This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

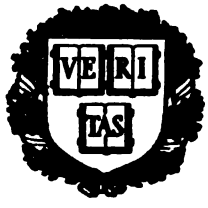
+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

Digitized by Google

Harvard College
Library



FROM THE BEQUEST OF

Mary Osgood

OF MEDFORD, MASSACHUSETTS

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

THE FIRST CENTURY

OF THE

HISTORY OF SPRINGFIELD

The Official Records from 1636 to 1736

WITH AN HISTORICAL REVIEW AND BIOGRAPHICAL MENTION OF THE FOUNDERS

BY HENRY M. BURT

VOLUME I

SPRINGFIELD, MASS.:
PRINTED AND PUBLISHED BY HENRY M. BURT
1898

Digitized by Google

~~10325.28~~
~~US 13459. 3.5~~
US 13459. 3.5 (1)

HARVARD COLLEGE
JUN 10 1898
LIBRARY.

(Mary Osgood fund.
(N. I.)

Copyright, 1898, by Henry M. Burt.

1370
47-174
25-2

Digitized by Google

INTRODUCTORY NOTE.

The many difficulties which have hitherto attended a careful and exhaustive reading of the early Town Records of Springfield have deterred even those who have given considerable thought and attention to the history of the founding of the town, from making a thorough study of the events which occurred during the formative period, or more than briefly mentioning individuals who made up the community in this pioneer undertaking in Western New England. It is with no small degree of satisfaction that I am now able to present the first volume of this work to the public, which will, with the second volume, to be issued a few months later, embody the official acts of the town during the first hundred years.

In addition I have given a brief review of some of the leading events, and a chronological summary from which the dates of occurrences can be readily obtained, which otherwise could be learned only by a more exhaustive reading. The index will also be found unusually full. This will bring to the reader a more accurate knowledge of the various transactions which originated here, some of which concern the beginnings of other settlements, and also a clearer view of the circumstances and motives which gave them birth, and will enable the individual reader to find that which is of most interest to him without spending hours in fruitless search.

The writers of our early history have made mention of William Pynchon's book, which was the cause of his departure from Springfield sixteen years after founding the town, and of his return to England, but no one has given an adequate idea of what it contained. The book was printed nearly 250 years ago in England, and what was then regarded as a heresy by the leading ministers and officials in the Colony, was a protest against certain Calvinistic beliefs. The

Digitized by Google

book, or nearly the whole of it, has been printed in this volume, and will be found interesting as relating to the religious beliefs of the first settlers of New England and in comparison with the progress of religious thought which has taken place within the last two or three centuries.

William Pynchon was without doubt the ablest reasoner and the best scholar residing here during the first century. The drift of his mind was towards abstract discussion of theological questions, which he treated with an independence of thought rare for his time. Viewed in the light of the present it lacks that importance which he attached to them, inspired as they were by others who were feeding on the dry husks of dogmatic theology and placing more importance upon the letter than upon the spirit, which latter pervades the understanding and the beliefs of the present generation.

The official records have been followed literally in orthography, punctuation, and capitalization, in the printed volume, as well as the abbreviations common in all records of that time. It will no doubt facilitate the reading of those who are not familiar with the customs of the time to know that y^e stands for the, y^t for that, y^m for them, y^r for their, w^t for what or white. Used in this connection the letter "y" represents the Saxon character for "th." These contractions were never found in the printed books of that period, and were in use only in written records or other writings of the time. To explain what may be misleading as to dates it may be well to keep in mind that the new year began with the 25th of March, consequently where double dates appear, like 1651-2, the last figure represents the correct year, as we reckon at present. In the chronological summary changes have been made in the dates of the years to conform to present reckoning, but no change was made in the dates of the month to correspond with New Style. While March 25 was the beginning of the new year, March was always considered as the first month, hence where "2d mo." appears it stands for April. With these explanations even the casual reader will find no difficulty in understanding the records.

Digitized by Google

In all the early New England settlements "Goodman" was in use as a prefix to surnames. Mister was applied to ministers, or some distinguished person. In the official records of Springfield "Goodman" was often contracted to the letter "G." If the reader in turning from the index to the records finds, for example, G: Parsons, or G: Ashley, he will understand that the letter "G" is not the initial of the given name, but refers to the title of "Goodman."

The recorders are also responsible for the different ways of writing the name of Thomas Merrick. It appears as Mirick, Myrick, and Merrick. Whether the original Thomas, the founder of the family, was Merrick or Mirick, no one can tell. The division of this family name comes from the lack of knowledge on part of the recorders, whose incorrect orthography have in other New England families made many branches from a single family tree.

The map which accompanies this volume shows the location of the homelots of the first settlers, and will be useful in establishing this interesting fact to their many descendants. The grants were made at various times, but mainly between 1636 and 1646.

I have given much time to the preparation of this work, including making the transcription from the records, and I hope it may prove to be acceptable and of permanent value.

HENRY M. BURT.

SPRINGFIELD, Mass., May 10, 1898.

CORRECTIONS.

In list of Town Recorders on page 47, the date of service of William Pynchon, Jr., given as from 1628 to 1636, should read from 1728 to 1736.

The toll-road mentioned on page 53, was across wet meadow on what is now State Street,—not in West Springfield, as stated in the 16th line.

In last line on page 63, "coming to England" should read "coming to New England."

On page 90, 11th line, instead of "Christ did suffer," should read "did not suffer."

On page 53, line 17, the statement relative to the location of the toll bridge in 1660, over Mill River, is incorrect. The bridge was established farther west of that point, on the road which crosses the river, turns southerly and leads over Long Hill.

On page 343 "Joseph Chapin" should read "Japhet Chapin."

Digitized by Google

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

February 1664. /

Here followes a Record or List of ye Names of the Townesmen, or men of this Towne of Springfield that is to say of the allowed admitted Inhabitants who they are this present Year: 1664.

Rowland Thomas
Henry Chapin
William Brookes
John Bagg
William Hunter.
Peter Swinck
Griffith Jones.
Obadiah Miller.
John Harrison
Richard Croll
John Dumbliton.
Jonathan Taylor
Hugh Dudley
John Baker
John Scott
John Riley.
Joseph Crowfoot.
Edward Foster.
Thomas Miller.
John Leonard.
Ens: Tho: Cooper.
Rice Bedortha.
Samuell Terry
John Lamb
Robert Ashley
Serj Miles Morgan.
William Branch.

Capt John Pynchon
Lieu Elizur Holyoke.
Francis Pepper
Timothy Cooper
Mr Elatiah Glover.
Deacon Sami: Chapin.
Japhet Chapin.
John Stewart
Thomas Noble
William Warriner
Serj: Tho: Stebbins.
Benjamin Mun.
David Ashley
Abill Wright.
James Warriner
Jeremy Horton.
Symon Beamon
Thomas Day.
Charles Terry.
Thomas Mirick
Samll Marshfield.
Nathaneell Ely.
John Clarke
Rowland Stebbins
Lawrence Bliss.
James Osborne.

John Harman.
Nath: Pritchard.
Benjamin Parsons.
Widdow M: Bliss
Samll. Bliss.
John Matthewes.
Anth: Dorchester.
Rich: Sikes
Jonathan Burt
John Lumbard
Thomas Bancroft.
Benjamin Cooley.
John Bliss.
John Keepe.
Nathaneell Burt
Widdow Burt
Georg Colton.
Samll Ely.
James Taylor.
Jonathan Bell
John Horton

Digitized by Google

HISTORICAL REVIEW.

That spirit of unrest, which has marked the progress of every age and country, and which even in our own time we contemplate with grave conern, plainly foretold long before Massachusetts was settled,the coming condition of the mother country. Intolerant and corrupt rulers, favoritism, and misgovernment were developing that opinion which was to be the source of constitutional liberty, the very foundation of that freedom of thought and action which have made all progress possible, and that high attainment in modern thought, the consummation of a purpose which might not have been fully comprehended when the assertion of individual rights began. Out of that conflict of opinion which distracted England came the men who laid the foundations of New England. If results have been greater than were the first conceptions, those pioneers caught the glimmer of that fundamental truth which has grown brighter as the years have come and gone.

The founders of New England were earnest and devout. They came fully imbued with that conviction which was antagonistic to the dominant spirit then governing England. If they now seem to us to have been over-zealous in their opinions and narrow and contracted in their religious views, we should not overlook in our judgment of them the conditions out of which they had come, and the conflicts which had beset them before putting foot on these shores. From the standpoint of to-day, all Europe at that period seems but little more than half civilized. There was no freedom of thought, no right of private judgment. Power made right with the administrators of law, and to it the humblest and the highest must yield obedience. While it is true that, viewed in the light of the present, our New England ancestors are open to the charge of bigotry and intolerance, we must not

Digitized by Google

forget that bigotry is the limitation of knowledge, and that the higher the education in every thing that concerns the moral and spiritual welfare of man, the broader become the views of right and duty. Earnestness of purpose, steadfastness of conviction, were the ruling motives of the men who laid the foundations of civil and religious liberty in this country. Out of those early beginnings came a fuller development of that fundamental principle which has, like a reflex tide, set back upon the shores of the Old World, while their example has been an inspiration to those who were striving for light in the country across the sea, as well as to us who have succeeded them.

Two and a half centuries ago Springfield did not promise much to our ancestors beyond the simplest living, and those who came here must have had their reward in the feeling of independence of the conditions which had beset them in their English homes. Freedom of thought and purpose were sufficient in themselves to make the plainest life attractive. Notwithstanding the long lapse of time since the aboriginal inhabitants of this land passed the title to the soil to the people of Anglo-Saxon blood, the struggles and hardships of the pioneers are not forgotten, and each year there is an increased interest in what our ancestors accomplished. The beginnings of New England must be of interest to every thoughtful person, for then and there was born the belief that man is capable of self-government. Much of that purpose which marked our early settlements has broadened as it has adapted itself to new conditions, but that spirit which came here at the beginning has made New England conspicuous among the great Commonwealths of our country.

Springfield was the first town west of Boston, Cambridge, and Watertown, to be settled in Massachusetts. A few Connecticut towns are of slightly earlier date, Wethersfield and Windsor, having been settled a little more than a year prior to Pynchon and his small company's first location on the Agawam meadows. Roger Ludlow and William Pynchon,

Digitized by Google

both patentees in the Massachusetts Bay Company, began an almost simultaneous movement towards the Connecticut, the former to Hartford and the latter to what is now Springfield. The Rev. Thomas Hooker's company set out for Hartford a month after the arrival of Pynchon's company of eight persons in this then far-away wilderness. In the years 1634 and 1635 movements looking toward permanent settlements in the Connecticut valley had begun, but it was not until 1636 that there was anything like a concert of action to found towns so far to the westward of Boston. Hooker and his company made a toilsome journey through the wilderness to Hartford, and it is probable that Pynchon's company did the same when it came to Springfield, although they left no description of their route to the Connecticut. The settlers' household goods probably came by sea from Boston to the mouth of the Connecticut, and thence up the river to the falls above Warehouse Point, so named from the fact that Mr. Pynchon subsequently established a place for the storage of freight. Very little in the way of description of those overland journeys between Springfield and Boston has come down to us. John Winthrop, son of the first governor of Masachusetts Bay, and afterwards himself governor of Connecticut, briefly described his journey from the Bay to visit Mr. Pynchon at a later period in Springfield. His route was from Boston to Lancaster, and thence up the valley of the Nashua river, much of the way along the Central Massachusetts railroad. He traveled on horseback and was a part of three days on his way to Springfield. The journey was without incident, save an encounter with a few Indians at or near Brookfield.

The eight men who signed the agreement for the settlement of Springfield were these: William Pynchon, Mathew Mitchell, Henry Smith, Jehu Burr, William Blake, Edmund Wood, Thomas Ufford, and John Cable. It is dated May 14, 1636, and is in the handwriting of Henry Smith, and is in a good state of preservation in the office of the City Clerk,

Digitized by Google

Pynchon, in his own hand, concluded the agreement with the the following words just before the signatures: "We testifie to the ord^{r} above said, being al the first adventurers and subscribers for the plantation." Not one of the subscribers spent his life in Springfield; most of them, on the contrary, abandoned the enterprise within a few months. William Blake returned to Dochester; Jehu Burr, the ancestor of Aaron Burr, went in a few years to Fairfield, Ct., John Cable to a Connecticut town, in or near Fairfield, while it does not appear that either Mitchell, Ufford, or Wood, remained more than a few months. Pynchon went back to England in 1652, and his son-in-law, Henry Smith, the year following, where both died.

In these far-away days from the beginning of the settlement there remain comparatively few scattered threads with which to weave the story of the pioners; but it is not difficult to construct a picture of the scene that must have been presented to them as they approached their destination, and, emerging from the great wilderness through which they had traversed, looked down for the first time upon the wide-flowing Connecticut, the broad meadows which skirted the great forest beyond. Save a few scattered wigwams of the Indians there could have been no signs of human life. These virgin acres along the great river needed only intelligent cultivation to make them capable of supporting those who came, and those likely to join them in the near future. This entrance of Pynchon and his company brought a new era and at once opened new opportunities to those who had lately come from over the sea to found homes and rear families and train their children in the duties of good citizenship. It must have been a period of earnest endeavor, and those who settled down to the work before them must have grown strong in their determination to convert uncultivated fields and primeval forests into a land of plenty. It was no light task to which they had come, and it must have required no small degree of heroism to grapple successfully with the difficulties before them. While some faltered and turned away, the

Digitized by Google

leadership of the founder held the settlement together, and it slowly grew into importance. Each subsequent year there came others to unite their lives and their fortunes to those who had been steadfast in their purpose to found this far-interior settlement within the jurisdiction of the Massachusetts Bay Company.

Pynchon's English Home.—The Charter Granted.

Before entering upon the detailed history of the new settlement let us glance briefly at the background across the sea, looking for a moment at William Pynchon's home in the parish of Springfield, in the County of Essex, and inquiring into some of the transactions which led to migration from Old England to New England. Twenty-nine miles northeasterly of London is Chelmsford, the shire town of Essex. Across the little river, the Chelmer,—not unlike our own Mill river,—a mile to the northwestward, stands the ancient Parish Church of Springfield. It crowns a gentle eminence and near it are several residences of gentlemen of fortune and leisure. The view down the valley, along the Chelmer, which winds its way toward the sea, presents a lovely rural scene. The wide valley, the well-rounded outlines of distant gently sloping hills, presents in some slight degree the picture we get from the various eminences which skirt our own Connecticut. In this Parish Church William Pynchon worshiped, and for a time was one of its wardens. He and another warden had charge of making the repairs of the edifice in 1624, six years before sailing for New England with Winthrop's fleet.

Under date of March 4, 1629, King James gave a grant of land from the Merrimack on the north to a line three miles south of the Charles river, and extending westward "from the Atlantick and western sea and ocean on the east parte, to the south sea on the west parte," to twenty-seven persons, of whom Pynchon was one, styling themselves "The Governor and Company of the Massachusetts Bay in New Eng-

Digitized by Google

land." As a consideration for the grant the king reserved one-fifth of all the gold and silver ores found within this domain. This was largely a commercial enterprise, and included London and other capitalists, who were styled "the adventurers," those going out to New England being called the "planters," hence our settlements came to be known as "plantations," and this is the origin of the term as early used in New England.

Meetings for organization and for perfecting arrangements for transportation and settlement were held several times a week for a year or more, until the 8th of April, 1630, when the Arbella, the Talbot, and the Jewel, weighed anchor and sailed out of the harbor of Cowes for the then far distant New England. On the 12th of June they arrived at Salem, whither Gov. Endicott had previously gone. Gov. Winthrop and his company soon settled in Boston and vicinity, Pynchon making his home in Roxbury.

After the charter was granted perhaps the most important metings of the company in London were those held on the 28th and 29th of August, 1629, when on the first named day the question arose as to whether the government of the Colony should be continued in England, or be transferred to New England. After considerable discussion the question was postponed until 7 o'clock of the morning of the 29th, at which time there was a full attendance, 27 members being present, including William Pynchon. Debate followed the convening of the meeting at that early hour, and a vote was finally taken "by the erection of hands, and it appeared that by general consent of the company that the government and patent should be settled in New England." This saved to the colonists home rule, and the settling of their own concerns without interference from those in England, who could know but little of the situation and of the hardships to which the immigrants would be subjected.

The price of passage for Winthrop's company was fixed in England at "five pounds for a person, and 4 pounds a ton for freight. Sucking children not to be reckoned; such as

Digitized by Google

are under 4 years of age 3 for one; under 8, 2 for one; under 12, 3 for 2, and that a ship of 200 tons shall not carry above 120 passengers." It would appear by this that our ancestors in crossing the ocean more than two and a half centuries ago paid about the same amount as is now charged for steerage passengers in our ocean steamers.

The First Settlements on the Connecticut.

In 1636 the General Court having granted the right to make settlements upon the Conecticut river, Roger Ludlow and others went to Connecticut, and William Pynchon and others to Springfield. Pynchon coming as one of the patentees of the Winthrop colony, obtained some special privileges concerning trade with the Indians, and it was this that brought him hither, and it was the fur trade which gave him a special interest in founding Springfield. It was this feature in the settlement of New England which led the London "adventurers" to embark in the enterprise of founding settlements in America. There is no doubt that the prospects of large returns induced Pynchon to seek a home on the banks of the Connecticut. At that time there was an abundance of beaver inhabiting all the streams which flowed into the "great river," and it proved a profitable venture for Pynchon, for he and later his son shipped many thousand dollars' worth of skins to England. The open spaces along the Connecticut, which became our fertile meadows, made farming comparatively easy, and while Pynchon bought and sold, the others generally confined themselves to the cultivation of the earth, thus securing a living, if not great wealth.

No other single feature of our early history excites so much admiration as the capacity which the first settlers displayed at the very beginning, in constructive and orderly government. While it was but natural that they should bring with them the habits and opinions acquired before landing upon these shores, they began life in the new country on an entirely new model. In England there was law and order

Digitized by Google

based upon the principle that the few were born to govern the many. Here there was neither law nor opinion other than that which was evolved from their own inner consciousness. They did not stop to wander in the wilderness of doubt and fear, but set out with the supreme conviction that they were able to govern themselves, and that government was something in which all, even the humblest, should take part. The land in the old home, which should have been in the ownership of those who tilled it, was possessed by the few who had been the favorites of kings and courts. There were no free homesteads like those our ancestors created, and there was no equal distribution of the burdens and the benefits of government. Here, immediately after possessing the soil, there began an equal distribution of responsibilities of government, and the humblest had equal voice in public concerns. In England there were no taxes on lands, and no general registration of titles, and whatever laws in that regard were adopted here, they had no parallel in England. As we look back to the beginning it is that genius which shaped the destiny of this country, which builded so differently and so wisely for the future, that excites our admiration, and it must ever remain as the supreme example, and the foundation for philosophic study of the men who crossed the ocean in peril and in poverty, to found a new system of government.

The common place affairs which may seem unimportant to us, who are now under different conditions, were incident to the beginning of this settlement on the Connecticut. We get here the picture of the everyday life of the founders. After this long lapse of time it opens to our view the character and the purposes, as well as the habits, of those who came here at the beginning, and valiently, against great obstacles, worked out the new problems which were presented to them. While they brought with them from England the habits, and to a great extent the beliefs of their old homes, they proved that they were equal to the new duties which were presented to them under entirely new conditions. It was

Digitized by Google

no one-man power, the strong oppressing the weak, that they found dominating the new settlement. They all walked and lived, and toiled on a common level, and nothing short of superior education or intellectual acquirements, gave any one advantage over another, or placed any one in the front rank in directing the affairs of this little community. It was as pure a democracy as dreamers in our own time have pictured, in which there was a gradual but constant ripening of faith in the higher duties, which have come down to the race as the view has broadened.

The Lands Purchased of the Indians.

Two months after the agreement of the eight persons to found the settlement, William Pynchon, Henry Smith, and Jehu Burr, made an agreement with the Indians for the purchase of the lands on both sides of the Connecticut. The price paid, "eigheen fathoms of wampum,18 coats, 18 hatchets, 18 hoes, and 18 knives," was not much of a burden to the settlers. Mr. Pynchon's payment was assessed on the lands as they were subsequently granted to the settlers. The Indian deed is given below:—

"Agaam, alias Agawam, This fifteenth day of July, 1636.

It is agreed between Commucke and Matanchon, ancient Indians, & in particular for & in y^e^ name of Cattonis, the right owner of Agawam & Quana, & in the Name of his mother, Kewanusk, the Tamaham, or wife of Wenawis, & Niarum, the wife of Coa, to & with William Pynchon, Henry Smith & Jehu Burr, their heirs & associates for ever, to trucke & sel al that ground & mucke of quittas or medow, accomsick, viz: on the other side of Quana; & al the ground & muck of quittas on the side of Agaam, except Cottiwackesh or ground that is now planted, for ten fatham of Wampam, Ten coates, Ten howes, Ten hatchets & Ten knifes: also the said ancient Indians with the Consent of the rest & in particular w^th^ the Consent of Menis & Wrutherna & Napompenam, do trucke & sel to Willam Pynchon, Henry Smith, & Jehu Burr, & their successors for ever, al that

Digitized by Google

ground on the East side of Quinneticut River called Usquasok & Nayasset, reaching about four or five miles in Length, from the north end of Masaksicke up to Chickuppe River, for four fathoms of Wampam, four coates, four howes, four hatchets, four knifes: Also the Said ancient Indians Doe w^th^ the Consent of Machetuhood, Wenepawin, & Mohemoos, trucke & sel the ground & muckeosquittas, & grounds adjoining, called Masaksicke, for four fatham of wampam, four Coates, four hatchets & four knifes.

And the said Pynchon hath in hand paid the said eighteen fatham of wampam, eighteen coates, 18 hatchets, 18 howes, 18 knifes to the said Commucke & Matanchan, & doth further condition w^th^ the said Indians, that they shal have and enjoy al that Cotinackeesh, or ground that is now planted; And have liberty to take Fish & Deer, ground nuts, walnuts, akornes, & sasashiminesh, or kind of peas, And also if any of our Cattle spoile their corne, to pay as it is worth, & that hogs shal not goe on the side of Agawam but in akorne time: Also the said Pynchon, doth give to Wruththena two Coates over and above the Particulars expressed, & In witness hereof the two said Indians, this present 15th day of July, 1636."

This deed was signed by the marks of Menis, Kenix, Wesai alias Nepinam, Winepawin, Cominuk, Macossak, Wenewis, Cuttonis, Wrutherna, Coa, Keckusnek, and "that they understod al by Ahauton, an Indian of the Massachusetts," who came from the Bay to act as interpreter.

The witnesses to the signing of the deed by the Indians were John Allen, Richard Everet, Thomas Horton, Faithful Thayeler, John Townes, Joseph Parsons, and Ahauton.

Ahauton, Everet and Townes signed by making their marks. Allen, Thayler and Townes have no mention in subsequent records. This was the first mention of Joseph Parsons and his name does not appear again for many years.

This deed was entered in the records of the county July 8, 1679, and is in the handwriting of John Holyoke, who was then the recorder. At a court held at "Northampton, March 1661-62, Joseph Parsons testify on oath that he was a witness

Digitized by Google

to this bargaine between Mr. Pynchon & the Indians."

John Holyoke when he entered the deed, wrote the following underneath it:—"Memoranda.—Agaam or Agawam, It is the medow on the South of Agawam River, where y^e^ English did first build a house, w^ch^ now we comonly cal y^e^ house medow, That peice of ground is it w^ch^ y^e^ Indians do cal Agawam & where y^e^ English kept y^e^ residents who first came to settle and plant at Springfield now so called: & at y^e^ place it was (as is supposed) that this purchase was made of the Indians. Quana is that middle medow, adjoining to Agawam or house medow: Masacksick is y^t^ y^e^ English call the Long-meadow below Springfield. on y^e^ East side of Quinneticut River. Usquasok is the Mil River w^th^ the Land adjoyning. Nayasset is the lands of Three Corner medow & of the plains." Three Corner meadow is our present Hampden Park, and the plain refers to the lands north of it, later known as Plainfield and Brightwood.

Were it possible it would be interesting to trace the sources of the emigration from the mother country which ultimately found its way to Springfield. Most of those who came here within the first ten or fifteen years after the arrival of Pynchon from Roxbury, were young unmarried men. Of these, and a few who were married, several were from Wales, or were of Welsh descent, including Thomas Merrick, Alexander Edwards, Roger Prichard and perhaps others, but the great majority were English in birth and training, and all possessed that element in character which triumphs over obstacles. They were the yeomanry of the mother country, who held that all labor was honorable and ennobling.

It was several years after the settlement was begun before many additions were made to those first arriving here. A few came and a few went away, and it was not till 1640 that there began to be any perceptible change for the better. Less than twenty of those who came brought families. Of those who were married prior to their arrival, and who brought children with them were: William Pynchon, Henry Smith, John Cable, Samuel Hubbard, Rev. George Moxon, Henry Burt,

Digitized by Google

Benjamin Cooley, Robert Ashley, John Harmon, Samuel Chapin, Samuel Wright, Richard Sikes, James Bridgman, George Colton, Rowland Stebbins, Roger Prichard, Griffith Jones, and Obadiah Miller. All of these, with the exception of Pynchon, Stebbins, and Prichard, had children born here.

Among the young men whose marriages were recorded here were the following: Elizur Holyoke, William Warriner, Thomas Merrick, John Leonard, Alexander Edwards, Francis Ball, Thomas Cooper, Edmund Haynes, Thomas and John Stebbins, John Pynchon, Reice Bedortha, Samuel, Lawrence and John Bliss, Joseph and Benjamin Parsons, Rowland Thomas, John Lombard, George Lancton, Hugh Parsons, James Osborn, John Clark, Benjamin Munn, Thomas Miller, Richard Exell, Samuel Marshfield, John Bagg, William Brooks, Hugh Dudley, Samuel Terry, Morgan Jones, Richard Everett, John Searle, Charles Ferry, Thomas Bancroft, Thomas Day, Thomas Noble, Judah Gregory, John Mathews, Simon Beaman, Jonathan and Nathaniel Burt, Samuel Ely, and possibly a few others.

Nearly all the above have descendants in Springfield or its vicinity at the present time. Several of these married young widows, whose husbands had died soon after their arrival. Others married the daughters of the older settlers, or found wives in some of the Connecticut towns, or in the eastern part of the Colony.

Before proceeding farther it may be of interest to know what constitute the first records of the town. They extend over the first hundred years, from the foundation of the town in 1636, and include the doings of the first settlers in public meetings, the transactions of the selectmen in ther official capacity, and the record of births, marriages and deaths. For many years town government included church government, until early conditions and opinions were outgrown. The first two books cover nearly the first half century of the existence of Springfield, including what may be termed the legislative acts of the town, the granting of land to the settlers, and bringing all public concerns of the community into har-

Digitized by Google

mony with the enactments of the "Great and General Court." The pages of the two first books are six by eight inches and bear marks of their long usage. They are more or less ink-stained, and their pages have grown yellow with age, and yet considering the mutations of time and the careless hands through which they have some times passed, they are in a fair state of preservation. They are difficult to read unless one has become familiar with the names of the settlers, the idiom of the times, and the peculiarities of each recorder, easily understood in some instances and excedingly difficult in others. When the recorder turns his h's bottom end up, makes the letter "s" in at least four different ways, and adds the peculiar custom prevalent in his day of contracting many words, follows an orthography of his own, and oftentimes inconsistent with himself, the task of transcription becomes slow and difficult.

The third volume is more than double the size of the two that precede it, and the three bring the record down to 1736. These records open in the handwriting of Henry Smith, under date of May 14, 1636, being the agreement of the eight persons to found the settlement. The handwritings of several of the early recorders are particularly noticeable for elegance, and as the original pages are noted in the transcript as printed in the records which form the larger part of this volume, they can be easily found in the manuscript volumes, in the possession of the city clerk.

The entries made by the selectmen are in the handwritings of Thomas Cooper, Henry Burt, Samuel Marshfield and several others. While Deacon Samuel Chapin was for a long time one of the selectmen his hand does not appear in any of the town records. A recently discovered deed of his lands to his son Japhet Chapin, which is entirely in his hand, indicates that he had received a better education than many of the early emigrants to New England.

The records of births, marriages and deaths are in the handwriting of Henry Smith, from the beginning to 1649, when Henry Burt, by virtue of his office, as Clerk of the

Digitized by Google

Writs, became the recorder for that purpose. He continued to make the entries until his death in 1662; the last entry by him was that of Susannah Swink, whose death occurred nine days before his own. After the death of Henry Burt, Thomas Cooper was chosen Clerk of the Writs, but the entries appear to have been made for some time by John Pynchon, and later by Elizur Holyoke, his son John Holyoke, and Jonathan Burt, the three last as town clerks.

The Early Ministers of Springfield.

The regularly settled ministers during the first century in Springfield, were George Moxon, Pelatiah Glover, Daniel Brewer, and Robert Breck. Mr. Hosford, Thomas Tomson, Mr. Hooker, and John Haynes severally officiated for a short time, but appear to have gone away on their own desires. Mr. Moxon's pastorate was from 1638 until his return to England in 1652. He was succeeded by Mr. Hosford, whose given name and previous residence are not stated in the records, and whose stay was not long. He evidently came from Connecticut. John Pynchon made this entry in his account book: "February 10, 1653. Mr. Hosford's maintenance and bringing up his goods."

Next came, in 1655, Thomas Tomson, who remained a year or more. He was given grants of land and the homelot which afterwards went to the ownership of Widow Margaret Bliss. He went to Connecticut when he left here, and was succeeded by Mr. Hooker. At a town meeting held February 7, 1659, "there was full and unanimous acceptance of Mr. Hooker to dispense the word of God. He will not engage longer than 3 months. He agrees to stay three months for £20." It does not appear that he remained longer, although efforts were made to have him make a permanent settlement. Pelatiah Glover, son of John Glover, who was one of the Assistants in the General Court, came next, in 1660, and continued in active service until his death in 1692, and he was greatly esteemed. John Haynes filled the position after Mr. Glover's death for a few months, and he was suc-

Digitized by Google

ceeded by Daniel Brewer, who served nearly 40 years. He was followed in 1734 by Robert Breck, who saw a half century in the pastoral office in Springfield. The dates of service of each minister, so far as can be stated, are given in the following table:—

George Moxon,	1638—1652.
Mr. Hosford,	1653.
Thomas Thomson,	1655—1656.
Mr. Hooker,	1656—three months.
Pelatiah Glover,	1660—1692.
John Haynes,	1693—a few months.
Daniel Brewer,	1694—1733.
Robert Breck,	1734—1784.

THE SELECTMEN—FIRST AND SUCCEEDING BOARDS.

While Springfield was without a distinctive name for four years, it being known as "the plantation," it was eight years before authority to govern was delegated to a board of selectmen. Leading individuals were at an early date chosen to allot planting grounds and make grants of land to the inhabitants, but town affairs appear to have been discussed for a long time by the whole number in general town meetings. The selectmen and all others when placed in charge of any affair touching the interests of others, paid regard to dealing justly with them. There could have been no greater regard for equity as between man and man. There was no disposition manifested to overreach a neighbor or any member of the community in any transaction, and differences were settled in the most equitable way. This feature of those early days stands out in bold relief, shedding honor and respect upon those plain people, to whom every descendant can turn with honest pride. The men who were chosen by the town to manage its public affairs, were sometimes designated "Select Townsmen," but more generally "Selectmen."

William Pynchon, who wrote the record of the names of the first board of selectmen, laid down the rules to govern them in brief and plain language: "They shall have power,"

Digitized by Google

says the record, "to order in all prudential affairs of the town, to prevent anything that they shall judge to be to the damage of the town, and to order anything they shall judge to be for the good of the town." And the five, or any three of them, shall be given full power to hear complaints, to arbitrate controversies, to lay out highways, to make bridges, to repair highways, specially to order the making of the way over the Muxie meadow, to see to the scouring of ditches, to the killing of wolves, to training up children in some good calling, or any other thing they shall judge to be of profit to the town." The "way over Muxie meadow," refers to the road from Main street across what was then a meadow, to the Bay Path, which is now our State street. The first mention of the "Bay Path," by that designation, in the records, was in 1647, in connection with building this road over the Muxie meadow, which was alluded to as "a horse-way," and subsequently mentioned as the "causey," or causeway. "Scouring of ditches," refers to the keeping of what has been known in later years as the "Town Brook," clear, and to prevent an overflow of its banks.

September 4, 1646, William Pynchon, whose handwriting is seen in the town records on only three or four pages, lays down the rules to the board of selectmen that year, as follows:—

"They shall reach to reconcile disagreements & disputes between neighbor & neighbor.

They shall take care to find out some convenient way to separate oxen from cows in their daily feeding.

They shall judge where bridges & highways are to be made or mended, how it may be done & they shall call upon the surveyors, it to be their affair.

They shall also advise about some course about destroying of meadows, & how hogs may be kept with most profit & least damage to the plantation.

They shall have power to see that men's chimnies be kept clean, and to fine them for their neglect, the fine to be under five shillings a tyme.

Digitized by Google

They shall have power to higher a cow-keeper for the keeping of cows of the plantation.

The making of all rates for the plantation shall belong to their affairs, & in general for the making of rates for the Smith.

They shall have power to fine such persons as carry fire uncovered, providing it be under 5 shillings a tyme, & whosoever shall refuse to pay the fines shall be complained of to the magistrate who will grant his warrant to distraine for y^e^ said fines."

"Making rates for the plantation," refers to what we now call taxes, to meet the expenses of the town. This term long since obsolete here, is still in common use in England. In the above rules we see many of the simple customs of the people of the town at the beginning. The want of fences made the cow-keeper a public necessity, and whatever was regarded as a benefit to the whole was held to be a legitimate public charge.

John Pynchon and Deacon Chapin were elected on the board of 1652, but having been appointed commissioners,—magistrates,—they could not serve, and Thomas Stebbins and Joseph Parsons were chosen in their places. In 1653 the town adopted, among other rules, the following:—

"It is ordered, that when any many shall be fairly and clearly chosen to any office, & place of service, in and to the Towne, if he then refuse to accept the place, or shall afterwards neglect to serve in that office to which he shall be chosen, every such person shall pay 20 shillings fine for refusal unto the Town Treasurer, unless he had served in that office the year before, no person being compelled to serve two years together in the same office, except Selectmen, two whereof if chosen again are to stand two years together, so there may be always some of the old Selectmen who are acquainted with the Town affairs."

In 1655 the town chose Thomas Cooper, Miles Morgan, Benjamin Cooley, Robert Ashley and John Dumbleton selectmen. Some dissatisfaction was created and Thomas

Digitized by Google

Cooper, Robert Ashley and Benjamin Cooley promptly refused to serve. The town recorder took notice of the refusal and in his record says: There was a choice made of five Townsmen," naming them, "and Thomas Cooper, Robert Ashley and Benjamin Cooley refused to serve in that place, being fairly chosen by a vote of the town, for which refusal they are liable to the fine of 20 shillings apeice." The records do not show that it was collected, but if the authorities were as zealous in respect to this infringement of their rules as they were in others, the probabilities are that it was. The breach in the board was filled by making choice of George Colton, Thomas and John Stebbins.

That it may be readily seen who were the "Fathers of the Town" during the first century, the entire list of selectmen, from the first board chosen in 1644, to that of 1737, is here given. It may be of interest to the many descendants of those worthy men, to know when their ancestors served and who were their associates in the management of town affairs. The government of the town was handed down from father to son through many years, as will be seen in the list which follows:—

1644.—Henry Smith, Thomas Cooper, Samuel Chapin, Richard Sikes, Henry Burt.

1645.—No record of election. The old board held over.

1646.—Henry Smith, Elizur Holyoke, Samuel Chapin, Henry Burt, Benjamin Cooley.

1647.—Henry Smith, Samuel Chapin, Thomas Cooper, Henry Burt, Benjamin Cooley.

1648.—Henry Smith, Samuel Chapin, Thomas Cooper, Henry Burt, Benjamin Cooley.

1649.—No record of election. The old board held over.

1650.—John Pynchon, Henry Smith, Samuel Chapin, Henry Burt, Thomas Cooper.

1651.—John Pynchon, Samuel Chapin, George Colton Henry Burt, Thomas Cooper.

1652.—John Pynchon, Samuel Chapin, George Colton Henry Burt, Benjamin Cooley, Thomas Stebbins, Joseph

Digitized by Google

Parsons.—Seven were chosen this year, but John Pynchon and Samuel Chapin, being commissioners, were "discharged from Townesmen & so y^e^ worke rests upon y^e^ last five."

1653.—George Colton, Robert Ashley, Thomas Cooper, Benjamin Cooley, Thomas Stebbins.

1654.—Thomas Cooper, George Colton, Robert Ashley, Henry Burt, Benjamin Cooley.

1655.—Thomas Cooper, Miles Morgan, Benjamin Cooley, Robert Ashley, John Dumbleton.—Thomas Cooper, Robert Ashley and Benjamin Cooley refúsing to serve, George Colton, Thomas Stebbins and John Stebbins were chosen.

1656.—Thomas Cooper, George Colton, Thomas Gilbert, Benjamin Cooley, Robert Ashley.

1657.—Robert Ashley, Miles Morgan, John Dumbleton Jonathan Burt, Thomas Gilbert.

1658.—Thomas Cooper, Benjamin Cooley, Jonathan Burt, William Warriner, Robert Ashley.

1659.—The day for choosing town-officers was changed from the first Tuesday in November to the first Tuesday in February. The board of 1658 held office till the election in February.

1660.—Thomas Gilbert, Benjamin Parsons, John Dumbleton, Miles Morgan, John Pynchon.

1661.—Elizur Holyoke, Samuel Chapin, Thomas Cooper, Benjamin Cooley, Robert Ashley.

1662.—John Pynchon, Nathaniel Ely, Elizur Holyoke, George Colton, Miles Morgan.

1663.—John Pynchon, Benjamin Cooley, Robert Ashley, Thomas Cooper, Samuel Marshfield.

1664.—Samuel Chapin, Nathaniel Ely, George Colton, Rowland Thomas, Elizur Holyoke.

1665.—John Pynchon, Benjamin Cooley, George Colton, Samuel Marshfield, Lawrence Bliss.

1666.—Ensign Cooper, Robert Ashley, John Dumbleton, Benjamin Parsons, Elizur Holyoke.

1667.—George Colton, Nathaniel Ely, Benjamin Cooley, Rowland Thomas, Samuel Marshfield.

Digitized by Google

1668.—Thomas Cooper, Miles Morgan, John Dumbleton, Benjamin Parsons, Elizur Holyoke.

1669.—John Pynchon, George Colton, Nathaniel Ely, Samuel Marshfield, Lawrence Bliss.

1670.—Elizur Holyoke, Thomas Cooper, Benjamin Cooley, Benjamin Parsons, Henry Chapin.

1671.—John Pynchon, George Colton, Samuel Marshfield, Rowland Thomas, John Dumbleton.

1672.—Nathaniel Ely, Benjamin Cooley, Benjamin Parsons, Anthony Dorchester, Elizur Holyoke.

1673.—George Colton, Samuel Marshfield, Thomas Cooper, John Dumbleton, Henry Chapin.

1674.—Nathaniel Ely, Thomas Cooper, Benjamin Parsons, John Keepe, Elizur Holyoke.

1675.—George Colton, Samuel Marshfield, John Dumbleton, Henry Chapin, Jeremy Horton.

1676.—Benjamin Cooley, Jonathan Burt, John Keepe, John Hitchcock, Elizur Holyoke.—Holyoke died a few days after election and Samuel Marshfield was chosen on the 23d in his place. John Keepe was killed by the Indians near Pecowsic on the 26th of March and Anthony Dorchester was elected in his place. This was five months after Springfield was burned by the Indians.

1677.—George Colton, John Dumbleton, Benjamin Parsons, Henry Chapin, John Dorchester.

1678.—Samuel Marshfield, Japhet Chapin, John Hitchcock, Nathaniel Burt, John Holyoke.

1679.—John Holyoke, George Colton, Benjamin Parsons, John Dumbleton, Henry Chapin.

1680.—Benjamin Cooley, Samuel Marshfield, Jonathan Burt, Japhet Chapin, John Hitchcock.

1681.—Daniel Denton, John Holyoke, George Colton, Benjamin Parsons, John Dumbleton.

1682.—Cornet Joseph Parsons, Deacon Jonathan Burt, Thomas Day, John Hitchcock, John Holyoke.

1683.—Samuel Marshfield, Benjamin Parsons, John Dumbleton, Japhet Chapin, James Warriner.

Digitized by Google

1684.—Jonathan Burt, Henry Chapin, John Hitchcock, Samuel Ball, John Holyoke.

1685.—George Colton, Samuel Marshfield, Benjamin Parsons, John Dumbleton, Samuel Bliss.

1686.—Japhet Chapin, John Hitchcock, Samuel Ball, Thomas Stebbins, John Holyoke.

1687.—Jonathan Burt, Benjamin Parsons, Henry Chapin, John Dumbleton, Luke Hitchcock.

1688.—Samuel Marshfield, Japhet Chapin, John Hitchcock, Samuel Ball, John Holyoke.

1689.—Japhet Chapin, John Hitchcock, Samuel Ball, Thomas Colton, James Warriner, Thomas Stebbins.

1689.—John Dumbleton, Jonathan Burt, Benjamin Parsons, Henry Chapin, Abel Wright.—This board was chosen on the 3d Monday in May, in accordance with an Act of the General Court, which changed the day for holding the annual town meetings from February to May.

1690.—Japhet Chapin, John Hitchcock, James Warriner, Thomas Stebbins, John Holyoke.

1691.—Jonathan Burt, Henry Chapin, John Dumbleton, Isaac Colton, John Holyoke.

1692.—Japhet Chapin, Thomas Colton, Samuel Bliss, Thomas Stebbins, John Barber.

1693.—John Hitchcock, Eliakim Cooley, Joseph Stebbins, Jonathan Ball, John Holyoke.

1694.—Pelatiah Glover, John Dorchester, Joseph Stebbins, Nathaniel Bliss, David Morgan.

1695.—Thomas Cooper, Thomas Colton, Daniel Cooley, Charles Ferry, Senr., John Holyoke.

1696.—John Pynchon, Jr., James Warriner, Luke Hitchcock, Edward Stebbins, Benjamin Leonard.

1697.—Jonathan Burt, Henry Chapin, James Warriner, Sr., Samuel Bliss, Sr., John Warner.

1698.—John Hitchcock, Benjamin Stebbins, Pelatiah Glover, Abel Wright, John Warner.

1699.—Isaac Colton, John Hitchcock, Samuel Bliss, Sr., Joseph Stebbins, John Myrick.

Digitized by Google

1700.—Joseph Stebbins, Edward Stebbins, Japhet Chapin, James Warriner, Sr., Thomas Colton.

1701.—Henry Chapin, Pelatiah Glover, John Barber, David Morgan, Ebenezer Parsons.

1702.—John Pynchon, Jr., Pelatiah Glover, John Barber, John Warner, Samuel Ely.

1703.—Eliakim Cooley, Joseph Stebbins, Edward Stebbins, John Warner, Nathaniel Munn.

1704.—Luke Hitchcock, Sr., James Warriner, Sr., Edward Stebbins, Benjamin Leonard, Joseph Williston.

1705.—John Pynchon, Jr., Joseph Stebbins, Luke Hitchcock, Sr., Joseph Cooley, Sr., John Merrick.

1706.—John Pynchon, Jr. Eliakim Cooley, Ebenezer Parsons, John Miller, Nathaniel Burt, Jr.

1707.—Thomas Colton, John Merrick, Samuel Bliss 3d Henry Burt, John Holyoke.

1708.—John Hitchcock,Sr., Edward Stebbins, John Ferry, Benjamin Leonard, John Holyoke.

1709.—John Hitchcock, Sr., John Merrick, John Day, Pelatiah Bliss, John Holyoke.

1710.—John Pynchon, Jr., Edward Stebbins, John Burt, Sr., Nathaniel Munn, Samuel Bliss 3d.

1711.—Joseph Cooley, Sr., Tilly Mirick, John Miller, Thomas Horton, John Holyoke.

1712.—Luke Hitchcock, Sr., Joseph Stebbins, Sr., John Mirick, Samuel Bliss 3d, John Ferry.

1713.—Pelatiah Glover, Ebenezer Parsons, Nathaniel Burt, Jr., Henry Burt, John Day.

1714.—Pelatiah Glover, John Mirick, Joseph Cooley, Sr., John Ferry, Thomas Terry.

1715.—John Pynchon, James Mirick, Samuel Bliss 3d, Luke Hitchcock, Pelatiah Glover.

1716.—John Ferry, Sr., James Warriner 2d, Capt. John Pynchon, Joseph Stebbins, Samuel Ely.

1717.—Joseph Stebbins, John Mirick, Samuel Bliss 3d, John Ferry, Samuel Day.

1718.—John Ferry, Samuel Bliss 3d, Henry Burt, John

Digitized by Google

Worthington, Joseph Parsons.—Worthington was the father of Hon. John Worthington, of Revolutionary notoriety, whose loyalty to the Colonies was questioned.

1719.—Samuel Day, Samuel Ely, Ebenezer Parsons, John Day, James Mirick.

1720.—Luke Hitchcock, John Ferry, Samuel Bliss 3d, Henry Burt, James Warriner, Jr.

1721.—Joseph Stebbins, Joseph Cooley, Samuel Bliss 3d, Thomas Bliss, Sr., Increase Sikes.

1722.—John Mirick, John Ferry, Ephraim Colton, John Worthington, Increase Sikes.

1723.—Samuel Bliss 2d, Joseph Stebbins, Ephraim Colton, Samuel Day, John Day.

1724.—John Ferry, James Warriner, Samuel Bliss 2d, Nathaniel Sikes, Increase Sikes.

1725.—Luke Hitchcock, John Ferry, Ephraim Colton, Samuel Bliss 2d, Joseph Williston.

1726.—James Warriner, John Bagg, John Hitchcock, Joseph Williston, Henry Burt.

1727.—Samuel Bliss 2d, John Ferry, Ephraim Colton, John Day, John Worthington.

1728.—Samuel Bliss, Ebenezer Warriner, Ephraim Colton, John Day, John Ferry.

1729.—James Warriner, John Day, Ebenezer Warriner, John Burt, Ephraim Colton.

1730.—James Warriner, Ebenezer Warriner, John Burt, Thomas Colton, Thomas Stebbins.

1731.—Samuel Bliss, Joseph Williston, James Warriner, Thomas Colton, Thomas Stebbins.

1732.—Joseph Williston, John Worthington, Pelatiah Bliss, Thomas Stebbins, John Day.

1733.—John Burt, Luke Hitchcock 2d, John Ely, James Warriner, Ebenezer Warriner.

1734.—Pelatiah Bliss, John Burt, Luke Hitchcock 2d, Ebenezer Warriner, John Ely.

1735.—Pelatiah Bliss, Ebenezer Warriner, John Burt, John Ely, Luke Hitchcock 2d.

Digitized by Google

1736.—John Burt, Luke Hitchcock 2d, William Pynchon, John Day, Benjamin Chapin.

Grants of Land to the Settlers.

The division of lands, which was begun in 1636, soon after the arrival of Pynchon's company, was continued yearly, as fast as new comers arrived, or the older ones needed more land. These grants were in larger quantities after the first twenty years than they were prior to that time. Then, too, there were the boys growing to manhood; they were to be provided with separate estates and came in for a share. The grants were made upon the condition that the settler should remain in the town five years. If he left before that time had expired he must resign it into the town's hands. In some instances the improvements were sold to a new arrival. In each case the "chapman," or buyer, must be acceptable to the authorities. When Henry Gregory, who was the first owner of our present Court Square, submitted his "chapman," in the person of Richard Everett, the selectmen objected, and the estate passed into the hands of Thomas Stebbins, who continued to abide there until his death. Everett had almost from the beginning been an inhabitant of the town, coming immediately after the arrival of William Pynchon, in whose employ he continued for some time, and what objection the selectmen had to him does not appear. Not long afterward he returned to the eastern part of the Colony and finally settled in Dedham, where he was a prominent citizen, and the ancestor of many who bare his family name in that part of Massachusetts.

The desire of each individual for land was made known at the annual town meetings, in the earlier days of the settlement, and the grant was made at the time of the application, "provided there be so much there to be had." At a subsequent meeting the granting of lands was left with the selectmen, and it was decided that no grant would be made on the day of application, but it must go over to the next meeting. This evidently was with the view to give the selectmen op-

Digitized by Google

portunity to consider the propriety of making the grant. While the granting of lands was for many years in the exclusive control of the selectmen, at a still later period two commissioners were chosen annually to join with them in considering and making the grants. Those to whom grants were made were obliged to pay Pynchon a share of the Indian purchase, but this in no instance was a hardship, as the sum seldom exceeded more than a few shillings. The conditions of the grants were always plainly set forth. The needs, or the possibilities of highways being laid through them, were specifically stated. Frequently in the Longmeadow region there was this condition, "providing that the Indians be not wronged in their pease." On the west side of the Connecticut river in 1652, there was this grant to Thomas Miller: "that vacant parsel of planting ground over the great river by the higher wigwam, provided hee bee not an occasion of troble and disturbance to the Plantation by an unwis clashing with the Indians; if so he shall forfeit the sayd land into the Towns hands." In this way the rights of the humblest were protected in every instance, and any possible disturbance of the public peace prevented.

Following the grants of land came also the disposition to let them easily slip from the possession of those who had received them; more frequently was this the case in relation to the homelots at the extreme upper and lower parts of the town. Outlying lands were frequently sold or exchanged, and it soon became apparent that there would follow insecurity of titles, unless each sale or exchange was recorded. The General Court in 1648 passed a law requiring transfers of lands to be put on record, and from this our form of registration sprung. Such a system was unknown in England, except as to a single class of conveyances, and even to the present time there is no compulsory registration of titles in the mother country, save only in the counties of Yorkshire and Middlesex. The General Court fixed the penalty of neglect to record at 20 shillings. Our authorities reduced the fine to five shillings. The fee for registering was 2d for each piece.

Digitized by Google

The selectmen and the committee acting with them for making grants, were confronted in 1664 by an unusual condition. Three of their own number, George Colton, Benjamin Cooley and Thomas Miller, had failed to comply with the law, not having either measured or recorded their grants within the required six months. They were not only liable to a fine, but had forfeited their grants. To overcome the conditions they acknowledged their liability to be confronted with fines, and resigned their grants into the town's hands, whereupon they, in joint action with the other members of the board, immediately proceeded to regrant the same pieces to themselves, thus making their titles good, but no mention is made relative to the fines.

Springfield's Deputies in the General Court.

The first Deputy, or Representative, sitting for Springfield was John Johnson of Roxbury, the Surveyor General, who was present at the May meeting of the General Court in 1649. The next year, 1650, Edward Holyoke, sat for Springfield. He was the father of Elizur Holyoke, and was succeeded by Henry Smith, and the latter by William Davis of Boston, both of whom were sons-in-law of William Pynchon. In passing it is noteworthy how often the office fell to the relations, either by blood or marriage, of Mr. Pynchon. There are, for example, the third son-in-law, Elizur Holyoke; the son, John Pynchon; and four grandsons, John Holyoke, Joseph Pynchon, John Pynchon and Benjamin Davis. In fact, office holding for many years after the settlement of Springfield was largely a family affair. John Pynchon, the first, was elected a Deputy in 1662, and after that date was elected by the Deputies as an Assistant in the Council. His last term of service was in 1701, two years before his death.

William Pynchon was chosen an Assistant in England and attended the meetings in London of the Massachusetts Bay Company. He continued to be elected to that office after his arrival in this country, up to 1650, when the publication

Digitized by Google

of his book resulted in his being summoned before the General Court, and his return to England in 1652.

The Deputies were elected by the qualified voters of the various towns, and, upon assembling in Boston, proceeded to choose Assistants who constituted the upper branch of the General Court. Upon the Assistants there devolved judicial as well as legislative functions, for they sat with the Governor and Deputy Governor as a court for the trial of causes appealed from the county magistrates and of such criminal cases as were beyond the jurisdiction of the lower courts.

In 1694 the Governor objected to Benjamin Davis, who appeared as Deputy for Springfield, on the ground of his being a non-resident. Nathaniel Bliss served in his place.

Towns not having more than 30 freemen were obliged to pay the expenses of the Deputy while serving, but he was sometimes excused from attending the October sessions. The first sessions were in May, and as the General Court was hindered in legislation it was voted in 1654: "That the Deputies of the General Court should dyet together, especially at dynner, it is therefore ordered that the Deputies of the General Court, the next year ensuing, viz: 1655, shall be provided at the Ship Tavern at Boston in respect of dynner, and that they shall all accordingly dyne together, & that Lieut. Phillips, the keeper of the said tavern, shall be paid for the same by the Treasurer for the tyme being, by discounting the same in the custom of wyne, payable by the said Phillips, & that the Treasurer shall be repaid by the several towns, according to the charges of their respective deputies with the next country rate & in the same kind of payment."

The record further says:—"An agreement made with Lt. Phillips by the Deputies now assembled in General Court, that the Deputies of the next Court of Election shall sit in the new court chamber, & be dyeted with breakfast, dynner, & supper, with wine, & beer between meals, with fire and beds, at the rate of three shillings per day, so many as take

Digitized by Google

all their dyet as aforesaid at the said house, but such as only dyne, & not supp, to pay eighteen pence for their dynners with wine, & beer betwixt meals, but by wine is intended a cupp to each man at dynner & supper, & no more. Lieut. Phillips did accept of this, & agreed thereto, with this proviso, that only such as had all their dyet should have beer between meals, & also uppon extraordinary occasions he might have the use of the great court chamber."

In some instances Springfield paid the expenses of its Deputy directly to him, as will be seen by the town records.

Boston was reached by the Deputies traveling on horseback. Springfield, Northampton and Hadley were for many years the only towns represented from the western part of the Colony. Our town records show what was paid on account of Lieut. Thomas Cooper in 1668, in the following items:—

To Timothy Cooper for his horse into the Bay 20 shillings, & his pasturing there, 10s 6d, this for y^e^ Deputy, £1 10s 6d; for y^e^ Deputyes Dyet at y^e^ Corte in May '68, £3 10s 0d; for his tyme at Corte & travellinge, £1 10s 0d,—£6 10s 6d.

Timothy Cooper, who furnished the horse, was the son of the deputy, who was absent from Springfield a little more than a month. The expense of legislation,—less than $35, was not a very great burden to Springfield in those remote days. Nearly at the close of the session Lieut. Clarke of Northampton and Lieut. Cooper of Springfield, "on their request, having been long absent from their homes, are dismist the service of this Corte." Peter Tilton of Hadley, was also given leave at the same time to return home, but Capt. Aaron Cook, the other Northampton deputy, remained until the close of the session. The three horsemen, Cooper, Clarke and Tilton, might have been seen following the trail through the woods, slowly wending their way from Boston toward the Connecticut, conscious of having faithfully discharged their public duties. It must have taken nearly three days to make the journey from Boston to their homes.

Digitized by Google

It was required that all deputies must be orthodox in religion, and it was "ordered that no man, although a Freeman, shall be accepted as a deputy of the General Court, that is unsound in judgment concerning the many points of the Christian religion, as they have been held forth & acknowledged by the generality of the Protestant orthodox writers, or that is scandalous in his conversation, or that is unfaithful to the government."

The names of those who represented Springfield up to the close of the first century are given in full, so far as can be ascertained, as follows:—

1650.—Edward Holyoke.
1651.—Henry Smith.
1652.—William Davis.
1653.—Capt. Humphrey Atherton.
1654.—Not represented.
1655.—Not represented.
1656.—Elizur Holyoke.
1657.—Not represented.
1658.—Not represented.
1659.—Capt. John Pynchon.
1660.—Edward Holyoke.
1661.—Elizur Holyoke.
1662.—Capt. John Pynchon.
1663.—Capt. John Pynchon.
1664.—Not represented.
1665.—Not represented.
1666.—Capt. William Davis.
1667.—Elizur Holyoke.
1668.—Lieut. Thomas Cooper.
1669.—George Colton.
1670.—Capt. Elizur Holyoke,—one session.
1671.—Capt. William Davis and George Colton.
1672.—Capt. William Davis.
1673.—Capt. Elizur Holyoke.
1674.—Capt. Elizur Holyoke.
1675.—No record of an election.

Digitized by Google

1676.—No record of an election.
1677.—George Colton.
1678.—No record of an election.
1679.—No record of an election.
1680.—Samuel Marshfield.
1681.—Joseph Pynchon.
1682.—Joseph Pynchon.
1683.—Samuel Marshfield.
1684.—Samuel Marshfield,—one session.
1685.—No record of an election.
1686.—No record of an election.
1687.—No record of an election.
1688.—No record of an election.
1689.—Henry Chapin.
1690.—No record of an election.
1691.—John Holyoke.
1692.—John Holyoke.
1693.—Major John Pynchon, chosen and afterwards elected an Assistant. Succeeded by his nephew, Benjamin Davis of Boston.
1694.—Benjamin Davis of Boston. Objected to by Gov. Phipps, on the ground of being a non-resident. Succeeded by Nathaniel Bliss.
1695.—Abel Wright.
1696.—Luke Hitchcock.
1697.—Luke Hitchcock.
1698.—Luke Hitchcock.
1699.—John Hitchcock.
1700.—John Pynchon 3d.
1701.—John Hitchcock.
1702.—John Hitchcock.
1703.—John Hitchcock.
1704.—John Hitchcock.
1705.—John Hitchcock.
1706.—Joseph Parsons.
1707.—Lieut. Joseph Stebbins.
1708.—Joseph Parsons.

Digitized by Google

1709.—Maj. John Pynchon.
1710.—Col. John Pynchon.
1711.—No record of an election.
1712.—Col. John Pynchon.
1713.—Luke Hitchcock.
1714.—Col. John Pynchon.
1715.—Luke Hitchcock.
1716.—Luke Hitchcock.
1717.—Lieut. Joseph Stebbins.
1718.—Capt. Luke Hitchcock.
1719.—Capt. Luke Hitchcock.
1720.—Capt. Luke Hitchcock.
1721.—Lieut. Joseph Stebbins.
1722.—Capt. Luke Hitchcock.
1723.—John Pynchon.
1724.—William Pynchon.
1725.—Lieut. William Pynchon.
1726.—Samuel Day.
1727.—Samuel Day.
1728.—Samuel Day.
1729.—Samuel Day.
1730.—William Pynchon.
1731.—William Pynchon and William Pynchon, Jr.
1732.—Capt. John Day.
1734.—William Pynchon, Jr.
1735.—William Pynchon, Jr.

Early Inhabitants.—When They Came.

The years in which the early inhabitants of Springfield were supposed to have settled, have been variously stated by writers of local history, but, except in a few instances, the dates so given have been largely conjectural. The date of the first mention of a settler's name in such records as the writers had consulted would be stated as the time of his arrival, but later investigations have shown an earlier period in many instances than that given, and in a number of cases the precise year of settlement has been established. Mr.

Digitized by Google

Thomas B. Warren, to whom I am greatly indebted for the following table, has made a more extensive research than any predecessor, and he has been able to make many corrections, as well as additions, to what has been published. He has also added the date of removal or death, which is given in this table for the first time. Where the precise date of any settler's arrival could not be ascertained, the year given in connection with his name refers to the first mention of it in the records, but his coming here could not have been long prior to it. The list embraces all who came here previous to 1663 who remained long enough to become in some degree identified with the settlement, even if they did not take up a permanent abode, but a majority remained, and their descendants are still numerous in and about this region:—

1636.—William Pynchon. Returned to England in 1652.

1636.—Matthew Mitchel. Did not remain here.

1636.—Henry Smith. Returned to England in 1652 or 1653.

1636.—Jehu Burr. Removed to Fairfield, Conn.

1636.—William Blake. Removed to Dorchester.

1636.—Edmund Wood. Removed.

1636.—Thomas Ufford. Removed.

1636.—John Cable. Removed to Fairfield, Conn., in 1641.

The above signed the agreement dated May 14, 1636.

1636.—Thomas Woodford. Removed in 1639.

1636.—Samuel Butterfield.

1636.—Jonas Wood.

1636.—John Reader.

The preceding were granted land May 16, 1636.

1636.—Richard Everett. Witnessed Indian deed. Removed to Dedham.

1636.—Joseph Parsons. Witnessed the Indian deed to Pynchon. Appears here next in 1645. Removed to Northampton; afterwards returned and died here in 1683.

Digitized by Google

1636.—John Allen. Witnessed Indian deed to Pynchon.

1636.—Thomas Horton. Witnessed Indian deed, and died here, 1641.

1636.—Faithful Thayler. Witnessed Indian deed. Did not remain.

1636.—John Townes. Witnessed Indian deed. Did not remain.

1636.—John Pynchon, son of William. Was 14 years old when he came here with his father. Died here, 1703.

1637 or 1638.—Rev. George Moxon. Returned to England 1652.

1638.—John Searle. Died here, 1641.

1638.—Thomas Merrick. Died here in 1704.

1639.—William Warriner. Died here in 1676.

1639.—Rowland Stebbins. Removed in 1656 to Northampton, where he died in 1671.

1639.—Thomas Stebbins, son of Rowland. Died here in 1683.

1639.—John Stebbins, son of Rowland. Removed to Northampton in 1656; died there in 1679.

1639.—John Leonard. Killed by the Indians in 1676.

1639.—Robert Ashley. Died here in 1682.

1639.—John Woodcock. Went to Connecticut. Died 1642.

1639.—John Allen.

1639.—John Burt. Rated, but never came here.

1639.—Henry Gregory. Went to Connecticut in 1642.

1639.—Samuel Hubbard. Went to Newport in 1648.

1639.—Samuel Wright. Went to Northampton in 1656 and died there in 1665.

1639.—Benjamin Wright, son of Samuel. Went to Northampton.

1639.—Samuel Wright, Jr., son of Samuel. Went to Northampton.

1639.—James Wright, son of Samuel. Went to Northampton in 1656.

1640.—Henry Burt. Died here in 1662.

Digitized by Google

1640.—Jonathan Burt, son of Henry. Died here in 1715.

1640.—David Burt, son of Henry. Removed to Northampton in 1655 and died there in 1690.

1640.—Nathaniel Burt, son of Henry. Died here in 1720.

1640.—Elizur Holyoke. Died here in 1675.

1640.—John Dibble. Died here in 1646.

1641.—John Noble. Died here in 1641.

1642.—Samuel Chapin. Died here in 1675.

1642.—Henry Chapin, son of Samuel. Died here in 1718.

1642.—Josias, son of Samuel. Died at Braintree, 1683.

1642.—David Chapin, son of Samuel. Went to Boston.

1642.—Japhet Chapin, son of Samuel. Died here in 1712.

1642.—Richard Sikes. Died here in 1676.

1643.—Alexander Edwards. Went to Northampton in 1656 and died there in 1690.

1643.—John Dover.

1643.—Morgan Jones. Died here in 1643.

1643.—Francis Ball. Drowned here in 1648.

1643.—Thomas Cooper. Killed by the Indians in 1675.

1643.—James Bridgman. Went to Northampton in 1655 and died there in 1676.

1643.—Roger Pritchard. Died at New Haven in 1671.

1643.—Judah Gregory. Died in Connecticut.

1643.—William Branch. Died here in 1683.

1643.—John Matthews. Died here in 1684.

1643.—John Harmon. Died here in 1661.

1644.—Benjamin Gooley. Died here in 1684.

1644. Miles Morgan. Died here in 1699.

1644.—Abraham Munden. Drowned at Enfield Falls in 1645.

1645.—William Vaughan.

1645.—William Jess. Drowned at Enfield Falls in 1645.

1645.—Francis Pepper. Died here in 1685.

1645.—John Burrhall.

1645.—Griffith Jones. Died here in 1676.

1645.—James Osborn. Died at Hartford in 1676.

Digitized by Google

1646.—George Colton. Died here in 1699.

1646.—John Clark. Died here in 1684.

1646.—Thomas Reeve. Died here in 1650.

1646.—Richard Exell. Died here in 1714.

1646.—Margaret Bliss, widow of Thomas of Hartford. Died here in 1684.

1646.—Nathaniel Bliss, son of Margaret. Died here in 1654.

1646.—Lawrence Bliss, son of Margaret. Died here in 1676.

1646.—Samuel Bliss, son of Margaret. Died here in 1720.

1646.—John Bliss, son of Margaret. Died here in 1702.

1646.—Edmund Haynes. Died here in 1646.

1646.—Thomas Thomson. Removed.

1646.—Reice Bedortha. Drowned here in 1683.

1646.—Hugh Parsons. Tried in Boston for witchcraft and found not guilty. Went to Watertown and died there in 1675.

1646.—John Lombard. Died here in 1672.

1646.—George Lanckton. Went to Northampton and died there in 1676.

1647.—Rowland Thomas. Died here in 1698.

1648.—Thomas Sewell. Took the oath of fidelity on 6th of February, 1649.

1648.—Samuel Marshfield. Died here in 1692.

1649.—Anthony Dorchester. Died here in 1683.

1649.—Henry Walkley. Went to Stratford, Conn.

1649.—Nathaniel Brown. Went to Middletown in 1650.

1649.—Benjamin Munn. Died here in 1675.

1649.—Thomas Miller. Killed by the Indians in 1675.

1649.—Jonathan Taylor. Lived here but died in Suffield in 1683.

1649.—William Brooks. Went to Deerfield and died there in 1688.

1650.—John Dumbleton. Died here in 1702.

1650.—John Stewart. Died here in 1690.

Digitized by Google

1650.—Edward Foster. Died here in 1720.
1650.—Samuel Terry. Died at Enfield, Conn., in 1731.
1650.—Hugh Dudley.
1650.—Richard Maund.
1651.—Benjamin Parsons. Died here in 1689.
1651.—Nathaniel Pritchard. Went away after 1691.
1651.—John Lamb. Died here in 1690.
1653.—Mr. Hosford.
1653.—Thomas Bancroft. Was dead in 1684.
1654.—George Alexander.
1654.—Simon Beamon. Died here in 1676.
1654.—Obadiah Miller. Date of death unknown.
1654.—Abel Wright. Died here in 1724.
1655.—Simon Sackett. Died here in 1659.
1655.—Thomas Gilbert. Died here in 1662.
1656.—John Gilbert, brother of Thomas, desired grant of land at Westfield but it was never taken.
1656.—Jonathan Gilbert, brother of Thomas, desired grant at Westfield but did not settle there.
1656.—Thomas Noble. Went to Westfield and died there in 1704.
1656.—William Morgan. Drowned here in 1663.
1656.—John Riley. Died here in 1684.
1657. John Bagg. Died here in 1683.
1658.—John Wood. Removed 1660.
1658.—John Stiles. Died at Windsor in 1683.
1658.—Joseph Crowfoot. Supposed to have died at Northampton in 1678.
1658.—Thomas Day. Died here 1711.
1658.—Richard Fellows. Died at Hatfield in 1663.
1659.—Rev. Pelatiah Glover. Died here in 1692.
1659.—John Scot. Died at Suffield in 1690.
1659.—Tahan Grant.
1659.—Nathaniel Ely. Died here in 1675.
1659.—Samuel Ely, son of Nathaniel. Died here in 1692.
1659.—Peter Swinck, negro. Died here in 1699.
1660.—John Keep. Killed by Indians in 1676.

Digitized by Google

1660.—Quince Smith. Given liberty to stay two months in town from December 18, 1660, when he was warned to depart the town.

1660.—Mr. Hooker. Preached here a short time and went away.

1661.—Charles Ferry. Died here in 1699.

1661.—Elizabeth Hitchcock, widow of Luke of New Haven, died here in 1696.

1661.—John Hitchcoock, son of Elizabeth. Died here in 1712.

1661.—Luke Hitchcock, son of Elizabeth. Died here in 1727.

1661.—Jeremy Horton, son of Thomas. Died here in 1782.

1661.—John Horton, son of Thomas.

1661.—John Harmon, son of John. Died here in 1712.

1661.—Samuel Harmon, son of John. Died at Suffield in 1677.

1661.—John Dorchester, son of Anthony. Died here in 1705.

1661.—James Dorchester. Died here in 1732.

1662.—John Petty. Died here in 1680.

1662.—John Henryson. Went to Haddam, Conn., and died there in 1688.

1662.—William Hunter. Killed by Indians in 1676.

1662.—James Taylor. Died here in 1720.

1662.—Thomas Mascall of Windsor, admitted.

1663.—Hugh Mackey. Had seat in church.

1663.—Thomas Thomson, a boy, had seat in church. Belonged in Windsor.

1663.—John Barber. Died here in 1712.

Clerk of the Writs.

The Clerk of the Writs was an official which the General Court required each town to elect, subject to confirmation at the next session of the County Court. It was his duty to issue summonses and grant writs of attachments in civil suits,

Digitized by Google

and to enter in the town books a record of all births, marriages and deaths. For a summons he received a fee of twopence; for a writ of attachment, threepence; for recording a birth, marriage or death, threepence. Henry Burt was the first Clerk of the Writs chosen for Springfield, having been elected by the town on the 29th day of the third month, 1649. The records of births, marriages and deaths are in his handwriting from his appointment in 1649 to 1662. The following are the names of the persons, with their terms of service, who held that office in Springfield:—

Henry Burt, 1649—1662. Died in office.

Thomas Cooper, 1663—1676. Killed by the Indians when Springfield was burned.

Samuel Holyoke, 1676. Died in office.

John Holyoke, 1677.

Town Recorders.

Every one who has had occasion to search the early records in various New England towns has noticed the difference in their completeness and intelligent statement of the various transactions which occurred, and how much is due to the recorders for a careful statement of those events which have become of the greatest interest to thousands of descendants in tracing the part which each inhabitant took in founding the towns and in making that history which now stands forth as a bright example of intelligent and conscientious endeavor. The records of Springfield are much more complete than any other in the first settlements on the Connecticut River, and much is due to Henry Smith, the first Recorder, who served from 1636 until his return to England in 1653. Elizur Holyoke, who soon succeeded him, appears to have been equally painstaking, but his duties were more perfunctory in their execution and reflect less of the feeling and opinion of the townspeople in their doings when assembled in public meetings. The following are the names of the recorders and their terms of service from 1636 to 1736:—

Henry Smith .....1636—1652

Digitized by Google

John Pynchon.....1652—1655
Elizur Holyoke.....1656
In the absence of John Pynchon.
John Pynchon.....1657—1660
Elizur Holyoke.....1661—1676
Died in office.
John Holyoke.....1677—1680
Daniel Denton.....1681
John Holyoke.....1682—1695
John Pynchon, Jr.....1696
Jonathon Burt.....1697—1700
John Pynchon, Jr.....1701
John Holyoke.....1702—1711
Pelatiah Bliss.....1712—1715
Joseph Warriner.....1716
Pelatiah Bliss.....1717—1727
William Pynchon, Jr.....1628—1636

1728 - 1736

THE GOOD SENSE OF THE COMMON PEOPLE PREVAILED.

Looking backward from this period of time we find but little in the town records to indicate that William Pynchon had an active part in the administration of the town's affairs. Undoubtedly he was looked to for counsel and suggestion, but after the first few years the details were entrusted to others, who appear to have been fully equal to their various duties. Returning to England in 1652, he left nothing except the record of his duties as magistrate and the transactions connected with the publication of his book and the burning of it by the authorities in the market place at Boston, to show from our present point of view, any impression which he made upon the life of the community. That he was a man of ability and one who exerted a powerful influence in the earlier work of the Colony, there can be no doubt. But after the settlers had once secured a foothold, neither the withdrawal of a few nor the death of any single individual, would have broken up the settlement. The law of average prevailed, and there was sufficient cohesive force in the leading spirits

Digitized by Google

to have successfully worked out the problem of self-government, and brought any question that might have arisen, to a successful issue. The sternest problem which at any time, with perhaps a single exception, confronted them, was simply one of food and clothing,—material subsistence. When the Indians in treachery came down upon the settlement it was the average opinion and the average courage which saved the inhabitants and it was this spirit which rebuilt the town.

Transferring the business of the town from the whole body to a chosen few, the selectmen, did not relieve the inhabitants of responsibility. It was the duty of every man in the settlement who was an "admitted inhabitant" to be present at the annual town meetings and to take part in its affairs, to either agree or express dissent. May 7, 1645, this vote was passed:—

"It is voted and agreed upon by y^e^ generall consent of the Plantation that if any inhabitant shall absent himself from any town meeting upon any sufficient warning given them, or shall withdraw from the meeting before there be a full discharge, without a sufficient excuse or leave, he shall be liable to pay half a bushel of Indian corn for every such defect. It was voted to be a sufficient warning if publik noticement is given after a lecture to meet in the afternoon."

It would appear that even this vote did not produce the desired effect, for the fine was increased the next year to one bushel. The inhabitants were required to be present "when the blessing is desired," indicating that town meetings in the early years were opened with prayer. This law, as laid down by the town, was kept in force for many years, but the fine was finally reduced to sixpence. At the town meeting in April, 1665, there were no less than fifteen voters absent, but the majesty of the law was sustained. The founders swerved not from the decrees which they had laid down for the governing of the town. The foremost as well as the humblest, from Deacon Chapin down to John Matthews, who used to beat the drum for Sunday meetings, came in for his share when delinquent.

Digitized by Google

Location of the First Meeting House.

There is nothing in the town records to show where religious services were first held. In the absence of a meeting house it is probable that they were conducted at the residence of some of the settlers,—at the house of William Pynchon, at Mr. Moxon's, or possibly elsewhere. The first mention of a meeting house is under date of January 10, 1645, when it was voted that every inhabitant should give 28 days' work toward such purpose, no man to be required to work over six days at a time. It was first voted to take forty rods of land from the lot of Thomas Stebbins, but later six rods square was deemed sufficient, and for the remainder of the forty rods Stebbins was to allow a rod in breadth for a way to the training field. February 28, 1645, a bargain was made with Thomas Cooper to build the meeting-house. It was to be 40 feet long, 25 wide, nine feet between joints, to have four large windows, two on each side and one on each end. There were to be two turrets, one for the bell and the other for a watch-house. It was to be completed by the 30th of September at an expense of 80 pounds. On the 26th of March, less than one month, the town acknowledged that Cooper had fulfilled his bargain. He was to receive in payment, "wheate, pease, pork, wampum, debts and labor." It stood, as is generally known, on the south side of our present Court square, a few feet back from Main street, near what is now Elm street, on which it faced. This lot was originally Henry Gregory's, but when he withdrew from the town and went to Connecticut, Thomas Stebbins, son of Rowland, purchased it. On this spot was erected the first building devoted to religious worship in this State west of Boston and vicinity, and the first public building for any purpose in Springfield. This was the beginning of our present First church. Thomas Cooper, the builder of the meeting-house, came with John Stiles' company from England to Windsor, removing thence to Springfield when still a young man.

In 1650 John Pynchon appears to have driven an advantageous bargain to make a chamber in the meeting-house:—

Digitized by Google

"February 6, 1650. It is agreed by the towne that if mr John Pynchon will make a chamber over the meeting howse and board it he shall have the use of it Intirely to himself for Ten years, and then if the Town need it they may have it, provided they alow the s[d] mr John Pynchon the charge that he hath been about it, or else he is to have the use of it longer till they do alow him the charge that he layed out about it."

Evidently this gave dissatisfaction when the voters reflectd upon what they had done, and two years later it came up in town meeting again for consideration, when this action was taken:—

"There falling out some disputes betwixt mr John Pynchon and the towne in reference to the above mentioned bargain, about the meeting-house chamber, it was put to vote whether the Inhabitants be willing to take the chamber into theyr hand again presently, promising to pay mr. John Pynchon his wholl charge that he hath bin at about it, for the time past; and he to have the use of the chamber till October next, provided he lay not above 400 bushells of corne in it; if he exceed that quantity he is to underprop y[e] floor at his own charge, as Rich: Sykes and Thos: Cooper shall judge meete. It was voted affirmatively to all the particulars, whereupon George Colton and Robert Ashley were nominated by mr. John Pynchon, and appointed by y[e] vote of y[e] Inhabitants, to gather in y[e] rate that shall be made by the Selectmen for the charge layed out about this floor, and see it payd into mr. Pynchon by y[e] 20th of February next, in marchantable wheate at 3s 10d per bushell."

The chamber, coming into the hands of the town, was let for many years to different individuals as a place for storing grain, though John Pynchon does not appear to have occupied it again after giving it up to the town.

The Burying-Ground and Training-Field.

West of the meeting-house, on the banks of the Connecticut, William Pynchon and Henry Smith, by order of the town, bargained with Francis Ball and Thomas Stebbins, ac-

Digitized by Google

cording to a report made to the town February 26, 1645, for 2 1-2 acres of land for a burying ground and a training-field. Here were the home lots of the two; Ball on coming here from Connecticut bought the improvements of the lot owned by John Woodcock, on which are now located the Chicopee bank building, the Hampden County court house, and the Elm-street grammar school building. The town took an acre of Ball's lot and an acre and a half of the Stebbins lot, for which it gave in payment double the number of acres elsewhere. A street had been previously opened from Main street to the meeting-house, and this was continued two rods wide to the training-field. After Ball's marriage, and four years after his settlement in Springfield, he was drowned in the Connecticut. His widow married Benjamin Munn, who continued to reside on her home lot until his death. In 1645 Thomas Cooper, who was then one of the selectmen, made this entry in the town book:—

"It was voted that Thomas Stebbins and Benjamin Munn should have use of the trayning place for pasture for the term of ten years, for certayne, and for the term of their own personal living, if they live longer, upon condition that they keepe it cleare of offensive matter, as wood and brush, or the like and they are now to sow it with inglish grass seed."

This lot was used for exercising the military company, and for a burying-ground for about 200 years. When the first settlers came from England to this country, both France and England were little more than a military camp, and evidently the first impulse of the settlers was to arm for defence; but where the enemy was to come from to make the attack was not explained. Nevertheless they set about preparing for defence by training the youth as well as the elder men in the manual of arms. They evidently cherished their military titles, regarding them as tokens of honor. Under the date of November 14, 1639, is this record:—

"It is ordered y^{t} the exercise of training shall be practiced one day in every month, and if occasions do sometymes hinder, then y^{e} like space of tyme shall be observed another tyme

Digitized by Google

though it be 2 dayes after one another. And y^t this tyme of trayning is referred to y^e discretion of Henry Smith, who is chosen by mutuall consent to be the Serjant of y^e Company, who shall have power to choose a Corporall for his assistant, and who soever shall be absent himselfe with out a lawful excuse shall forfeit 12 pence, & y^t all above 15 yeares of age shall be counted for soldiers, and the tyme to begin the first Thursday in December next."

An Early Adoption of Referendum.

Referendum, or the submitting of certain public measures to the people for approval, after having been enacted by the Legislature has been discussed at considerable length in recent times, and no doubt it has been considered in the light of a new discovery,—certainly as something never practiced in this country. In Springfield it is more than 250 years old. When the selectmen were elected in 1646 this vote was adopted:—

"By mutual consent it is agreed to refer into theyr the Selectmen's hands the ordering of all prudential affayers of the town, and whatsoever they so order in reference to the good of the towne shall stand in force as y^e act of the towne, provided that what orders or conclusions they shall agree upon, be openly published before the generality of y^e towne after a lecture, or at any trayning day, or any other public meeting: and in case there be no negative vote by the generality of the towne within 7 days after, then it shall stand and be taken for granted that the towne by such silence doe confirme and establish theyr orders."

The "generality of the town" is understood to mean a majority of those having right to vote. This practice was maintained for many years. The second volume of records shows by frequent statement that measures adopted by the selectmen were read on public occasions, with the date of reading affixed to the selectmen's decree.

A Toll Road Established.

The making of public roads was one of the early duties to

Digitized by Google

which the selectmen were called, and the first toll road was authorized in 1648. The selectmen were allowed liberty to set a certain toll on carts that shall pass any highway which shall appeare more than ordinary chargeable in the reparation of it." At a town-meeting held November 7, 1648, it was voted as follows:—

"It is agreed that those who will joyne to make a cartway over y^e^ meddow against Robert Ashley's shall have liberty to barr up y^e^ Cartway, and to take 4 pence per load of any others that shall cart over said way, who have not Joyned in making of it. Those who have given in their names to make y^e^ cartway are as followeth: Thomas Merrick, Thomas Stebbins, James Bridgman, John Clarke, William Warriner, Rowland Stebbins, Samuel Wright Samuel Marshfield, Widow Ball."

This road was at some point north of the present village of West Springfield. In 1660 a toll bridge was established over Mill river, where the street railway now crosses the river on the way to Forest park. The town voted:—

"The lower end of the Towne have Liberty to make a cart Bridge over y^e^ mill river, above y^e^ old mill, & such as Joyne not in making of it, if they shall make use of it they shall allow or pay to y^e^ makers of it 3 pence per Load for Three years."

This establishes the locality of Pynchon's grain-mill nearer than any other record in the first volume; it must have been at or near the site of the mill which is still in existence there.

Excluding Unworthy Persons.

Unworthy persons or those liable to become a town charge, were not admitted for settlement, the founders thus undertaking to guard at the beginning against all undesirable characters. As early as 1642 this vote was passed:—

"It is agreed with the generall consent and vote of the Inhabitants of Springfield: That if any man of this Township shall under the Colour of friendship or otherwise intertayne any person or persons here, to abide or continue as inmates, or shall subdivide theyr house lots to entrtayne them as ten-

Digitized by Google

ants or otherwise, for a longer tyme than one month, or 31 days, without the generall consent & allowance of the inhabitants (children or servants of the family that remayne single persons excepted) shall forfeit for the first default xx shillings, to be destrayned by the Constable of their goods, cattell or chattails, for y^e^ publique use of the Inhabitants: And alsoe he shall forfeit xx shillings per month for every month that any such person or persons shall soe continue in this township, with out the generall consent of the Inhabitants: and if in y^e^ tyme of theyr abode after y^e^ limitation they shall neede releefe, not being able to mayntayn themselves, then he or they that entertayne such persons shall be lyable to be rated by the Inhabitants for y^e^ releife & maintenance of the said party or parties, as the Inhabitants shall think meete."

In 1659 John Wood was called to account for giving entertainment to Isaac Hall for the space of two months, and was fined 40 shillings. Quince Smith was regarded as another undesirable person. He was given liberty to tarry in town "2 months from y^e^ 18th of December, 1660; if he tarry longer it must be by a new liberty from y^e^ selectmen." On the 18th of February he was warned by the selectmen to depart the town. The sons of even the first settlers were not admitted as inhabitants, to be voters and assume the responsibilities of citizenship, without giving bonds to the town to secure it against any charge which might possibly arise on their account. Deacon Chapin gave bonds of 20 pounds each when two of his sons were admitted, Henry in 1660, and Josiah in 1663. At the time of Henry's admission Elizur Holyoke gave bonds in the sum of 20 pounds to the town treasurer for the admission of Samuel Ely, "to secure the town from any charge which may arise to the town by the admission of the said Ely or his family," the same as had been imposed on Deacon Chapin.

Before the Selectmen and the County Court.

Looked back upon in the light of the present, the first settlers of Springfield formed almost a spotless community, not

Digitized by Google

entirely unlike some of the remote rural communities of recent times. There were no thefts, little drunkenness, and no brutal assaults. The breaches of the public peace were mostly of a trival nature, and with rare exceptions would not now call for consideration. The shortcomings of the first settlers consisted mainly in not living strictly up to "town orders," such as failing to ring the swine, not maintaining suitable fences, and occasionally omitting attendance at town meetings. Possibly there might have been some neighborhood gossip and occasionally departures from the standard set by the "fathers of the town," but there were no crimes committed that would shock the community, such as breach of public trust, assault or murder. The offenses of our ancestors were mostly of a nature which would now, rarely, if at all, be heard of in our courts. There was no lack of vigilance and no lack of public officers to enforce what was then held as a public offense. At a very early day "Two wise and discreet men" were chosen annually at the town-meeting, "to present on court days all breaches of Court or Town orders, or any other misdemeanors as shall come to theyr knowledge, either by their own observation or by credible information of others, and they shall take out process for the appearance of such as are delinquent, or witnesses, to appear on sayd days, when all presentments shall be Judicially heard and examined by the magistrate. . . . . These to stand in this office for a year or till others be chosen in their roome."

The cases of breach of town orders came before the selectmen, and the graver offenses before the county court, held twice a year, which was at Northampton in March and in Springfield in September,—for which 12 jurymen were summoned, selected mainly from the jurisdiction of the two towns, but from other settlements in part at a later period. The first trials, when William Pynchon was the magistrate, were before a jury of six, all residents of Springfield, as no other settlements had been made hereabouts prior to his departure in 1652 for England.

One of the breaches of town orders relates to a defective

Digitized by Google

fence in what was later West Sprinfield. Reice Bedortha and John Bagg had been chosen fence-viewers on the west side of the "Great River," and they discovered that John Scott had a very defective fence, to which they called his attention. They found "20 rods altogether deficient & 20 defects in other places. Having given him warning and yet upon a 2d view a month after they found the aforesaid defects; & a 3d tyme they found y^e^ defects a fort Night after." The selectmen considered his case and summed up his great neglect as below:—

"The Select men doe Judge that after y^e^ first warning to the 2d view should be accounted but one defect. But the 20 rod is now 20 shillings, & y^e^ 20 other defects 20 shillings more. After y^e^ 2d warning when y^e^ viewers went the 3d tyme to see it a fortnight after being 12 days at 12 pence per Rod, makes 20 shillings every day, which comes to 12 pounds the 12 days; togither with y^e^ 40 shillings aforesaid makes y^e^ whole 14 pounds, one half wherof y^e^ Towne order gives to y^e^ viewers, & y^e^ other halfe to y^e^ Towne."

This fine of 14 pounds, nearly equivalent to $70, would probably have bankrupted John Scott, and on a training day the town voted to remit its half, undoubtedly taking this view of the situation. At the same time, when Bedortha and Bagg, the two viewers, had presented Scott, there came another complaint:—

"John Bagg complaining against Reice Bedortha, his partner, for one rod defective. Reice disowning it to be his fence the Selectmen Judged that y^e^ fence must first be determined his before he can be concluded defective, or Lyable to y^e^ fine." But this was not the end. It being shown that Bedortha and Bagg had been remiss in their public duties as fence viewers, they two were brought to justice, as the record shows:—

"It is ordered that y^e^ viewers of fences, viz: Reice Bedortha and John Bagg, for neglecting their Charge in not viewing fences according to order, shall pay a fine of 10 shillings to y^e^ Towne, that is 5 shillings apeice."

Digitized by Google

Fines for having defective fences were not imposed upon the white settlers alone. The viewers at a later date, Edward Foster and Thomas Miller, complained of the "Indian Catonis & his company for not doing up the water fence belonging to their land in the field, they having had warning, about 4 or 5 rods being defective upon the land next to the river, besides y^e^ securing of the river, for which neglect they are fined to pay 2 and 1-2 bushels of Indian corne." The Indians were neither prompt menders of fences nor in payment of fines. At the next meeting of the selectmen they entered their decree in this case:—

"The Indian fence into Agawam river being still defective it is ordered that y^e^ viewers shall amend it & have double compensation according to law, & have warrant to y^e^ constable to Levy it, & also to Levy the 2 and 1-2 bushels of Indian corne, which they were fined at the last meeting of y^e^ Selectmen."

Indiscretions of Our Puritan Youth.

The sons of our Puritan ancestors could not have been entirely unlike the boys of our present time, but they had the law laid down to them in a summary manner when they transgressed. The selectmen, Deacon Chapin, Nathaniel Ely, George Colton, Rowland Thomas and Elizur Holyoke, in 1664, made observation and recorded this decree:—

"The Selectmen considering the great damage done to y^e^ glass windowes in y^e^ meeting house by childrens playing about y^e^ meeting house. They do order that if any persons children or others, shall be found playing at any sports about the meeting house, whereby y^e^ glass windows thereof may be endamaged, such persons shall be liable to a fine of 12d a peece for each tyme they shall be found soe playing, which fine is to be paid within 3 days after such default, and if the Governors [fathers] of any youth that soe offend shall refuse to pay the said fyne, such youths shall be liable to be whipt by the Constable before 3 or more of y^e^ Selectmen, who shall determine y^e^ number of stripes to be inflicted,

Digitized by Google

& if any other persons so offending shall refuse to pay y^e^ said fyne as aforesaid, they shall be liable to y^e^ punishment as aforesaid, & all such fines shall go one half to the informers, & the other half to y^e^ Selectmen, for the use of the town in bearing publik charges."

This had the desired effect as no record was made of the boys being whipt under the direction of the benign Deacon Chapin and his fellow-members of the board. But the spirit of youth was evidently abroad and if they could not throw stones at the meeting-house windows they could do some other things even at the risk of being punished. The argus eyes of the conservators of the public peace were not unmindful of improprieties by whomsoever committed, as the following indicates:—

"It being observed & complayned of that Persons do frequently take liberty to ride very swiftly with their horses in the streets to y^e^ endangering of children and others, it is therefore ordered that if any person be observed to Run his horse or to ride faster than an ordinary gallop in y^e^ streets of this town, except upon such urgent occasions as shall by y^e^ Selectmen be judged warrantabel so to do, he shall be liable to a fine of 3s 4d, to be paid, one shilling to the Informer & the rest to y^e^ Towne. This order not to extend to Troopers in tymes of their exercise."

"Troopers," were the members of the cavalry company, who might be out for exercise on a training day. The first to transgress this order were Thomas Stebbins, Jr., Timothy Cooper, John Hitchcock, Samuel Bliss, Jr., and Jonathan Ashley, all young men. On notification to appear, Stebbins went before the selectmen, who for "fiersely galloping & running his horse last Wednesday forenoon, in y^e^ street from Goodman Miracks upwards, acknowledged it and was sentenced to pay 3s 4d." The others not appearing, their trial was continued till the next lecture day, when they were fined 2s 4d each.

Youthful indiscretions began to show themselves about this time within as well as without the meeting-house. At

Digitized by Google

a meeting of the selectmen April 7, 1669, it was voted:—

Miles Morgan and Jonathan Burt are ordered to sit in y^e^ Gallery to give check to the disorders in youth & young men In tyme of Gods worship. Anthony Dorchester is to sit in y^e^ Guard Seate for y^e^ like end."

The preceding are not the only instances in which the youth of that time were transgressors of the established customs. Even Elizur Holyoke's sons were subject to disciplin and were brought into court with others. In the Pynchon Magistrate Book is the following record:—

"Thomas Noble, Constable, presenting Thomas Thomson and John Horton for the last Sabbath, June 7, 1664, in the evening about 1-2 hour after Sunset, Samuel and Elizur Holyoke, being accessories in sayd fray; the Commissioners upon examination of the case do find that the said four persons did profane the Lord's day and therefore determine that they all shall be admonished thereof, and that Thomas Thomson, John Horton and Samuel Holyoke shall pay a fine of 5 shillings apeice to the County, or be whipt by the Constable on the naked body with three stripes apeice, whereupon they were all admonished and the three former desiring to pay their fines than otherwise, were ordered to pay them to the County Treasurer."

The Justices, or Commissioners, as they called themselves, who sat in this case, were Deacon Samuel Chapin and Elizur Holyoke, the latter the father of the Holyoke boys. Thomas Thomson was a Windsor youth who resided here for a short time.

John Pynchon's Experience in Pork Raising.

In 1656 John Pynchon set out on a pork-raising speculation, on Freshwater river, now in Enfield, Conn.,—at that time within the jurisdiction of Massachusetts. He procured a grant of land, 20 acres for himself, and 10 acres each for George Colton and Benjamin Cooley. When granted it was with the agreement that "if they doe not make use of it themselves it is to return into the Townes hands agayne—

Digitized by Google

they are not to sell it to any other." The sequel was not recorded until October 8, 1660, when it appeared that Cooley had withdrawn, Pynchon taking his portion. The record gives the conditions and the results:—

"According to order by the Selectmen there was granted parsell of land at fresh water brook, to Mr. Pynchon, George Colton and Benjamin Cooley, in proportion as they carry on their design of keeping swine there. In all forty acres of upland, ten acres to each quarter part, and this upon condition that they doe within two years carry on the design of keeping swine there. If they fail in carrying on that design within two years, or such of them as doe faile, they forfeit the land, & it remains to the other or them that do keep swine there; or else falls to the town, if none carry on that design of keeping swine. The design of keeping swine there was accordingly caryed on & within the tyme limited, and continued until Windsor corne fields eat up y^{e} swine."

This quotation is in the handwriting of John Pynchon, and what he probably intended to say was, that the swine ran out of the Enfield woods, in which they were fattening on acorns, and other nuts, into the Windsor corn-fields, and ate so much that they consequently died from the effects, and not by being eaten up by the fields.

In the grants of land at Woronoco were sixty acres on the request of Thomas Merrick and David Ashley to Timothy Mather of Dorchester, and forty acres to his father, the Rev. Richard Mather, the first minister of that town. The family of the Rev. Mr. Mather were of more than ordinary ability. His sons, with the exception of Timothy, were ministers. Two went back to England and preached there during their lives. Another, Eleazer Mather, was the first minister of Northampton, and it was his daughter Eunice, who became the wife of the Rev. John Williams, and was killed by the Indians after the burning of Deerfield, on the way to Canada. From her is descended Mrs. Elizabeth Storrs Mead, president of Mount Holyoke college at South Hadley. Timothy, the father of the family, is the ancestor of all who

Digitized by Google

bear the name of Mather in New England. This grant at Woronoco remained in the family for a considerable period.

Round Hill Given to Pynchon for Bringing Sheep to Town.

The name "Round hill," applied to the elevation between North Main and Plainfield streets, is nearly as old as Springfield itself. The hill is mentioned in the record by that name not many years after the settlement was begun. In 1654, it was, with adjoining land on the west, given to John Pynchon by the town on condition that he would bring 40 sheep into the town and offer them for sale to the inhabitants. This, too, was the introduction of that important domestic animal into this region. Among the "Several particulars which was voted unto by the Towne upon a trayning day, May 29th, 1654, was the following:—

"In consideration of this said land the said John Pynchon doth promise to purchase 40 sheep within the space of six months, and he to use his best indevoure to bring them into Towne and there to dispose of them as he shall see cause, provided he sell them not to any out of town in case any in towne will buy them.

The 15 acres of land was laid out to him, part of it under the round hill next to his 3 corner meddow, & part of it upon y^e^ round hill: It goeth over y^e^ round hill and leaving a part of it. John Pynchon desired the rest of y^e^ land on that hill & so down to y^e^ brooke called Endbrooke, or 3 corner meddow brook, being about six acres, so that in all Mr. Pynchon hath about 21 acres."

At a later day this grant to Pynchon was increased to 23 acres, on account of his introducing the 40 sheep. "Three-corner meddow" is now Hampden park, and Endbrook in later days came to be known to Springfield as North-end brook. The level region, on part of which stands Brightwood, was known to the first settlers as the "Plaine," and has not the name of Plainfield street, of the present time, come down to us from that fact?

Digitized by Google

Our Village Blacksmith Captured by Cromwell and Forced to Migrate.

The blacksmith was an important and useful citizen in all the New England settlements. In the early days his work was needed by every one who was tilling the earth and clearing the forests. In many communities unusual efforts were made to secure a competent workman in this craft, who was given valuable grants of land to make a permanent abode in the town and perform such work as was most needed; in fact, it was a calling that came nearer and was in closer touch with the people of those early times than any other. Longfellow's picture of the smith in later days might apply to him of ancient Springfield:—

Under a spreading chestnut tree
The village smithy stands;
The smith, a mighty man is he,
With large and sinewy hands;
And the muscles of his brawny arms
Are strong as iron bands.

Our smith was John Stewart, a thrifty and bustling Scotchman, whose early adventures made him an interesting character, though he appears to have embarked in a failing cause, which brought to him deportation from his native land to the wilds of America, where he served more usefully and with greater credit to himself than when he was fighting the battles of Charles I in his own Scotch Highlands. But let us go back to the record here prior to his advent in Springfield. The town was without a permanent smith and might have had none, for nearly 10 years after the beginning of the settlement. Under date of January 8, 1646, this record was made: "George Colton and Miles Morgan are appoynted to doe theyr best to get a smith for y^e^ Towne." Eight months later, September 4, this entry in the records was made:—

"A bargaine was driven the day above said betwixt the towne of Springfield and Francis Ball for a Shop for a Smith, which is to be 12 foote wide, 16 foote in length, six foote stud

Digitized by Google

betwixt Joynts, a chimny for the forge, runged, to be boarded both roofe and sides, to make a doore and windowe in the end, with a beam in y^e^ middist, for which work to be sufficiently accomplished by September 28th, next, the towne doth condition to pay him five pounds either in wheate at 3s 8d per bushel, or in worke as he shal need it, to be payd in unto him y^e^ 10th of march next, at the house of Henry Smith. He doth also agree to find boards for y^e^ covering and sides, with nayles & hinges, &c, and what he wants else, and he is to bring in his account what boards he useth and what other charges he is at, for which he is to be payd as before in wheate at 3s 8d per bushel, or in worke as he and they shall agree. It is agreed that this house shall remayne in the hands of the towne till they se cause to dispose otherwise of it."

What success George Colton and Miles Morgan had in getting a smith, is not known, nor the date of John Stewart's coming to Springfield, but he is the first one mentioned and probably was the first to take up his residence here. His quitting Scotland was enforced by Cromwell after the battle of Dunbar, he having been engaged on the side of the vanquished. Prior to this event, the marquis of Montrose, who began his career as a covenanter, went over into England and there came under the influence of Charles I, whose cause he espoused in opposition to his former declarations. He returned to the Highlands of Scotland and there raised the royal standard, around which he gathered an army and then waged war in behalf of the king. Into this service went our John Stewart, who was, as he says engaged in five battles till the tide turned against the cause which he was serving. The royal army was then under David Leslie, and had more than double the numbers of that commanded by Cromwell. Confident of success, Leslie left his entrenchments at Dunbar and marched to the open plain, when Cromwell seized the opportune moment and won the day, capturing the entire army not already slain in the engagement. Many of the prisoners were deported and John Stewart was among the number. On coming to England he was sold to service and John

Digitized by Google

Pynchon was the buyer. As he was a capable smith he was put to work in the smithery, which had been built by the town and in Pynchon's accounts appear credits to various ones for "your helping John in the Smithery." November 29, 1653, before Elizur Holyoke and William Warriner, was made this agreement between Pynchon and Stewart:—

"I agree with John Stewart to allow me yearly 12 shillings in Smithery work for 3 years, which is for my staying [waiting] so long for that 30 pounds which is due to me from him for releasing him from my service. And he y^e^ said John Stewart consented & promised to allow me for three years twelve shillings per year in mending or making of Iron work.

John Pynchon."

In 1658 the shop was given to Stewart by the town, and he pursued his calling many years. One of his public duties was to see that all swine above three months old were ringed, and the selectmen appointed him "to goe twice every week through the town, from March to November, to take notice what swine are unrung and to demand of the owners for every such swine, and in case any shall refuse to pay him 6d for ringing them, warrant will be granted to the constable to distraine, who shall have 3d for his pains."

Stewart prospered for some years and received various grants of lands. In his old age he became infirm and finally bedridden, and among other misfortunes a horse was taken from him for use in an expedition in pursuit of Indians and died from hard usage. When Sir Edmund Andros came into power as governor of New England Stewart sent him a petition, now in the State archives at Boston, wherein he recounts his service under the king and what he had suffered here. It is in the handwriting of James Cornish, of Northampton, who was clerk of the courts for Hampshire county under Andros's administration, and is as follows:—

"To His Excellency Sir Edmund Andros, Knight, Governor & Captain General in Chief of all His Majesties Territory: in New England: Whereas, your poor petitioner was

Digitized by Google

in service in five battles under the noble Marquis of Montrose, in Scotland, for His Majesty, King Charles the First, & thereby suffered & received many dangerous wounds, having escaped with his life through mercy, yet his health has been and is likely to be deeply impayred whilst he lives, being altogether left uncapable of getting a livelyhood in this world for himself and family; that although having a trade which might afford him a comfortable living, he through Gods providence was layd about three years last past bedrid, and so continues uncapable to gaine any reliefe in his sad condition, and never received one penny towards all his service, wherein he was engaged. Was afterwards taken by Lord Cromwell in the fight at Dunbar, & after sent into this land where I was sold for eight years service to purchase my future freedom.

"God having bestowed some small estate on your poor petitioner whilst he gave him ability to labour, may it please your excellency, I had lately a horse pressed from me for service in this country, in pursuit of Indians, which dyed in the service by the wrong he received before he came home. Your poor petitioner was greatly disappointed by his loss, which was all the team he had, & having bin constrayned to buy another, which cost 6 pounds 10 shillings, for supply of his familys present want, although he is very doubtful whether this will prove so serviceable as the former did.

"Your humble petitioner most humbly craves that your Excellency would vouchsafe to order a just & due satisfaction to him for his so great damage, & your petitioner shall daily pray for the best of blessings on your Excellency, & remayne your most unworthy humble servant, John Stewart.

Springfield, 19th September, 1688."

As Andros was not looked upon at that time with greater favor than was his royal master in England, our Puritan ancestry did not honor John Stewart's draft. The poor man quitted this world's troubles April 21, 1690, and two days later his will was presented for probate, Samuel Marshfield and Obadiah Miller making oath that they were present and saw him sign it.

Digitized by Google

The battle of Dunbar took place September 3, 1650, when 4,000 of the Scotch army were slain and 10,000 taken prisoners by Cromwell. Deportation of the prisoners must have begun very soon afterwards. The ship John and Sarah cleared from London and passed the search office at Gravesend on the 8th of November, 1651, for Boston, with 272 Scotch prisoners, who were consigned to Thomas Kemble of Charlestown. John Stewart probably came in a previous ship as his name is not in the list. Rev. John Cotton, in a letter to Cromwell, under date of Boston, July 5th, 1651, wrote:—

"The Scotts whom God delivered into your hands at Dunbarre and whereof sundry persons were sent here, we have been desirous (as we could) to make their yoke easy. Such as were sick of scurvy or otherwise have not wanted for physic or chyrurgery. They have not been sold for slaves to perpetual servitude, but for 6 or 7 or 8 years, as we do our own; and he that bought the most of them (I heare) buildeth houses for them as their owne, requiring 3 days in the weeke to worke for him (by turns) and 4 days for themselves, and promiseth as soon as they can repay him the money he laid out for them, he will set them at liberty."

John Stewart was not the only one who gave service to Pynchon under like conditions or for payment of passage. It appears to have been a common custom for young unmarried men to pay for their passage in labor, after their arrival, and John Pynchon must have secured them personally, or by an agent in Boston.

Hampshire County Created.

The movement for creating a county organization in this part of the colony of Massachusetts Bay, which resulted in the formation of the County of Hampshire, was begun in a special town-meeting held February 26, 1662, which declared:—

"Upon conference & serious consultation, the Town by vote concluded it convenient & necessary that there should

Digitized by Google

be all due consideration concerning Setling the Townes in this Western part of the Collony into the forme of a County: In order whereunto Capt. Pynchon, Lieut. Holyoke & Ensign Cooper"—

Here the record, which is in the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke, ends, but we find that at the next meeting in May of the General Court, the proposition was presented by John Pynchon, who was present as the deputy from Springfield—his second year's service. The county organization was perfected, thus signalizing an important event in the progress of our local government, and almost the first entry of John Pynchon into public life, beyond the confines of the township. He was now in his 36th year, and for more than 40 years after this he was an important figure in the history of the Connecticut valley, of which Springfield was the central point of action. The creation of courts and the settlement of towns, all eminating at suggestion from this central point, gave Springfield a foremost rank among the places outside the settlements along the eastern seaboard, and marked an era in the little settlement, founded 26 years before under difficulties which to spirits less courageous might well have seemed too great to overcome.

Minor Events, but not Without Interest.

Our selectmen must have had regard for financial responsibilities, and sometimes returned the offenses against their commands to profitable account. In 1660, Richard Fellows, having sold his land by promise contrary to order, whereby it was forfeited to the town, they took off the forfeiture on condition that he "supply the Towne with a sufficient horse for a journey to y^{e} Bay this next Spring or Summer, when y^{e} Towne shall please to call for it." This might have been with a view of supplying the transportation for the deputy to the General Court when he went to Boston.

Monopolizing official positions was not confined to the General Court. In 1660 John Pynchon was selectman, town clerk, town treasurer, and moderator of all town-meetings

Digitized by Google

for the year, which with his numerous business interests must have kept him well occupied.

The annual town-meetings, after the town's affairs were placed in the hands of selectmen who were elected by the people, were at first held on the first Tuesday of November of each year. At a special meeting in January, 1660, it was voted that henceforth the "Generall Towne meeting for the choice of Towne officers shall be on y^e^ first Tuesday in February." The town was called together at the usual time in November, and after much deliberation it was concluded to adhere to the former vote. At the February meeting it was voted that "Hence forward yearly at y^e^ Generall Towne meeting there shal be a moderator chosen who shall stand as moderator not only for that day but for all town meetings the year ensuing." At this meeting it was voted that the moderator shall always be "chosen by papers,"—that is by ballots,—which is the first mention of a vote being taken other than "by the erection of hands."

The town constable was an important officer in early times, and was selected with more than ordinary care, regard being had to those qualities which would make him an acceptable and efficient official in maintaining order, and in collecting town rates and fines. At the meeting in 1660 it was voted:—

"That henceforth y^e^ choice of y^e^ Constable shall be after this manner: The Constable whose tyme is expired before he goes out of his place, shall Nominate two men, and y^e^ Towne commissioners or chiefe civil power in Towne, shall Nominate one more, or two, which they pleas. The Three men, or 4, if 4 be Nominated, shal be put to vote, & y^e^ that hath most votes shall be constable the yeare ensuing, who by Country Law [law of the General Court] is lyable to Five Pound fine for refusal of y^e^ office."

At this meeting Robert Ashley was chosen constable, "& had his oath given him, which he took y^e^ same day. Lawrence Bliss was chosen Constable Deputy for supply of y^e^ Constables place in his absence."

Toil in its hardest aspect must have been expressed in the

Digitized by Google

faces of those who wrestled with the difficulties which beset every one on the banks of the Connecticut at the beginning, and toil was alike honorable to all.. Every one labored in the fields and in the woods, or in following such other work as the settlers required. We find Richard Sikes, who was on the first board of selectmen, not only following the vocation of a farmer but doing whatever came to him, and while he had stood as one of the foremost of "discreet men," we note his public service in sweeping the meeting-house and in ringing the bell for meetings, marriages and funerals. The record under the date of February 10, 1653, says:—

"Richard Sikes hath covenanted to ring the Bell and to sweep the meeting house according to former terms, namely 12d the week, provided he will have his liberty to leave the work at a months warning. His pay to be payed halfe merchandable Indian corne and halfe merchandable wheat, to be payd at one intire payment at the end of June next, ending the date hereof, but if he leave the work after the payment is made he is to abate 1 shilling the week.

"There is granted to Richard Sikes for ringing the Bell for marriages and Burials 1 shilling a time. This pay to be payd by those who shall imploy him for such service."

He continued to serve the town in this office for several years, for which he received 52 shillings a year.

Taxation does not appear to have aroused much if any hostility concerning town affairs, during the first 30 years. Whatever charge of a public nature was held to be necessary was cheerfully met. John Pynchon, Elizur Holyoke and John Dumbleton were the only ones that were even in a single instance, dissatisfied, and that relates to an early reservation in which they simply fell back upon a prior exemption as a right. In the first compact "Three-Corner meadow," our Hampden park, was divided between William Pynchon, who had 20 acres, Jehu Burr and Henry Smith, who had 10 acres each. It was mutually agreed at the time that these three individuals should have 40 acres granted to them, to be free of all charges forever, as compensation for their continued pros-

Digitized by Google

ecution of the settlement at great expense, while others fell off. William Pynchon's interest went to his son, Jehu Burr's and Smith's went to Holyoke and Dumbleton. In 1656 the question of taxing these lots came up and after considering the original agreement, they were declared to be free of all taxes by the town.

With a boundless wilderness at hand, the founders nevertheless guarded the possibilities of a much greater demand for lumber, when some settler pleaded for liberty to transport boards and planks to other settlements,—probably down the Connecticut, and the town adopted this order:—

"It is ordered that any person that desires to transport boards or planks, shall first Tender such to the Selectmen, & if they provide an chapman in y^e^ town within 21 days, at an Indifferent price, then y^e^ owner thereof have liberty to transport or re-sell them out of y^e^ Towne."

"Indifferent" was intended to convey what we should mean by using the word impartial. "What indifferent persons shall judge," is an expression frequently found in all early records. With such limited opportunities for acquiring even the means of living, and such an ample supply of timber, it would seem that a broader view might have been taken, without endangering the wants of the little hamlet. At that time all boards not riven were sawed by hand, and there was not much danger of overstocking the market or exhausting the forests.

Killing wolves now and then brought money to depleted pockets. The town paid a bounty for many years of 10 shillings to any one who would kill a wolf within five miles of the town, and payments on this account often swelled the town's indebtedness, in which the youths as well as the older persons had a share in creating.

These minor events which have been recorded with considerable minuteness are the side-lights of early days in Springfield. They may seem trival and to some unintresting, but tle by little they reveal to us the conditions and the surround- they help to form the picture of life here at the outset, and lit-

Digitized by Google

ings of those who brought civilization and a higher conception of the needs of humanity to the western world. We may regard them as narrow and contracted in many of their views, but they lived up to the divine light within, and whatever may have been their failings in some respects, in the light of our greater liberality of thought, they held firmly to the purpose for which they had come, and they never deviated from the convictions which led them from home and country. In this we have a grand example of faith united with patience, born in the hearts of a simple people, whose achievements have been greater than that of the courts and kings they so willingly left behind them to found a state and a government resting on the consent of the governed.

At a town meeting February 18, 1656, "it was voted by consent that whosoever within this township shall kill any ffox or ffoxes shall be allowed 3s ffor any ffox so killed pvided they bring here the body or head unto any of the Selectmen." Subsequently this was reduced to "only 12d apeace for every two ffox killed in y^e^ bounds of y^e^ Towne."

On May 10, 1698, it was "Voted to allow Mr. Mackcranny Twenty shillings out of the Rates for his killing of four Cattamounts, itt was also further voted that if any Inhabitants of this Towne shall hereafter kill or destroy of the forementioned wild creatures within the Bounds of this Towne & bring the head & Tail of every one soe killed unto the Selectmen or Towne Treasurer, they shall bee allowed for soe doeing five shillings for every such creature so destroyed." On November 22, 1716, "It was voted to raise Ten pounds in money for Wolves."

The first mill erected not being adequate, on February 6, 1665, "This being the Genll Town meeting, It was considered that there is great necessity of a Corne mill that shall be serviceable for a mor comfortable supply of this than there late has been." A committee was appointed "to consider what course they judge best be taken for the supply of the Towne." They were to report whether it is best to continue

Digitized by Google

the present mill or build a new one in some other place, "and the said persons are desired and earnestly entreated by the Towne to consider seriously & speedily what they judge behoofeful in y^e^ case; who also have power to call the Towne together as need shall require to declare w^t^ they apprehend requires in the case."

This committee called a town-meeting on February 26, 1665, and reported in favor of a new mill, and Capt. Pynchon agreed to spend 200 pounds in erecting the mill if the town would disburse the additional amount necessary to complete it. "But the Plantation being not cheerful to engage therein, Tryall was made what would be disbursed by particular persons; and Divers Psons did thereupon promise to allow Capt. Pynchon towards y^e^ worke certain sums." Thirty one townsmen subscribed money and labor to that end.

At the same meeting on February 26, 1665, the town made a grant of fifty acres of upland, thirty acres of meadow, "if he would build a saw mill on fresh water brook or on the old Mil Stream," within three years, otherwise "this grant to be voyd."

This offer not being attractive, on August 11, 1666, the town voted Capt. Pynchon "for his encouragement," and in addition to the former grants, thirty acres on "Old Mill Streame," "the free use of y^e^ said streame for y^e^ said Worke, as also free liberty for felling and Sawing what trees he shall please that are upon the Comons belonging to y^e^ Plantation except such trees as are between y^e^ Bay path & Chicuppe River."

Great attention was given to highways, those necessary means of communication. The method of determining them is shown by the order of the Selectmen on "October y^e^ 12th, 1650. It is ordered there shal be a high way of 5 or 6 rod broad from y^e^ way that Leads to y^e^ mill up to the cart bridge that is over the mill River & Soe from that bridge up into the Pyne plaine on y^e^ South side of y^e^ mill River to be laid in place most convenient by Benjamin Parsons, Jonathan Burt & Nathaniel Pritchard."

Digitized by Google

Witchcraft in Springfield.—Hugh and Mary Parsons.

Certain shadows from the Dark Ages still cast a gloom over the New World in the seventeenth century, and it is not strange their malign influences should have fallen upon the little settlement of Springfield. The belief in witchcraft had prevailed throughout the world from the earliest times, and in even the most enlightened countries of Europe, the lives of thousands upon thousands of innocent persons had been sacrificed to the delusion. With the Puritan settlers this belief came to New England, but during the first sixty or seventy years of our history there were only a few isolated cases that found their way into court. Some forty years before the terrible outbreak of 1692, at Salem Village, Springfield had what was practically its sole visitation of the witchcraft craze. It came under strange and sad circumstances, only a part of which are disclosed by the record, but enough appears to make a distressing story, in which the alleged killing of an infant child by its insane mother is the central event.

Hugh Parsons, a sawyer and bricklayer, and Mary his wife, were the unfortunate principals in the sad case. They were married at Springfield October 27, 1645, her name before marriage being Mary Lewis. Three children were born to them: Hannah, b. August 7, 1646; Samuel, b. June 8, 1648, d. about the last of September, 1649; and Joshua, b. October 26, 1650, and said to have been killed by his mother March 4, 1651. Parsons seems to have been a roughspoken fellow, quick to engage in a quarrel, and both he and his wife appear to have shared the general belief in witches. Some trouble occurred in 1649 between them on the one hand and Reice Bedortha and his wife Blanche on the other, in which the Widow Marshfield, who nursed Mrs. Bedortha in confinement, took part. The result was a suit by Mrs. Marshfield against the Parsonses for slander, she alleging that Mary Parsons had called her a witch. Mr. Pynchon, as magistrate, found Mary guilty, and sentenced her to receive twenty lashes or pay £3 damages, which amount was paid in 24 bushels of Indian corn. This affair, together with other

Digitized by Google

troubles, apparently affected Mary Parsons's health, and finally her mind gave way. Hugh fell under the suspicion of witchcraft, and the most absurd and childish stories were told of him. In February, 1651, Hugh and Mary Parsons were arraigned before Mr. Pynchon upon formal charges of witchcraft. The special complaints against Mary were the bewitching of Martha and Rebecca Moxon, children of the minister, while her husband was accused of practicing devilish arts upon perhaps a dozen persons. The records are not altogether satisfactory as to details, but it appears that the examination of Hugh Parsons was adjourned from time to time, beginning February 27, and ending about April 7, some of the witnesses giving their testimony. His wife was one of his accusers.

The testimony heard by the magistrate was nonsensical in the extreme, but no more so than such as was received in England in all seriousness by so great a judge as Sir Matthew Hale about this period. Here are some specimens of it: Hannah Lankton several times found the pudding cut from end to end when she took it from the bag, and on one such occasion Hugh Parsons came to her door about an hour after. He did not satisfactorily explain his errand to the court, which thereupon infers "that the spirit that bewitched the pudding brought him thither."

Thomas Miller joked Parsons about the pudding while eating dinner in the woods with a number of men engaged in lumbering. Parsons said nothing, but a few minutes later, when the men resumed work, Miller cut his leg.

Blanche Bedortha, having had some words with Parsons, suffered from unusual cutting pains after her next confinement. Parsons had trouble with Mr. Moxon about making bricks for the latter's chimneys, and threatened to "be even with him." The same week Mr. Moxon's children began to have fits. Then there were stories of bewitched cows, a strange disappearance of an ox tongue from a boiling kettle, and other queer doings about town. For one and all of these there was but one explanation,—the devilish doings of

Digitized by Google

Hugh Parsons. Mrs. Parsons also complained of rough treatment at her husband's hands, and of his frequent absences from home. There was evidence that he was at Longmeadow at the time of the death of his child Samuel, and that he received the news with no display of natural grief.

On March 4, 1651, before Hugh's examination was concluded, occurred the death of his youngest child, Joshua, an infant five months old. Mary at some time during March declared herself a witch, telling of her own misdoings in words which demonstrated her insanity, and either at the same time or later confessed to the murder of her baby. She was sent to Boston for trial, as was her husband at the close of his long examination. Mary Parsons was dangerously ill at the sitting of the General Court in May, but was tried on the 13th upon an indictment for witchcraft and was acquitted. To the charge of murder she pleaded guilty and was sentenced to death. She was reprieved until May 29, and from the absence of any record of further action it is believed that she died in prison before that date.

The full record of Mary Parsons's case, as found in the Records of the General Court, is as follows:—

"The Court understanding that Mary Parsons now in prison, accused for a witch, is likely through weakness to dye before trial if it be deferred, doe order, that on the morrow, by eight of the clock in the morning, she be brought before and tried by, the Generall Court, the rather that Mr. Pynchon may be present to give his testimony in the case." —[This paragraph appears under date of 8d., 3mo., 1651.]

"May 13, 1651.—Mary Parsons, wife of Hugh Parsons, of Springfield, being committed to the prison for suspition of witchcraft, as also for murdering her oune child, was this day called forth and indicted for witchcraft: By the name of Mary Parsons you are heere before the Generall Court chargded in the name of this comon-wealth, that not having the feare of God before your eyes nor in your hart, being seduced by the divill, and yielding to his malitious motion, about the end of February last, at Spring-

Digitized by Google

field, to have familiarity, or consulted with a familiar spirit, making a covenant with him, and have used diverse divillish practises by witchcraft, to the hurt of the persons of Martha and Rebeckah Moxon, against the word of God, and the laws of this jurisdiction, long since made and published. To which indictment she pleaded not guilty: all evidences brought in against her being heard and examined, the Court found the evidences were not sufficient to prove hir a witch, and therefore she was cleared in that respect."

"At the same time she was indicted for murdering her child, by the name of Mary Parsons: You are here before the Generall Court, chardged in the name of this comon-wealth, that not having the feare of God before your eyes nor in your harte, being seduced by the divill, and yielding to his instigations and the wickedness of your owne harte about the beginning of March last, in Springfield, in or neere your owne howse, did willfully and most wickedly murder your owne child, against the word of God, and the lawes of this jurisdiction long since made and published. To which she acknowledged herself guilty."

"The Court finding hir guilty of murder by her own confession, &c., proceeded to judgment: You shall be carried from this place to the place from whence you came, and from thence to the place of execution, and there hang till you be dead."

A marginal note states that she was reprieved to the 29th of May.

Hugh Parsons's trial was put off for a year, probably from the difficulty of bringing witnesses to Boston. He was tried at a Court of Assistants May 12, 1652. Besides calling witnesses upon certain facts, the prosecution undertook to use in evidence the written testimony of most of the Springfield witnesses, which had been forwarded to the Bay by Mr. Pynchon; the accusation of the persons supposed to be bewitched were also offered, together with Mary Parsons's confession implicating her husband. The jury returned a remarkably discriminating verdict, declaring that "by the tes-

Digitized by Google

timony of such as appeared in court" they find so much against the prisoner "as gives them ground not to clear him," but that if the General Court should hold that the written testimony, the "impeachment" or accusation of the alleged victims and the confession of the wife were "authentic testimonies according to law," then the jury find him "guilty of the sin of witchcraft."

Upon reviewing the case the General Court reversed the verdict and acquitted Parsons. The grounds of their action are not set out, but can readily be inferred from the verdict. The introduction of the depositions of absent witnesses, the hearsay evidence of the wife's confession and the ravings of the afflicted was too gross a violation of the prisoner's rights to be overlooked by a court which undertook to follow the forms of established law, and Parsons's life was saved. Had the court exercised such appelate jurisdiction in the Salem cases, forty years later, the colony would in all probability have been spared the disgrace of the barbarous executions that then took place.

Hugh Parsons never returned to Springfield. John Pynchon sold his lands and effects and sent him the proceeds. He, according to Bond's History of Watertown, went to that place, was married again and died there. The records relating to his case are as follows:—

"October 24, 1651.—It is ordered, that on the second Tuesday in the 3d month next, there shall be a Court of Assistants held at Boston, for the trial of those in prison accused of witchcraft, and that the most material witnesses at Springfield be summoned to the Court of Assistants, to give in their evidence against them accordingly."

May 31, 1652:—

Whereas Hugh Parsons of Springfield, was arrained and tried at a Court of Assistants, held at Boston, 12 of May, 1652, for not having the feare of God before his eyes, but being seduced by the instigation of the divill, in March, 1651, and divers times before and since, at Springfield, as was conceived, had familiar and wicked converse with the divill, and

Digitized by Google

hath used diverse divillish practises, or witchcrafts, to the hurt of diverse persons, as by several witnesses and circumstances appeared, and was left by the grand jury for further triall for his life."

"The jury of trialls found him guilty. The Magistrates not consenting to the verdict of the jury, the cawes came legally to the Generall Court. The Generall Court, after the prisoner was called to the barr for triall of his life, perusing and considering the evidences brought in against the said Hugh Parsons, accused for witchcraft, they judged he was not legally guilty of witchcraft, and so not to dye by law."

Historians who have studied the case of Mary Parsons as narrated in the records have differed in their conclusions as to her guilt and as to whether or not she suffered the death penalty. Some have come to the conclusion that her confession of the murder of her child was only an insane delusion, no more to be relied upon than her self-accusation of familiarity with the devil, or the story which it is recorded she told Constable Thomas Cooper to the effect that she with her husband and two women, all under the spell of witchcraft, had passed a night prowling about Stebbins's lot, being, she said, "sometimes like cats, and sometimes in our own shape." Be that as it may, the townspeople unquestionably believed her guilty. The entry in the town records of deaths, in the handwriting of Henry Burt, sets out that: "Josua Parsons, the sonn of Hugh Parsons, was kild by Mary Parsons his wife, the 4 day of y^{e} 4 mon. 1651." While this does not prove the fact of her guilt, it establishes that it was regarded as sufficiently proved to be made a matter of official record.

Whether the death sentence was carried into effect would seem to be a question of more doubt. She was doubtless just lingering betwen life and death, a mental and physical wreck, at the time of her trial before the General Court. Unfortunately the records of deaths in Boston at that period in question were very imperfect, and while her name does not appear therein we can draw no inference one way or

Digitized by Google

the other from its absence. Charles W. Upham, in "Salem Witchcraft," sums up as follows all that we can justly infer as to the outcome of the sad case:—

"We are left in doubt as to the fate of Mary Parsons. There is a marginal entry on the records to the effect that she was reprieved to the 29th of May. Neither Johnson (author of "Wonder Working Providence") nor Hutchinson (in his "History of Massachusetts Bay") seem to have thought that the sentence was ever carried into effect. It clearly never ought to have been. The woman was in a weak and dying condition, her mind was probably broken down,—the victim of that peculiar kind of mania—partaking of the character of a religious fanaticism and a perversion of ideas—that has often lead to child murder."

No other case of witchcraft attended with serious results was ever brought to trial in Springfield after the Parsons prosecutions. It is not unlikely that the sad results of these cases opened the eyes of the people to the folly of the current belief,—and the Connecticut Valley was too far removed from Boston for the influence of the Puritan clergy to be as effective in the stimulation of witchhunting as it was yet to prove in the tragedies of Salem. We can easily condemn our ancestors for their superstition and folly, yet we should remember that only a few generations separated them from the darkest years of Christendom, and they rather deserve praise for so speedily throwing off under their new conditions the yoke of bondage to fear of supernatural influences.

Pynchon's Heresy.—His Book Burned in the Market Place at Boston.

William Pynchon's career in New England was brought to a sudden termination about the year 1651, under circumstances which reveal a side of his character that we should not have looked for in the enterprising merchant and pioneer and the stern magistrate. In 1650, after fourteen years residence in Springfield, he published a book entitled "The Meritorious Price of Man's Redemption, Justification, &c."

Digitized by Google

This work was a protest against the Calvinistic theology as preached by the clergy of that day, and proves Mr. Pynchon to have been a profound scholar, a logical writer, and an independent thinker. He read his Bible in the original tongues, and while a sincere believer in the literal truth of the Scriptures and in the exact fulfillment of prophecy, he was his own interpreter and he would not accept as a part of his faith the system which Calvin had framed in all its terrible details. In his book he condemned specially the doctrine that Christ suffered the wrath of God and the torments of hell to pay man's debt to his Creator. His theory of the atonement was that, inasmuch as sin came into the world through Adam's disobedience, so Christ by his perfect obedience, paid the full price of our redemption." The killing of Jesus was not the display of God's wrath, but was the work of the devil through his instruments, the Jews and the Roman soldiers. The theory that the guilt of the world was laid upon or imputed to Christ he denounced unsparingly. "If Christ bare Adam's sin," he says, "by God's imputation, and his curse really, then you make Christ to be dead in sin." Again:—

"If our Mediator had stood as a guilty sinner before God by his imputing of our sins to him, Then he could not have been a fit person in God's esteem to do the office of Mediator for our Redemption."

A large part of the work deals with the subtleties and abstractions of now by-gone theology, but the one thought stands out strongly that God the Father is a God of Justice, and the writer burns with indignation at the unworthy conceptions of the Almighty which the old theologians taught. Quoting Ezekiel's words, "One man shall not die for another's sin," he adds:—

"By this rule of justice God cannot inflict the torments of hell upon an innocent to redeem a guilty person.

"I hold it a point of gross injustice for any Court of Magistrates to torture an innocent person for the redemption of a gross Malefactor."

On another page he writes:—

Digitized by Google

"There is no need that our blessed Mediator should pay both the price of his Mediatorial obedience, and also bear the Curse of the Law for our redemption.

"I never heard that ever any Turkish Tyrant did require such double satisfaction of any Redeemer for the Redemption of Galley slaves. I never heard that ever any Tyrant did require to pay both the full price that they demanded for their redemption of their Galley-slaves, and to bear their punishment of their curse and slavery also in their stead. Therefore, I cannot choose but wonder at the common doctrine of imputation, because it makes God the Father more rigid in the price of our Redemption than ever Turkish Tyrant was, and to be a harder Creditor in the point of satisfaction than ever any rigid Creditor was among men."

The book is written in the form of a dialogue between a tradesman, who is seeking for light, and a minister, who replies to his queries in accordance to Mr. Pynchon's views. It is of great rarity, only three copies being known to exist at the present time. One copy is in the Congregational library in Boston, one is owned by Dr. Thomas R. Pynchon, of Hartford, and the other is in the British Museum. Beginning on page 89 of the present volume is reprinted substantially the whole of Mr. Pynchon's book, omitting the questions, the answers to which are sufficiently complete in themselves for an understanding of the scope and purpose of the work.

In view of the rigid adherence to the established doctrines enforced by the Massachusetts clergy, at that time, it is not to be wondered that Mr. Pynchon's book should have aroused a storm of wrath and indignation. The book, which was printed in London by James Moxon (very likely a kinsman of the Springfield minister), was received in Boston early in October, 1650. Copies of it were laid before the General Court, which was then in session, and were read by the members with undisguised horror. Such a heretical publication, in their view, tended to undermine the very foundations of the colony. The following vote was passed:—

Digitized by Google

"October 16, 1650.—The General Court now sittinge at Boston in New England, this sixteenth of October, 1650. There was brought to our hands a book written, as was therein subscribed, by William Pynchon, gent, in New England, entitled The Meritorious Price of our Redemption, Justification, &c., clearing it from some common Errors, &c., which booke, brought over here by a shippe a few days since, and contayninge many errors & heresies generally condemned by al orthodox writers that we have met with, we have judged it meete and necessary for vindication of the truth, so far as in us lyes, as also to keep and preserve the people here committed to our care & trust in the true knowledge & fayth of our Lord Jesus Christ, & of our own redemption by him, as likewise for the clearing of ourselves to our Christian brethren and others in England, (where this book was printed and dispersed,) hereby protest our innocency, as being neither partyes nor privy to the writing, composing, printing, nor divulging thereof; but that on the contrary, we detest and abhorre many of the opinions & assertions therein as false, eroneous, hereticall; yea, & whatsoever is contayned in the said book which are contrary to the Scriptures of the Old and New Testament, & the generall received doctrine of the orthodox churches extant since the time of the last and best reformation, & for proof and evidence of our sincere and playne meaning therein, we do hereby condemn the said book to be burned in the Market Place, at Boston, by the Common Executioner, on the morrow immediately after lecture, & doe purpose with all convenient speed to convent the said William Pynchon before authority, to find out whether the said William Pynchon will owne the said book as his or not; which if he doth, we purpose (God willing) to proceed with him according to his demerits, unless he retract the same, & give full satisfaction both here & by some second writing, to be printed and dispersed in England; all which we thought needful, for the reasons above aleaged, to make known by this short protestation & declaration. Also we further purpose, with what convenient speed we may, to appoynt some fitt person to

Digitized by Google

make particular answer to all materiall and controversyall passages in the said book, & to publish the same in print, that so the errors and falsityes therein may be fully discovered, the truth cleared, & the minds of those that love & seek after truth confirmed therein."

It being put to vote in the House of Deputies six of its members voted in the negative, viz: Capt. William Hathorne, the Speaker, and Henry Bartholomew of Salem; Joseph Hills of Malden, Richard Walker of Reading, Stephen Kingsley of Braintree, and Edward Holyoke, sitting for Springfield,— the father of Elizur Holyoke.

The following was also adopted immediately after the passage of the preceding:—

"It is agreed uppon by the whole Court that Mr. Norton, one of the reverend elders of Ipswich, should be entreated to answer Mr. Pynchon's book with all convenient speed."

"It is ordered that the foregoing declaration concerning the book subscribed by the name of William Pynchon, in New England, gent, should be signed by the Secretary, and sent into England to be printed there."

"It is ordered that William Pynchon shall be summoned to appeare before the next General Court of Election, on the first day of their sitting to give his answer for the book printed and published under the name of William Pynchon, in New England, gent., entitled the Meritorious Price of our Redemption, Justification, &c., & not to depart without leave from the Court."

The books were accordingly burned forthwith in the market place, a few copies presumably being saved for the use of the authorities and the clergymen who were interested in bringing the author either to justice or to a more orthodox frame of mind.

Mr. Pynchon's disappointment and grief at the cruel destruction of the fruit of his labor must have been intense. He had published the book, undoubtedly, as a labor of love, hoping to spread among his people a more wholesome religious spirit than that inspired by the old theology, and

Digitized by Google

probably without realizing that he was to be reproached with attempting to overturn Christianity and to be summoned to court like a common criminal.

He attended the May session of the General Court in 1651, both in the capacity of a witness against the unfortunate Mary Parsons and to answer to the complaint as to his book. He was detained a fortnight or so in Boston, and at the request of the Court he conferred with the leading clergymen of the colony about his alleged heresies. One layman even with Mr. Pynchon's learning, could hardly compete in argument with three eminent divines skilled in the discussion of the metaphysical niceties in which the schools of that day delighted. As a result of a prolonged conference he practically acknowledged himself in error on a single point—that Christ's sufferings were more than mere trials of obedience, as he said, but were appointed as the "due punishment for our sins." He did not admit, however, nor did he ever afterward, that Christ actually suffered the torments of hell. Still, it was a great concession and was so regarded by the Court, as will be seen by the record:

"May 22, 1651.—Mr. William Pynchon, being summoned to appeare before the Generall Court, according to their order, the last session, made his appearance before the Court, and being demaunded whether that book which goes under his name, and then presented to him, was his or not, he answered for the substance of the book, he owned it to be his.

"Whereuppon the Court, out of their tender respect to him, ordered him liberty to conferr with all the reverend elders now present, or such of them as he should desire and choose. At last he took it into consideration, and returned his mind at the present in writing, under his hand, viz:—

According to the Court's advice, I have conferred with the Reverend Mr. Cotton, Mr. Norrice, and Mr. Norton, about some points of the greatest consequence in my booke, and I hope I have so explained my meaning to them as to take off the worst construction, and it hath pleased God to let me see that I have not spoken in my booke so fully of the price and

Digitized by Google

merrit of Christ's sufferings as I should have done, for in my book I call them but trials of his obedience, yet intending thereby to amplifie and exalt the mediatorial obedience of Christ as the only meritorious price of man's redemption. But now at present I am much inclined to think that his sufferings were appointd by God for a farther end, namely, as the due punishment for our sins by way of satisfaction to divine justice for man's redemption.

Subscribed your humble servant in all dutifull respects,

WILLIAM PYNCHON.

Boston 9: 3mo., 1651.

"The Court finding by Mr. Pynchon's writing, given into the Court, that through the blessing of God on the paines of the reverend elders to convince him of his errors in his booke conceive that he is in a hopeful way to give good satisfaction, and therefore at his request, judge it meete to grant him liberty, respecting the present troubles of his family, to return home some day the next week if he please, and that he shall have Mr. Norton's answer to his booke up with him, to consider thereof, that so at the next sesion of this Court, being the 14th of October next, he may give all due satisfaction as is hoped for and desired, to which session he is hereby enjoyned to make his personall appearance for that end.

"It is ordered that thanks be given by this Court to Mr. John Norton for his worthy paynes in his full answer to Mr. Pynchon's book, which at their desire he made, & since presented them with: & as a recompence for his paynes and good service therein, doe order that the Treasurer shall pay him twenty pounds out of the next levy."

What Mr. Pynchon's family troubles were, to which the Court refers, we do not know, but it is not unlikely that their existence made him less firm in resisting the urgent arguments of the clergymen than one would have expected. He must have returned to Springfield saddened and disheartened, having found his faithful work of fifteen years in the wilderness and his success in building up the chief settlement of the Connecticut valley all set at naught by his old associ-

Digitized by Google

ates in Boston in view of what they felt to be his almost unpardonable sin, the writing of the truth as he believed it.

During the summer which followed William Pynchon's plans for the future were formed. He was in no mood for a contest; he was an old man and he knew that the outcome would be disgrace, confiscation of his property, ruin, and the destruction of his hopes and plans for the career of his son. He had retracted all that he could conscientiously do; the theologians were not satisfied, and if he remained in the colony a conflict must surely come, and with it ruin. He would return to England. The country which had persecuted the Pilgrims would now shelter him from New England by the Puritans and there he could pass his closing days in peace. It is a sad commentary on the extremes to which the Bay authorities proceeded.

In pursuance of his plans he conveyed to his son John Pynchon, as a gift, on September 28, 1651, all his lands and buildings on both sides of the Connecticut River at Springfield. At this time his land grants from the town aggregated about 280 acres, and the conveyance made John Pynchon the largest land owner in the town. He also succeeded to his father's business and later to his position as magistrate.

The Court met according to adjournment on the 14th of October, but Mr. Pynchon did not appear. Ten days later, on the 24th, the following was entered on the records:—

"The Court doth judge it meete and is willing, that all patience be exercised toward Mr. William Pynchon, that, if it be possible, he may be reduced into the way of truth and that he might renounce the errors and heresies published in his book, and for that end, doe give him time to the next Generall Court, in May, more thoroughly to consider of the said errors and heresies in his said book, and well to weigh the judicious answer of Mr. John Norton, and that he may give full satisfaction for his offence, which they more desire than to proceed to so great a censure as his offence deserves. In case he should not give good satisfaction, the Court doth therefore

Digitized by Google

order, that the judgment of the cawse be suspended till the honorable Court in May next, and that Mr. William Pynchon be enjoyned under the penalty of one hundred pounds to make his personall appearance at and before the next Generall Court, to give full answer to satisfaction if it may be, or otherwise to stand to the judgment and censure of the Court."

"It is ordered by this Court that the answer to Mr. Pynchon's book written by Mr. John Norton, shall be sent to England to be printed."

Here ends the record history of this remarkable case. Mr. Pynchon and his wife, and Rev. Mr. Moxon and family, left Springfield and returned to England, but the date of departure is not known. His son-in-law, Henry Smith, followed him early the next year. Whether the prosecution was quietly dropped, or whether he went in defiance of the authorities, there is nothing of record to show. In the rural village of Wraysbury, England, not far from Windsor, Mr. Pynchon passed the rest of his life in tranquility. He published several theological works, among others a rejoinder to Mr. Norton's reply to his former book. He died October 29, 1662, aged 72.

The Rev. John Norton, who wrote the reply to Mr. Pynchon's book, was a clergyman of marked ability, and became soon afterward minister of the First Church in Boston. It was from his home estate that his widow gave, years afterward, the land on which the Old South Church was built. He was a vigorous writer and one of the most skilful defenders of Calvinistic theology. In his reply he took up Pynchon's book, paragraph by paragraph and combatted his unanswerable logic. The book he declared contained three "damnable heresies," the results of which would be these:—

"The first holdeth us in all our sin, and continueth the full wrath of God abiding upon us.

"The second takes away our saviour.

"The third takes away our righteousness and our justification.

Digitized by Google

"What need the Enemy of Jesus, grace and souls add more?"

Mr. Norton's earnestness in the matter and his kindly personal feeling for Mr. Pynchon are well expressed in the concluding paragraph of his book, in which he expresses the hope "that truth may look down from heaven.....preserve the Reader from every false way, and lead him into all truth; magnifie his compassion in the pardon and recovery of the Author, a person in many respects to be very much tendered of us; in so saving of him (though as by fire) as that his rising again may be much more advantageous to the truth, comfortable to the people of God, and honourable to himself, than his fall hath been scandalous, grieving or dishonorable."

William Pynchon's book, literally and figuratively, was "the voice of one crying in the wilderness." The details of his theology are of less importance to us than the fact that he alone in all New England dared to proclaim the faith that was in him when that faith was opposed to the lawfully established religion. It was a marked step forward in the evolution of religious truth, and we see in it a glimmering of the great light which many years later was to break over New England and dispel the gloom of an antequated and cruel theology. When he tests the rules of divine justice by the common standard of man's justice, he makes a bold departure from Calvinism, and one recognizes the same spirit which has inspired others in later times.

Several of Pynchon's friends in England addressed appeals to the Governor and Council and the clergy in his behalf. The first which is printed in Mr. Norton's book, is a signed reply by five of the leading Massachusetts ministers to the appeal of certain English clergymen, and the second is the reply of the Governor and Council to a letter from Sir Henry Vane, both of which follow Mr. Pynchon's book.

On page 90, eleventh line, which reads, "Though I say that Christ did suffer," should read "did not suffer."

Digitized by Google

THE

MERITORIOUS PRICE

OF

Our Redemption, Iuſtification, &c.

Cleering it from ſome common Errors;

And proving,

Part I.
1. That Chriſt did not ſuffer for us thoſe unutterable torments of Gods wrath, that commonly are called Hell-torments, to redeem our ſoules from them.
2. That Chriſt did not bear our ſins by Gods imputation, and therefore he did not bear the curſe of the Law for them.

Part II.
3. That Chriſt hath redeemed us from the curſe of the Law (not by ſuffering the ſaid curſe for us, but) by a ſatisfactory price of attonement; *viz.* by paying or performing unto his Father that invaluable precious thing of his Mediatoriall obedience, wherof his Mediatoriall Sacrifice of attonement was the maſter-piece.
4. A ſinners righteouſneſſe or juſtification is explained, and cleered from ſome common Errors.

By *William Pinchin*, Gentleman, in New-England.

The Mediator ſaith thus to his Father in *Pſal* 40.8,10.
I delight to do thy will O my God, yea thy Law is within my heart: (*viz.*) I delight to do thy will, or Law, as a Mediator.
I have not hid thy righteouſneſſe within my heart, I have declared thy faithfulneſſe, and thy ſalvation: Namely, I have not hid thy righteouſneſſe, or thy way of making ſinners righteous, but have declared it by the performance of my Mediatoriall Sacrifice of attonement, as the procuring cauſe of thy attonement, to the great Congregation for their everlaſting righteouſneſſe.

LONDON,
Printed by *T. M.* for *George Whittington*, and *James Moxon*, and are to be ſold at the blue Anchor in Corn-hill neer the Royall Exchange. 1650.

I hold that Jesus Christ our Mediator did pay the full price of our Redemption to his Father by the merit of his mediatorial obedience, which according to God's determinate counsel, was tried through suffering, inflicted upon his body as upon a Malefactor, by Satan and his Instruments.

I put as much worth and efficacy in Christ's Mediatorial obedience so tried, as they do that pleade most for our redemption by his suffering God's wrath for us.

They place the price of our Redemption in his suffering God's wrath for

Digitized by Google

us in the full weight and measure, as it is due to our sins by the curse of the Law: I place the price of our redemption in the merit of his Mediatorial obedience, whereof his Mediatorial sacrifice of Atonement was the Master-piece.

I agree with others in this, that divine wrath is fully satisfied for the sins of the Elect, by the merit of Christ's Mediatorial obedience. I differ from others in this, namely, in the manner of his satisfaction; I say that Christ did not suffer God's wrath for our sins, by suffering the extremity of his wrath; neither did he suffer the torments of hell, neither in his body, nor in his soul, nor any degree of God's wrath at all.

Secondly, Though I say that Christ did not suffer his Father's wrath neither in whole nor in part; yet I affirm that he suffered all things that his Father did appoint him to suffer, in all circumstances, just according to the predictions of all the Prophets even to nodding of the head, and the spitting of the face, as these Scriptures do testifie.

1. Peter told the Jews that they had killed the Prince of Life, as God before had showed by the mouth of all the Prophets, that Christ should suffer, and fulfilled it so. Acts 3.17, 18.

2. Christ did expressly by his disciples tell that he must go to Jerusalem and suffer many things of the Elders and chief Priests and Scribes, and be killed and raised again the third day. Mat. 16.21.

3. After his resurrection he said to the two Disciples, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the Prophets have spoken: Ought not Christ to suffer these things and to enter into his glory? Luke 24.25, and in verse 44.46 he said thus to all his Disciples: These are the words which I speak unto you, that all things must be fulfilled which are written in the Law of Moses, in the Prophets and in the Psalms concerning me; thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer and rise again from the dead on the third day.

4. Paul told the men of Antioch that the Rulers of the Jews condemned him because they knew not the voices of the Prophets concerning him, and therefore though they found no cause of death in him, yet they desired Pilate that he should be slain, and when they had fulfilled all things that were written of him, they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre. Acts 13.27, 28, 29,—mark this phrase, They fulfilled all things that were written of him; if they fulfilled all his sufferings, then it was not God's wrath that he suffered.

5. The Lord told Adam not only that the promised seed should break the devil's head-plot, but also that the devil should crucifie him and pierce him in the foot-sole. Gen. 3.15. The devil did it by his instrument, the Scribes and the Pharisees, by Pilate and the Roman soldiers.

The Vindication of Gen. 2.17.—In the day thou eatest thereof thou shall die the death.

You say that the term Thou is thou in thine own person, and thou in thy posterity; thus far I approve of your exposition; but whereas you extend the term Thou unto the Redeemer, this last clause I dislike; for the death

Digitized by Google

and curse here threatened cannot extend itself unto the Redeemer in the manner of his working out our redemption.

This Text doth not comprehend Jesus Christ within the compass of it, for this Text is a part of the Covenant only that God made with Adam and his posterity, respecting the happiness they had by Creation.

Death here threatened concerns Adam and his fallen posterity only therefore Christ cannot be included within this death.

God laid down this rule of Justice to Adam in the time of innocency, Why should the Mediator be comprehended under the term Thou? The nature of death intended in this Text is such as it was altogether impossible the Mediator should suffer it.

The death here threatened must be understood primarily of a spiritual death in sin.

Calvin in Gen. 2.17, demandeth what kind of death it was, that God threatened to fall upon Adam in this Text; he answereth to this purpose. It seemeth to me (saith he) that we must fetch the definition thereof from the contrary: Consider (saith he) from what life Adam fell, at the first (saith he) he was created in every part of his body and soul with pure qualities after the image of God, therefore on the contrary (saith he) by dying the death is meant, that he should be emptied of all the image of God, and possessed with corrupt qualities as soon as ever he did but eat of the forbidden fruit.

If there be any good and necessary reason (as there is) to exempt our Mediator from the first cursed spiritual death, then there is good reason also to exempt him from suffering any other curse of the Law whatsoever.

Examine the particulars of any other curse of the Law, and they will be found to be such as Christ could not suffer Diseases, natural death, putrefaction of body after death, eternal death, are curses of the law. Christ did not bear diseases and bodily infirmities, yet by common doctrine of imputation you must affirm it; nor suffer natural death in our stead, nor see corruption, nor suffer eternal death, therefore he did not suffer the cursed death meant, Gen. 2.17.

My reasons why Christ could not suffer eternal death for our redemptions therefrom, are first, Then he must have suffered all other curses of the Law to redeem us from them, but I have shown that utterly impossible immediately before. 2. Then he did descend locally into hell itself to suffer it there: for no man can suffer death eternal in this life: no man can suffer the second death after this life is ended.

If Christ bare Adam's sin by God's imputation, and his curse really, then you make Christ to be dead in sin.

Consider the true force of the word Impute in the natural signification thereof, and then I believe you will acknowledge that it cannot stand with the justice of God to impute our sins to our innocent Saviour; for to impute sin to any is to account them for guilty sinners, and to impute the guilt of other men's sins to any is to account them guilty of other men's by imputation.

If our Mediator had stood as a guilty sinner before God by his imputing

Digitized by Google

of our sins to him, Then he could not have been a fit person in God's esteem to do the office of Mediator for our Redemption.

The common doctrine of imputation is I know not what kind of imputation; it is such a strange kind of imputation, it differs from all the several sorts of imputing sin to any that ever I can meet withal in all the Scriptures.

The Vindication of Isaiah 53.4.—Surely he hath born our griefs, and carried our sorrows.

He saith not only (saith M. Jacob) that he sustained sorrows but (our) sorrows: yea, the Text hath it more significantly (our very) sorrows themselves, that is to say, those sorrows that else we should have born.

The Evangelist Mathew hath expounded this text in a quite contrary sense, Mat. 8.17, saying that this Text was fulfilled when Christ did bear our infirmities and sickness from the sick, not as a Porter bears a burthen by laying them on his own body, but bearing away by his own power.

Isa. 53.5. But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities. The chastisement of our peace was upon him, and with his stripes we are healed.

These words I confess do plainly prove that Christ did bear divers wounds, bruises, and stripes for our peace and healing: but yet the Text doth not say that he bare these wounds, bruises, and stripes of God's wrath for our sins.

1. It was Satan by his instruments that wounded and bruised Christ, according to God's prediction, Gen. 3.15.

2. Christ bare these wounds, bruises and stripes in his body only, not in his soul; for his soul was not capable of bearing wounds. Satan could not wound his soul: the Jews fulfilled all his sufferings, Acts 13.27, 29. Peter expounds the Text of his bodily sufferings only, 1. Pet. 2.24. If Peter's Phraise, He bear our sins in his body on the tree, had meant anything of his bearing God's wrath for our sins, the case of his sufferings had not been a fit example to exhort to patience, his appeal to God had not been suitable. 3. The end was a trial of his mediatorial obedience and our peace.

I hold it necessary often to remember this distinction, namely, that Christ suffered both as a malefactor and as a Mediator at one and the same time.

He bare our sins in his body upon the tree. 1 Peter, 2.24. Peter means he bare the punishment of sin (inflicted according to the sentence of Pi~~late~~) in his body on the tree: sin is often put for the punishment of sin.

late /

I will show you how Christ did bear our sins divers ways, in several senses.

1. When he bare our sins as I have expounded, Isa. 53.4.

2. As our Priest and sacrifice, as I have expounded. Isa. 53.5.

3. As a Porter bears a burden, as I have expounded. 1 Peter 2.24.

4. When he patiently bear our sinful imputations, and false accusations and imputations of the malignant Jews. Psa. 40.12. Psa. 69.5. In these words Christ doth not complain or grudge against his Father for his im-

Digitized by Google

puting of our sins unto him as the common doctrine of Imputation doth speak.

The Vindication of Isaiah, 53.6.—All we like sheep gone astray, we have turned every one to his own way, and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.

The Lord laid not the sin of the Elect upon Christ by imputation. The true manner how the Lord laid all our iniquities upon Christ, was the very same manner as the Lord laid the sins of Israel upon the Priest and sacrifice and no other.

The Priest bare the iniquity of the holy things by his Priestly appearing before Jehovah with his priestly apparel, especially with the golden plate. Exo. 28.30, he bare the iniquity of the Congregation by eating the people's sin-offering in the holy place to make atonement. Lev. 10.17. The Lord laid all our sins upon Christ as upon our sacrifice, Isa. 53.12, where dying, sin intercession, are Synonimas. He bare the sins of men, namely, by his Mediatorial sacrifice. God laid all our sins upon Christ as our sacrifice of atonement. In this sense Paul explaineth the Levitical bearing of sin. Hb. 9.26, 28.

If you will build the common doctrine of imputation upon this phrase, The Lord laid all our iniquities upon Christ, then by the same phrase you must affirm that the Father laid all our sins upon himself, for the Father is said to bear our sins as well as Christ, Paul 25.18 & 32.1, and elsewhere.

Those three terms, Blessed is the man whose transgression is born, whose sin is covered, whose iniquity is not imputed, are Synonimas and they do sweetly expound each other, and they do also set out the true manner how sinners are made just and blessed, namely, where their sins are born away, covered, and not imputated by the Father's merciful atonement, pardon, and forgiveness.

The word [in Hebrew] which is translated in verse 6, hath laid upon, is translated in the 12 verse of this 25 chapter hath made intercession and therefore the Verb signifying both incurrere fecit and intercessit, is to make a foundation for the doctrine of imputation, and of Christ's suffering God's wrath.

The Vindication of Exo. 20.10, Lev. 1.4, & 4.29, Lev. 8.14 & 16.20,21.

Every owner must impose both his hands upon the head of the sin-offering, this imposition of hands did (as the asserters of the doctrine of imputation say) typifie the Lord's laying our sin upon Christ by imputation: and so godly expositors do understand it. See Exo. 20.10, Lev. 1.14, and 4.29, 8.14, 16.20, 21.

A private man's imposition cannot represent God's act, the imposition of the hands of the Elders cannot, for the Elders' actions represent the Churches action: neither can the imposition of the Priests and High Priests, they were types of Christ's Priestly nature, and not of the Father.

Imposition of hands with confession of sins upon the head of the sin-offering, signified the owner's faith of dependance.

Digitized by Google

If you make the act of laying on of hands on the sin-offering, to signifie God's laying our sins upon Christ by imputation, then the same act of laying on of hands with confession of sins upon the Scape-goat must also signifie that God did impute our sins to Christ as well after he was escaped from death by his resurrection, as when he made his oblation here upon earth, and then by this doctrine Christ is gone as a guilty sinner into heaven.

But the Hebrew Doctors did not understand this imposition of hands with confession of sins of God's imputation: but they understood it to be a typical sign of the faith of dependance upon Christ's sacrifice of Atonement; and so much the prayer of the High Priest imports. See Ainsworth, Lev. 16.21.

If God's imputing of the sins of the Elect to Christ was the cause of God's extreme wrath upon him, then by the same reason Christ doth still bear the wrath of God, for Christ doth still bear our sins in heaven as much as ever he bare them upon earth.

The Vindication of 2 Cor. 5.21.—God made him to be sin for us which Knew no sin.

The meaning of these words is not that he was made of sin for God's imputation, but that he was made sin for us, that is to say, a sacrifice for our sin; sin is often used for sin-offering, sacrifices for sin are often called sin: the word Made is a word of Election and Ordination.

The Apostle doth explain the word Sin, Psal. 40.6, thus for sin, Heb. 10.6, therefore seeing the Apostle doth explain in the word Sin by the particle for, I may well conclude that Christ was not made sin by Imputation.

The water of purification from sin is called sin, Numb.19.9. The money employed to buy the publique sacrifice for sin, is called trespass-money, 2 King 16, and in this sense God made Christ to be sin.

The Vindication of Mat. 26.37, Mark 14.33, Luke 2.53.

Mathew saith that Christ was sorrowful and grievously troubled, Chap. 26.37. Mark saith, that he was sore afraid and amazed. Chap. 14.33. Luke saith that Christ was in agony, Chap. 22.53. Christ made all this adoe about a bodily death only.

Only do but consider what a horrid thing to human nature the death of the body is, then consider that Christ had a true human nature, and therefore why should he not be troubled with the fear of death as much as human nature could be without sin?

All mankind ought to desire and endeavor to preserve their natural lives as much as lies in them in the use of means, and therefore seeing Christ as he was true man, could not prevent his death by the use of means: he was bound to be troubled for the sense of death as much as any other man.

These were the true causes why Christ was so much pained in his mind with the fear of death not only that night before his death, but at other times also long before.

Digitized by Google

But Mathew and Mark in the place cited speak only of these sorrows which fell upon him in the night before his death: Mathew saith, he began grievously to be troubled, i.e. he began afresh to be troubled with a nearer apprehension of his death than formerly: M. Calvin in his Harmony upon those words, speaks to this effect: We have seen (saith he) our Lord wrestling with the fear of death before: but now (saith he) he buckleth his hands with the temptation. Mathew calls it the beginning of sorrow.

By these sentences of M. Calvin, we may see, that Christ was deeply touchd with the fear of death, for he wept and groaned in spirit, and troubled himself for the death of Lazarus.

I cannot apprehend that he was afraid of the wrath of God for our sin in the night before his death; for then he could not have said as he did, I have set the Lord alwaies before my sons, he's at my right hand, Psa.16.8. therefore I shall not be moved. I cannot apprehend that his troubled fear exceeded the bounds of natural fear.

These sentences of M. Calvin may advise us how we do attribute such a kind of fear to Christ as might disorder his pure, natural affections, which doubtless would have fallen upon him, if he had undergone the pain of the loss for our sins, such as the damned do feel in hell, as the common Doctrine of Imputation doth teach.

And if he had died without manifesting fear of death, it would have occasioned wofull heresie; yea, notwithstanding the evident proof given of his human nature, sundry hereticks have denied the truth of his human nature; it was necessary therefore that he should be pinched with the fear of death as much as his true human nature could bear without sin, as Calvin well observeth.

If fear of death which he expressed to his Disciples in the night before his death, had risen on the sense of his Father's wrath inflicted upon him for our sin, then you must say that he suffered his Father's wrath for our sins six days before this, for six days before this he spake those words, Luke 12.50, where our Saviour doth express as much distress of mind as here: yet I know no expositor that ever gathered so much from this place of Luke.

Our Saviour tells the two sons of Zebedee they must drink of his cup and be baptised with his baptism, by these two expressions which are Synoniams or equivalent, our Saviour doth inform the two sons of Zebedee what the true nature of his sacrifice should be, viz: no other but such only as they should one day suffer from the hands of tyrants.

His son was not touched with any suffering from God's wrath at all, except by way of sympathy from his bodily sufferings only.

If the circumstances of his agony be well weighed, it will appear that it did not proceed from his Father's wrath but from his natural fear of death only: because he must be stricken with the fear of death as much as his true nature could bear; he must be touched with the fear of death in a great measure (as the Prophets did foretell.) Add to these pains of his mind, his earnest prayers to be delivered from his natural fear of death: the fear of death doth often cause men to sweat and earnestly pray; as he

Digitized by Google

was man he must be touched with the fear of death, as he was Mediator he must fully and wholly overcome his natural fear of death by prayers; therefore there was no necessity for him to pray, and to strive in prayer until he overcome it, as I shall further explain the matter by and by, in Hebrews 5.7.

We must observe the due time of every action, the manner, the place and all other circumstances to fulfill every circumstance just as the Prophets had foretold nothing must fail; if he had failed in the least circumstance he had failed in all; and his human nature could not be exact in these circumstances without the concurrence of the divine nature: in all these respects his natural fear of death could not chuse, but be very often in mind, and as often to put him unto pain till he had overcome it.

Scanderberg was in such agony when he was fighting against the Turks, that the blood hath been seen to burst out of his lips with very eagerness of spirit only. I have heard also from credible persons, that Alexander the Great did sweat blood in the courageous defence of himself and others. The sweating sickness caused many to sweat out of their bodies a bloody humour, and yet many did recover and live many years after, but if their sweating blood had been a sign of God's wrath upon their souls (as you say it was in Christ) then I think they could not have lived any longer by the strength of nature.

Do but consider a little more seriously what a horrid thing to nature the approach of death is; see in how many horrid expressions David doth describe it, Psa. 116.3, & 18.4, & 55.4,5.

Suppose Adam in his innocency had grappled with the fear of death: like enough it would have caused a violent sweat all over his body.

It's no strange new doctrine to make the natural fear of death to be the cause of Christ's agony, seeing other learned men do affirm it. Christopher Carlisle in his treaties of Christ's descent into hell, p. 46, saith thus, Was not Christ extremely afflicted when he for fear of death sweat drops in quantity as thick as drops of blood? John Fryh a godly Martyr saith thus in his answer to Sir Thomas Moor, B. 2: Christ did not only weep but he feared so sore that he sweat drops like drops of blood running down upon the earth, which was more than to weep. Now (saith he) if I should ask you why Christ feared, and sweat so sore? what would you answer me? was it for fear of the pains of purgatory? he that shall so answer is worthy to be laughed to scorn, wherefore then was it? Verily even for the fear of death, as it appeareth plainly by his prayer, for he prayed to his Father, saying, If it be possible, let this cup pass from me.

It passeth my understanding to find out how an Angel could support our Saviour under the sense of his Father's wrath. Can Angels appease God's wrath? or can Angels support a man's soul to bear it? It's absurd to think so. God will not afford the least drop of water to cool any man's tongue that is tormented in the flames of his wrath: therefore that cannot be the reason.

But on the contrary it's evident that God doth often use to comfort his people against the fear of death, by Ministry of Angels.

The Father's sending of an Angel to comfort his son in his agony, was

Digitized by Google

not an evidence that the Father was angry with him for our sin, but it was a sure evidence to him that his Father was highly well-pleased with him even in the time of his agony.

Good reasons there were why Christ should be more afraid of death than many Martyrs have been, namely, for the clear manifestation of his human nature, and also for the accomplishment of the predictions that went before him touching his sufferings, if he would he could have suffered less fear of death, and showed more true valour than ever any Martyrs have done, but then his death, which for fear of death were all their life time subject to bondage.

The Vindication of Hebrews 5.7.

Hebrews 5.7.—Christ in the days of his flesh when he had offered up prayers and supplications with strong crying and tears unto him that was able to save him from death, and he was heard in that which he feared.

I reverence your Authors who expound the word Fear to mean Fear of Astonishment at the feeling of God's wrath for our sin, but I must tell you, that there are other Learned and Godly Divines that are contrary to them in their interpretation of the word Fear. King James his Translators do read it thus in the margent, He was heard for his reverence. And the Geneva in other places translate the same Greek word Godly fear, as in Luke 2.25, Acts 8.2, Heb. 12.8, and in this very sense must this Greek word be translated in Heb. 5.7.

The Greek word doth properly signifie such as makes a man exceedingly wary, and heedful how he touch any thing that may hurt him.

I come now to explain the very thing it felt from which Christ prayed to be saved, which was that he might be delivered from death, and this petition was the masterpiece of all his prayers.

But for the better understanding the very thing itself that he did so often and so earnestly pray to be delivered from, we must consider him with a twofold respect.

1. As he was true man, so he prayed to be saved from death conditionally. Mathew 6.39.

2. We must consider him in this Text as he was our Mediator, and so he prayed to be saved from death absolutely, namely, to be saved from his natural fear of death when he came to make his oblation; for he knew well enough that if there had remained in him but the least natural unwillingness to die, when he came to make his oblation, it would have spoiled the mediatorial efficacy of his oblation.

For he had from eternity covenanted with his Father to give his soul (by his own active obedience) as a mediatorial sacrifice of atonement for our sins. John 10.17, 18, therefore he must die a positive death by the power of man, but he must die as a Mediator by the actual and joynt concurrence of both divine and human nature; no man could force his soul out of his body by all the torments they could devise, but he must separate his own soul from his body by the joint concurrence of both his natures.

Christ made his oblation an exact obedience unto God's will, both for matter, manner, and time, and this mediatorial action of his was the high-

Digitized by Google

est degree of obedience that the Father required, or that the son could perform for man's atonement and redemption.

His obedience in his death was not Legal but mediatorial.

2. He prayed also to be delivered from the domination of death after he had made his oblation, and God heard him and delivered by his resurrection on the third day. Acts 2.24, 27.

Neither doth the word Fear in this Text signifie such an amazed natural fear of death as the other word Fear doth signifie, Mar. 14.33, which word I have expounded to signifie our Saviour's troubled death, and no more.

And therefore it caused him in the days of his flesh to offer up many prayers and supplications with strong cries and tears unto him that was able to save him from death, namely, from his natural fear of death, and he was heard because of his godly fear.

The Vindication of Psalms 22.1.—My God, My God, why hast thou forsaken me?

Many Divines conclude from this Text that God did forsake his son in his anger, because he had imputed to him all our sins; but yet other Divines differ from them. M. Broughton saith, My God, My God, showeth that Christ was not forsaken of God, but that God was his hope. 2. Saith he, The word forsaken is not the Text, but Why dost thou (leave) me? namely, why dost thou leave me to the griefs following from the malice of the Jews? as they are expressed in the body of the Psalm 3. Saith he, None ever expounded one matter, and made his amplification of another; but Psalm 22 hath amplification of griefs caused by men, and not from God's anger. Therefore the Proposition in the first verse is not a complaint to God that he forsook his soul in anger for our sins. M. Robert Wilmot, showeth at large that the term forsaken is not so proper to this place as the term leave, and he doth parallel it with the word leave, in Psalm 16.10. M. Ainsworth saith the Hebrew word which we translate forsaken may be translated, why leavest thou me? And he saith in a Letter to myself that there is no material difference between leaving and forsaking, so as the meaning be kept sound. Therefore it followeth by good consequence that Christ doth not complain, Psa. 22, that God had forsaken him in anger for our sins.

Our Saviour's complaint must run thus, Why hast thou left me into the hands of my malignant adversaries, to be used as a notorious malefactor? It's not so fit a place to say, Why hast thou forsaken me into the hands of my malignant adversaries, as to say, Why hast thou left me into the hands of my malignant adversaries:

God forsakes the damned totally and finally, because there is no place of repentance left open to them, but he did not so forsake his son, neither did he forsake his son by any inward desertion, as he does sometimes forsake his own people for the trial of their grace; but he left his son only outwardly when he left him into the hands of Tyrants to be punished as a malefactor without any due trial of his cause.

Therefore the complaint of Christ lies far and round thus, Why hast

Digitized by Google

thou left me in my righteous cause unto the will of my malignant adversaries, to be condemned and put to death as a wicked Malefactor?

John Hus appealed to Jesus Christ for justice, saying, My God, My God, why hast thou forsaken me? Ammond de la Roy, Martyr, in the time of his torments said, Lord, Lord, why hast thou forsaken me?

Christopher Carlisle upon the Article of Christ's descent into hell, saith not a word of the suffering of his Father's wrath, yet he makes use of Psa. 22.1, and of M. Calvin's judgment in other points, though he differ from him in his exposition of Ps.22.1. The Holy Ghost hath indited this Psalm by the Prophet David in the Person of Christ. If so, then all the words of this Psalm must have relation to the person of Christ. The Psalm itself hath two principal parts, the first is ver. 1 to 21, in all which Christ doth complain to his Father of his unjust usage by his malignant Adversaries; the 2d part of the Psalm is from the 22 verse to the end. Therefore seeing Christ in this place doth double the term of his affiance in God, saying, My God, My God; it proves evidently that God had not forsaken his Son in anger for our sins, but that God was still his hope; and that he would at last turn all his sufferings but not unto the tryal of his perfect obedience.

Why art thou then so far from my help, and from the words of my roaring? Why dost thou leave me unto the will of my malignant adversaries, notwithstanding my prayers, and my righteous cause?

My heart is melted in the midst of my bowels, that is to say, the evil spirit that is in my malignant Adversaries, and their doctors, do make my human affections to melt in the midst of my bowels.

Thou hast brought me unto the dust of death, ver. 15. God doth not so bring Christ unto the dust of death, as he doth other men, namely, not so as death is laid upon man for sin. Gen. 3.19.

But for the better understanding of the true difference, I will distinguish upon the death of Christ; for God appointed him to die a double death. 1. As a Malefactor, and 2. As a Mediator, and all this at one and at the same time.

1. He died as a Malefactor by God's determinate counsel and decree; he gave the devil leave to enter into Judas to betray him, and into the Scribes and Pharisees, and Pontius Pilate to condemn him, and to do what they could to put him to death, and in that respect God may be truly said to bring him into the dust of death. Gen. 3.10.

2. Notwithstanding all this, Christ died as a Mediator, and therefore his death was not really finished by those torments which he suffered as a Malefactor, for as he was our Mediator he separated his own soul from his body by the power of his God-head. All the Tyrants in the world could not separate his soul from his body, John 19.11; no, not by all the torments they could devise, till himself pleased to actuate his own death by the joint concurrence of both his natures. John 10.18.

Thus have I showed unto you the dependance of the first part of this Psalm; by which you may see how the scope of this Psalm doth set the sufferings of Christ to proceed not from God's wrath but from man's only. Neither do I find anything of God's wrath either in this or in any other

Digitized by Google

Psalm, and yet Christ doth make as dolefull complaint to God of his sufferings both in this Psalm and in Psalm 69, as any can be found in all the Bible.

The Vindication of Galatians 3.13.

Gal. 3.13.—Christ has redeemed us from the curse of the Law, being made a curse for us, as is written, Cursed is every one that hangs on a tree.

In this Text the Apostle speaks of a twofold curse. 1. He speaks of the eternal curse in ver. 10.2, of an outward temporary curse, in ver. 14, such as all men do suffer, who are hanged upon a tree; the Apostle brings in this latter curse in a Rhetorical manner only, saying thus, Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the Law, namely, from the eternal curse at the very self-same time, when he was made, not that curse, but a curse for us according to Deuter. 21.25.

I confess that D. Luther was a rare instrument in the Church of God in his days, and he hath expounded the Epistle to the Galatians better than many others; but yet I believe he is far from the Apostles' meaning in this matter, and it seemeth to me he had some doubt also about his Exposition. But he thinketh that the latter curse may well be expounded of his sacrifice for the Curse (and yet that Exposition is not right neither) for this latter Curse is no other than an outward temporary curse. For the Text in Deuter. runs thus, If there be in a man a sin worthy of death, and thou hang him upon a tree, &c., then he that is hanged is the curse of God.

This latter curse is no other than an outward temporary curse; for the text in Deut. 21.22, runs thus, If there be in a man a sin worthy of death, and thou hang him on a tree, &c., then he that is hanged is the curse of God. What curse of God is it, that is meant? I answer, that may be discerned by taking notice of what kind of persons, and for what kind of sin this curse of God doth fall upon any, The persons, the Text describes them thus, namely, he that is put to death as a Malefactor, by the Magistrate. The kind of sin that are said to deserve this curse of hanging upon a tree, are described by this general term, a sin worthy of death, namely, of this death; hence it is evident, that not every sinner that deserved death is here meant, but as such as deserved a double death, namely, 1. Stoning to death . 2. Hanging up of their bodies upon a tree, after they were stoned to death.

M. Calvin in Deut. 21.23, saith, That the hanging of Christ upon a tree was not after the manner that is here spoken of; for such as were stoned to death among the Jews, were also hanged upon a gibbet after they were dead.

M. Goodwin and M. Ainsworth from the Hebrew Doctors reckon 18 particular capital sins, for which men were first stoned to death and after hanged, and M. Ainsworth doth also say, that the Hebrew Doctors do not understand this hanging of being put to death by hanging, but of hanging a man up after he was stoned to death, which was done for the greater detestation of such henious malefactors.

The Rebelious son, Deut. 21.21, is brought in as an instance of this double punishment, he was first stoned to death, and then hanged upon a tree.

Digitized by Google

Thus shalt not let his carkass remain all night upon the Tree , but thou shalt surely bury him in the same day at the going down of the sun, and the reason is added, because he is the curse of God, namely, because such sinners are more eminently cursed of God, because they were punished with the heaviest kind of death that the Judges of Israel did use to inflict upon any Malefactors.

I think I have sufficiently proved that God did appoint the hanging upon a tree to be a type of the temporal curse.

If hanging upon a tree had been appointed by God to be a type of the eternal curse, then every one that is hanged upon a tree should be eternally cursed, and then divers Martyrs that were crucified, as Christ was, are eternally cursed, and the penitent thief was eternally cursed.

But if the circumstances of the Text be well marked, they will tell you plainly, that this hanging upon a tree be a type of the eternal curse, for 1. This Law of Moses must not be understood of putting any man to death by hanging, but of hanging a dead body upon a tree after it was first put to death by stoning: but Christ was crucified whilst he was alive. 2. This hanging in Moses time was done by Judicial Law and civil Magistrates, and not by the ceremonial Law nor the Priests. 3. This hanging in Moses was commanded to be practiced by the Magistrates of the Jews' Commonwealth, but the death which Christ suffered was a Roman kind of death.

When the Romans did put Christ to that kind of death which they used to inflict upon their base fugitive slaves, they made him cursed in his death in the highest degree they could and yet at the self-same time Christ did redeem us from the curse of th Law, even from the eternal curse, because Christ died not only as a Malefactor by the Roman soldiers, but he died also as a Mediator by his own Mediatorial obedience.

This act of Christ was an everlasting act of Mediatorial obedience, it was no legal obedience, nor was it any human act of obedience as all legal obedience, it was no less than a Mediatorial oblation, and therefore it was the meritorious procuring cause of our Redemption from the curse of the Law even at that very same time when Christ was made a curse for us by hanging as a Malefactor upon a tree. Therefore the Tree on which Christ was crucified as a Malefactor cannot be the Altar, neither were the Roman soldiers the Priests by whom this mediatorial sacrifice was offered up to God, but it was his own Godhead that was the Altar, by which he offered up his soul to God, a mediatorial sacrifice for the procuring of our redemption from the curse of the Law.

Christ redeemed us not from the curse of the Law, by his soul-sufferings only. And of the meaning of Haides.

Good Divines do affirm that Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the Law, not by his bodily but by his soul-sufferings only, which God inflicted upon his soul when his body was crucified upon the Tree.

This kind of reasoning is very absurd, for as M. Broughton well observed, if Christ suffered the wrath of God in his soul only, to redeem our souls, and not to redeem our bodes, then our bodies are not redeemed.

Digitized by Google

If Christ suffered the wrath of God in his soul to redeem our souls from the eternal curse, he must also suffer the wrath of God in his body to redeem our bodies from the eternal curse, or else our bodies must still continue under the eternal curse, though our souls be redeemed by his soul-sufferings: Is not this to make Christ an imperfect Redeemer, and to leave a doubting conscience in a Labyrinth of queries?

The truth is, I find much uncertainty amongst Divines what to affirm in this point, for first, some affirm that Christ suffered the wrath of God in his soul only. Secondly, Others affirm the wrath of God as well in his body as in his soul, to redeem our bodies from God's wrath as well as our souls.

Of the Dialogue's arguments taken from the description of the torments of hell; and from the place of suffering the torments of the damned.

By describing the torments of hell you shall be the better able to judge whether Christ did suffer the torments of hell for our redemption, or not. The torments of hell are usually divided into two parts. 1. Into the pain of loss. 2. Into the pain of sense. The pain of loss is the privation of God's favor, by an everlasting separation.

For as the favour of God through Christ is the fountain of life, because it is the beginning of eternal life. Psa. 36.9, so on the contrary to be totally separated from God's favor by an eternal separation, must needs be the beginning of hell-torments or of death eternal.

God doth not forsake the Reprobates so long as they live in this life, with such total forsaking, as he doth after this life; yea, the very Devils themselves as long as they live in this world (being spirits) in the air, are not so forsaken of God as they shall be at the judgment; for as yet they are not in hell, but in the air, and therefore they have not their full torments as yet.

And yet this pain of loss may a little further be explained by opening the term Second death, which may be in part described by comparing it with the first death, which I have at large described to be our spiritual death, or the loss of the life of our first pure nature; I may call it a death in corrupt and final qualities, as I have opened, Gen. 2.17, yea, all other miseries which fall upon us in this life till our bodies be rotten in the grave, I call them altogether the first death, because they do all befall us in this world; therefore on the contrary this second death must needs imply a deeper degree of sinful qualities than did befall us under the first death.

And this term Second death doth plainly tell us that it is such a degree of death as surpasseth all the degrees of death in this life, and that the full measure of it cannot be inflicted upon any man till this life is ended, and then their end shall be without mercy, Jam. 2.13.

The Second part of the torments of hell is the pain of sense, or the sense of all tortouring torments.

As God's rejection is the principal efficient cause of their damnation, so Jesus Christ the Mediator is the principal instrumental cause thereof, because they believed not in him that was promised to be the seed of the woman.

Digitized by Google

Now come we to examine the particulars, and whether Christ did suffer the torments of hell for our Redemption. 1. Did Christ suffer these torments of hell for our Redemption? Did Christ suffer the second death? Was he spiritually dead in corrupt and sinful qualities without any restraining grace? and did God leave him to the liberty of those corrupt and sinful qualities, to hate and blaspheme God, for his justice and holiness, as inseparable companions of God's total separation, for these sinful qualities are inseparably joined to them that suffer hell-torments, as the effect is to the cause. Did Christ suffer this pain of loss when he said, My God, My God, why hast thou forsaken me?

Did Christ at any time feel the knawing worm of an accusing concience? Was he at any time under the torment of despiration? truly if he had at any time suffered the torments of hell, he must of necessity have suffered these things: for they are as nearly joyned to those that suffer the torments of hell as the effect is to the cause.

Did Christ suffer the torments of hell in his body as well as in his soul, to redeem our bodies as well as our souls from the torments of hell?

How long did he suffer the torments of hell? Was it forever? or how long did he suffer them? and when did the torments of hell first seize on him? and when was he found freed from them? or did he suffer the torments of hell at several times or in several places, or but at one time or place only?

Was he tormented without any forgiveness, or did Abraham deny him the least drop of water to cool his tongue?

Did Christ inflict the torments of hell upon his own human nature? or did his Divine nature forsake his human nature in anger? or did his Divine nature forsake his human nature in anger as it must have done if it had suffered the torments of hell? if so, then he destroyed the personal union of his two natures, and then he made himself no Mediator but a cursed damned sinner.

These and such like gross absurdities the common doctrine of imputation will often fall into.

Christ could not suffer any part of the torments of hell as long as he lived in this world, because the very devils as long as they lived in this air do not suffer the torments of hell, as it is evident by the fearful crying out to Christ, Mat. 8.29.

M. Broughton in a Manuscript saith thus: No words in all the Bible do express anything that Christ suffered the wrath of God for our sins, therefore it is no small impiety for men from general metaphorical terms to gather such a strange particular: none that ever spake Greek (Spirit of man) gathered hell torments for the just from Haides, or from any other Greek or Hebrew Text. Again, the same Author affirmeth in Rev. 11.2, that hell-place and torments are not in this life.

And truly it seems to me that the holy Scriptures do confine hell torments to the proper place of hell itself, which is seated on high before the Throne of the Lamb, and Solomon doth tell us that all men's souls both good and bad do ascend, Eccl. 3.21, and the Hebrew Doctors hold generally that hell is above as well as heaven: and Learned M. Richardson doth

Digitized by Google

probably conjecture in his Philosophical Annotations on Gen. 1, that hell-place is seated in the Element of fire, and may it not be so, seeing its place is next before the Throne of the Lamb where John doth place it, Rev. 14.10. And it is certain by Luke's Parable that hell is seated near unto heaven, or else the comparisons that Luke useth to describe their nearness, were absurd.

1. He describes their nearness by two persons talking together, the one in heavenplace, and the other in hellplace.

2. He describes their nearness by seeing each other's case, Luke 16, and so doth Isaiah in Chap. 24.

3. Hence we may see the reason why Haides is put as a common name to both places; both places are usually called Haides in sundry Greek Writers, as if they were but two Regions in the same world of souls: one Region for the godly, and the other for the wicked, where the godly and the wicked may see each other's condition, and talk together in their next adjacent parts, Luke 16.23.

It is evident that Christ did not suffer the torments of hell in this world, because there was no necessary use of such sufferings, for such sufferings are no way satisfactory to the justice of God for our sins; for the rule of God's justice doth require that soul only to die with sins, the soul that sins shall die; one man shall not die for another man's sin, Ezek. 18. By this rule of justice God cannot inflict the torments of hell upon an innocent to redeem a guilty person.

And as God doth tye himself to this Rule of Justice touching the everlasting state of men's souls, so he doth appoint civil Magistrates to observe this Rule of justice touching the bodies of sinful Malefactors, they may not punish an innocent for a guilty person, but that man only that sins must die, as 2 Kings 14, doth expound the meaning of the judicial Law in Deut. 24.16. I hold it a point of gross injustice for any Court of Magistrates to torture an innocent person for the redemption of a gross Malefactor.

Of the nature of Mediatory obedience, both according to the Dialogue and the Orthodox.

1. That Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the Law, not by suffering the said curse, but by a satisfactory price of Atonement, namely, by paying or performing unto his Father that invaluable precious thing of his Mediatorial obedience whereof his Mediatorial sacrifice of Atonement was the master-piece.

2. A sinner's Righteousness or Justification is explained and cleared from some Common Errors.

That which Christ did redeem us from the curse of the Law, was not by bearing of the said curse really in our stead, (as the common doctrine of imputation teach) but by the procuring his Father's atonement by the invaluable price or performance of his own Mediatorial obedience whereof his Meditorial sacrifice of atonement was the finishing master-piece, this kind of obedience was the rich thing of price which the Father required and accepted as satisfactory for the procuring of his atonement for our full Redemption, Justification and Adoption.

Digitized by Google

And according to this tenor the Apostle Paul doth explain the matter, he doth teach us to place the obedience of the Mediator in a direct opposition to the first disobedience of Adam, Rom. 5.19, he makes the merit of Christ's Mediatorial obedience to countervail the demerit of Adam's disobedience; for the disobedience of Adam was but the disobedience of a mere man, but the obedience of Christ was the obedience of God-man, and in that respect God the Father was more highly pleased with the obedience of the Mediator than he was displeased with the disobedience of Adam.

It is necessary to distinguish between Legal and Mediatorial obedience; Legal or natural obedience is no more, but human obedience performed by Christ as a Godly Jew unto the Law of works, all actions of Christ from his birth until he was thirty years of age, must be considered but as natural or but legal acts of obedience: I cannot see how any of these actions (which yet it somewhat corrects, as we shall find in due place) can be called Mediatorial obedience.

Of the Divers ways of Redemption.

If so, then there is no need that our blessed Mediator should pay both the price of his Mediatorial obedience, and also bear the Curse of the Law for our Redemption.

I never heard that ever any Turkish Tyrant did require such double satisfaction of any Redeemer for the Redemption of Galley-slaves. I never heard that ever any Tyrant did require to pay both the full price that they demanded for their redemption of their Galley-slaves, and to bear their punishment of their curse and slavery also in their stead; I think no cruel Tyrant did ever exact such a double satisfaction therefore I cannot choose but wonder at the common doctrine of imputation, because it makes God the Father more rigid in the price of our Redemption than ever Turkish Tyrant was, and to be a harder Creditor in the point of satisfaction than ever any rigid Creditor was among men.

The way of Redemption are ranked into three sorts. 1. By exchange of one captive for another; but we are not the redeemed, for God did not give his Son into the hands of Satan to redeem us from under the power of Satan. 2. There is a Redemption by force and strength, but this may be called a deliverance rather than a Redemption, but however Christ did not thus redeem us from God's wrath; for then Christ must be stronger than his Father, John 14.28. 3. Therefore Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the Law, and so consequently from his Father's wrath, by no other way or means, but by that rich and invaluable price or merit of his Mediatorial obedience.

And this way of Redemption is often taught and confirmed by the holy Scriptures, as in 1 Cor. 6.20, 1 Pet. 1.19, and in this sense only we have atonement, Rom. 5.11, and redemption through the blood, Eph. 1.7, and in this sense he gave his life a Ransom for many, Mat. 20.28, and in this sense he gave himself to redeem us from all iniquity, and to clens us to himself, Ti. 2.14.

Digitized by Google

It is evident by another typical ceremony of Redemption that Christ hath redeemed us by a price only, and not by bearing the Curse of the Law for us, Lev. 25.25, 39.

It is a dangerous error in the tenet of the Lutherans to say, that one drop of the blood of Christ is sufficient to redeem the whole world.

Of that wherein the true meritorious efficacy of the blood of Christ lieth.

The true meritorious efficacy of the blood of Christ lies not in this, that it was a part of the corporal substance of the Lamb of God without spot; nor in this, that he suffered his blood to be shed by the Roman soldiers in a passive manner of obedience, but it lieth in this, that it was shed by his own active priestly power, by which means only it became a Mediatorial sacrifice of atonement.

Christ at one and the same time died both as a Mediator actively, and as a Malefactor passively, as I have explained the matter, Gal. 3.13, and in other places also.

But for your better understanding of the meritorious efficacy of the blood of Christ consider two things. 1. Consider what the Priestly nature of Christ, and 2. Consider what was his Priestly action. 1. His Priestly nature was his Divine nature, for he is said to be a Priest for ever after the order of Melchisedeck, of whom it is witnessed that he liveth, or that he ever liveth. Heb. 7.8.

But yet withall take notice that the term He, Gen. 3.15, doth comprehend under it his human nature as well as his divine; yea, it doth also comprehend under it the Personal union of both his natures.

Consider what was his Priestly action, and that was the sprinkling of his own blood by his own Priestly nature, that is to say, by his divine nature, Isa. 53.12, namely, by the active power of his own divine Priestly nature, Heb. 9.14, that is to say, he separated his soul from his body by the power of his Godhead when he made his soul a trespass-offering for our sin, Isa. 53.10. and the manner of sprinkling of blood by the Priests upon the Altar, must be done with a large and liberal quantity, and therefore it is called pouring out, and this sprinkling with pouring out did typifie the death of the Mediator; a large quantity of bloodshed must needs be a true evidence of death.

And secondly, In this respect the blood of Christ is called the blood of God, Acts 20.28, not only because his human nature was united to his Divine nature, for by the communication of proper ties that may be attributed to the Person which is proper to one nature only; but secondly, it is called the blood of God in another respect, namely, because he shed his blood by his own Priestly nature, that is to say, by the actual power of his divine nature, for he offered himself by his eternal Spirit, Heb. 9.14.

In like sort he is called Jehovah our Righteousness, Jer. 20.3, because his Mediatorial obedience (whereof his oblation was the masterpiece) was actuated by Jehovah, that is to say, by his divine nature as well as by his human.

So then I may well conclude that the death of Christ was a Mediatorial sacrifice of atonement, because it was the act of the Mediator in both his

Digitized by Google

natures, in his human nature he was the Lamb of God without spot, and in his Divine nature he was the Priest to offer up his human nature to God as a Mediatorial sacrifice of atonement for the full Redemption of all the Elect.

It was the holiness of his Divine nature that gave the quickening power to the oblation of his human nature, John 6.63.

In this answer John 6.63, our Saviour declareth two things.

1. That the gross and carnal substance of his flesh and blood considered by itself alone had no meritorious efficacy, and therefore his legal obedience cannot profit us.

2. Our Saviour in his answer declared wherein the true force and efficacy of his sacrifice did lie, namely, in these two things.

1. In the Personal union of his human nature with his divine nature.

2. It lies in his Priestly offering of his human nature by his own divine nature.

Whether the Jews and Romans put Christ to Death.

Neither did he die a passive death by the power of the Roman soldiers, as the Jews thought, and as the Priests and other carnal Protestants do think: All the men and devils in the world could not put him to death by their power, I mean they could not separate his soul from his body, till himself pleased to do it by his own Priestly power, John 10.17, 18, his soul was not separated from his body by the sense of those pains which the Roman soldiers inflicted upon him, as the souls of the two thieves were crucified with him, for Christ died no sooner nor later than the very punctual hour in which God had appointed to make his oblation.

The Centurian did plainly see a manifest difference between the manner of Christ's death, and the death of the two thieves that were crucified with him, for as yet they did still continue alive in their torments till after the time that Joseph of Arimathea had begged our Saviour's dead body of Pilate, at the Sun-set Evening: for Joseph did not go to Pilate to beg our Saviour's body until the Evening was come, Mat. 27.57, Mar. 15.52, 53, and that was at Sun-set, it could not be when the first Evening was come but Christ was dead long before this, for he gave up the ghost at the ninth hour, and yet by the course of his nature he might have lived in his torments as long as the two thieves did, for the Roman soldiers did crucify all three alike.

What then was the true reason why Christ died three hours before the thieves? had he less strength of nature to bear his torments than they? or did the Roman soldiers add more torment upon his body than upon the two thieves? or did the Father's wrath kill him sooner than the two thieves as some think? Surely none of all these things did hasten his death before the two thieves, but the only true reason was because he did actuate his own death as a mediatorial sacrifice of atonement (at the just hour appointed by his Father) by the joint concurrence of both his natures.

Of the Dialogue's Distinction of Christ's dying as a Mediator and as a Malefactor.

I have already showed you that Christ died a twofold death: for he died

Digitized by Google

both as a Malefactor at one and at the same time; as a Malefactor he died a passive death, but as a Mediator he died an active death, and the Scriptures doth often speak of both these deaths, sometimes jointly and sometimes severally: when the Scriptures doth mention his passive death then it saith that he was put to death, killed and slain. But secondly, the Scriptures doth sometimes speak jointly of his passive death and of his Mediatorial death together in one sentence, as 1 Romans 8.13, and in Galatians 3.13, (which Scriptures I have opened at large in the first part,) Luke 22.19, compared with 1 Cor. 11.24, Luke 22.20, so Isa. 12, with Rom. 4.25. The Scriptures doth sometimes speak of his Mediatorial death only as Isa. 53.10, he gave his soul to be a trespass-offering himself by his eternal spirit, Heb. 9.14, and he laid down his own life, John 10.17 and 18, and he sanctified himself, John 17.19, therefore seeing the holy Scriptures doth teach us to observe this distinction upon the death of Christ, it is necessary that all God's people should take notice of it, and engrave it in their minds and memories.

When I speak of Christ as a Malefactor, then the Scribes and Pharisees must be considered as the wicked instruments thereof, yet this must be remembered also, that I do no mean that they by their torments did separate his soul from his body, in that sense they did not put him to death, (himself only did separate his own soul from his body by the power of his Godhead) but they put him to death, because they did that to him which they thought sufficient to put him to death: and men are often said to do that which they endeavor to do, as in the example of Abraham, Heb. 11.7, Haman, Esth. 8.7, Amelek, Exod. 17.16, Saul, Psa. 143.3. The Magicians, Exo. 8.18. The Israelites, Numbers 14.30, as the matter is explained in Deut. 1.14, and in this sense it is said, that the Jews did kill and slay the Lord of life, because they endeavored to do it.

He laid down his life by the same power by which he raised it up again, John 10.17, 18.

Yea, his Mediatorial death may well be called a miraculous death.

Christ died not by degrees (saith M. Nichols in his Day-Starr) as his Saints do, his sense do not decry, &c.

Austin saith thus, Who can sleep (saith he) when will, as Christ died when he would? Who can lay aside his garment, so as Christ laid aside his flesh? Who can leave his place as Christ left his life? his life was not forced from him by any imposed punishment, but he did voluntarily render it up as a Mediatorial sacrifice: in his life time he was often touched with the fear of death, but by his strong crying out unto God with daily prayers and tears he obtained power against his natural fear of death, before he came to make his oblation: as I have expounded, Heb. 5.7.

Again, it is evident that his death was miraculous, because at that instant when he breathed out his soul into the hands of God, the veil of the Temple (which typified his human nature) rent itself in twain from the top to the bottom; and at the same time also the graves of the Saints did open themselves, and many of the dead Saints did arise, Mat. 27.51.

Hence we learn that the doctrine of the Papists and the Lutherans in transubstantiations and consubstantiations is very erroneous; for they

Digitized by Google

place the meritorious price of their Redemption in the gross substance of Christ's flesh and blood, and in the passive shedding of it upon the Cross by the Romans.

The cleansing virtue of his blood lies in his own Mediatorial shedding of it, for though he did not break his own body, and pour out his own blood with nails and spears, as the Roman soldiers did, yet he break his own body in pieces by separating his own soul from his own body by the power of the Divine nature: and then he did actually shed his own blood when he did pour out his own soul to death, Isa. 53.12, as a Mediatorial sacrifice of Atonement for the procuring of his Father's Atonement for our full Redemption, Justification and Adoption, and in this sense only the blood of Christ doth purge us, Tit. 2.14, and cleanse us, 1 John 1.17, and wash us from our sins, Rev. 1.

Obedience of Christ to the Moral Law, Whether for our Justification, or by way of Imputation.

Before I can speak anything touching Christ's obedience to the Moral Law, it must be understood what you mean by this term moral Law: By the term Moral Law you mean the Decalouge or Ten Commandments, and call it Moral Law, because every one of these Ten Commandments were engraven in our nature in time of innocency: but in my apprehension in this sense the term Moral Law is very ill applied, because it makes most men look at no further matter in the Ten Commandments but at moral duties only: or it makes them look no further but at sanctified walking in relation to moral duties.

But the truth is, they are greatly deceived, for the Ten Commandments do require faith in Christ as well as moral duties, but faith in Christ was not engraven in Adam's nature in time of his innoceney, he knew nothing concerning faith in Christ, till after his fall; therefore the Ten Commandments in the full latitude of them were not given to Adam in his innocency: they were not given till after Christ was published to be the seed of the woman, to break the devil's head-plot, therefore the Ten Commandments do require faith in Christ as well as moral duties.

If the whole Law and the Prophets do hang upon the Ten Commandments as the general heads of all that is contained within the Law and the Prophets, then the Ten Commandments must needs contain in them rules of faith in Christ as well as moral duties.

And this is further evident by the Preface of the Ten Commandments, which runs thus, I am Jehovah thy God, which brought thee out of the Land of Egypt: Christ was that Jehovah which brought them out of the Land of Egypt: So it was Christ that gave the first Commandment, Thou shalt have no other Gods but me, that is to say, Thou shalt have no other Gods but the Trinity, and no other mediator but me alone to be thy Redeemer and Saviour. In like sort Christ in the second Commandment doth require obedience to all his outward worship and in special to all his Levitical worship, and the observation of that worship is especially called the Law of works, though the Ten Commandments also must be included.

Digitized by Google

But the right application of the typical signification of the Levitical worship to the soul, is called the Law of faith, the third Commandment doth teach holy reverence to the person of the Mediator: Faith in Christ is also typically comprehended under the fourth Commandment.

Arguments Against the Imputation of Christ's Obedience.

I cannot see how the common doctrine of Imputation can stand with God's justice; God cannot in justice impute our Saviour's Legal obedience to us for our just righteousness or justification, because it is point blank against the condition of the Legal Covenant so to do: for the Legal promise of eternal life is not made over to us upon condition of Christ's personal performance, but upon condition of our personal performance.

It is evident that God never propounded the Law of works to the fallen sons of Adam, with any intent that ever any of the fallen sons of Adam should seek for justification and atonement in God's sight by Legal obedience , but his intent was directly contrary, for when he propounded the Legal promise of life eternal to the fallen sons of Adam, he did propound it upon condition of their own personal obedience, to allure them thereby to search into their own natural unrighteousness, by this perfect rule of Legal righteousness, so by this Law of life God intended chiefly to make the soul of fallen sons of Adam to be sensible of their own spiritual death in corruption and sin, thereby to provoke our souls to seek for life some other way, yiz.: by the mediation of the Mediator promised: So it follows by good consequence that God did never intend to justifie any son of Adam by Legal obedience done by his own person, nor yet by our Saviour's obedience imputed as the formal cause of a sinner's justification or righteousness.

God cannot in justice justifie sinners by our Saviour's Legal obedience imputed: because Legal obedience is altogether insufficient to justifie a corrupt son of Adam from his original sin; for our corrupt and sinful nature did not fall upon us for the breach of any of Moses his Laws, but for the breach of another Law of works, which God gave to Adam in his innocency by way of prohibition, In the day thou eatest thereof thou shalt die the death: so God cannot in justice impute our Saviour's Legal obedience to any corrupt son of Adam for his full and perfect righteousness, because it is altogether insufficient to make a sinner righteous from his original sin.

If Christ's Legal obedience imputed were sufficient to justifie a sinner from all kinds of sin both original and actual, then Christ made his oblation in vain, for it had been altogether needless for him to give his soul as a Mediatorial sacrifice of atonement for the procuring of our justice in God's sight, if his Legal righteousness performed by his life had been sufficient to justifie us from all sin in God's sight; for if righteousness could have come to sinners by the Law, then Christ died in vain, Gal. 2.21.

Christ's Legal obedience was but the work of his flesh or of his human nature; therefore it could not be the procuring cause of God's atonement for justification; for no obedience is meritorious but that obedience which is mediatorial. I never heard that the Father required the Mediator to

Digitized by Google

perform Legal obedience as a proper condition of his Mediatorial office, nay, our Saviour himself doth testifie, that his flesh (alone considered) doth not profit us to life and salvation, John 6.63, therefore not his Legal obedience: for that was but the work of his flesh or human nature.

There was great jarring among Divines about the right stating of the doctrine of imputation.

1. Some affirm, that God the Father doth impute Christ's Legal obedience to sinners as their obedience for their full and perfect justification.

2. Others do affirm that Christ's Legal obedience imputed is not sufficient to make sinners righteous, and so they do affirm that God doth impute another kind of Christ's righteousness to sinners for their full justification, viz: the purity of his nature to justifie us from original sin.

3. Others go further in that point of imputation, for they affirm that God imputes another kind of righteousness to sinners for their full justification, viz: the passive obedience: and so by necessary consequence they do make sinners to be their own Mediator, because they do make Christ's Mediatorial obedience to be a sinner's obedience by God's imputation.

The actions of Christ's obedience neither active nor passive can be made ours by God's imputation, no more than our sinful actions can be made his by God's imputation; as I have at large expressed in the opening, Gen. 2.17.

If God do make sinners righteous by the active obedience of Christ imputed, then Christ must perform all manner of obedience for us that God doth require of us, or else God cannot in justice make us perfectly righteous by the active obedience of Christ imputed; but Christ did not perform all manner of acts of obedience for us that God requireth of us, because he was never married, &c. and yet we have as much need to be made righteous in such like actions as in any, therefore God cannot in justice make us perfectly righteous by the actions of Christ's active obedience imputed.

Distinction Between Legal and Mediatorial Obedience.

It is a necessary thing to observe a right difference between Christ's Legal and Mediatorial obedience, which we have in part distinguished already, but for your further satisfaction I will again distinguish already between them.

I grant that God required the Mediator to fulfill all righteousness, but yet his obedience to the Law of works, and his obedience to the Law of Mediatorship must be considered as done for several ends and uses.

First, God appointed the Mediator to fulfill the Law of works, I mean so much of it as fell within the compass of his human course of life, not as a proper condition belonging to the Law of Mediatorship: (as Mediator) but as true man only, for he was bound to observe the Law of works as he was true man, as much as any other Jew, by a native right, Gal. 4.4.

Secondly, Though I make this Legal obedience to be no more but human obedience, yet I grant that he was thereby qualified, and fitted to make his soul a Mediatorial sacrifice, for he could not have been the Lamb

Digitized by Google

of God without spot, if he had not been exact in the performance of so much Legal obedience as fell within the compass of his human course of life, Heb. 7.26.

Thirdly, The rewards which his Father did promise him for his Mediatorial obedience, do far exceed the rewards which he doth promise to Legal obedience: for I cannot find that ever the Father did promise to reward any man's Legal obedience with such special rewards as he doth promise unto Christ's Mediatorial obedience. I will give thee the end of the earth for thy possession, Psal..2. And he shall see his seed, and prolong his days, when he shall make his soul a trespass-offering, Isa.53.10

Fourthly, Christ was not bound to fulfill personal obedience to every branch of the Law of works (for he had no wife and children to instruct, &c.) but he was bound to fulfill every branch and circumstance of the Law of Mediatorship, he must not be wanting in the least circumstance thereof, if he had been wanting in the least circumstance he had been wanting in all.

M. Calvin observeth rightly, that some of the actions of Christ were proper to his God-head only; and some of his actions were proper to his human nature only, and some of his actions were common to both his natures, and this observation (saith M. Calvin) shall do no small service to assoyl many doubts, if the Reader can but fitly apply it.

It is absurd to affirm that all the acts of Christ's obedience were Mediatory, because his person consisted of both natures; for then his natural Actions should be Mediatorial as well as any other. You may as well say, that all actions of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost are the actions of the Father, because they are united into one Godhead, as say that the acts of Christ's Legal obedience were Mediatorial, because his person consisted of two natures.

As for example all the Actions of Christ from his birth until he began to be thirty years of age, must be considered as natural actions, or as Legal acts of obedience: for till he began to be thirty years of age, he led a private life with his parents.

Secondly, When he began to be thirty years of age he did then begin to declare himself to be the Mediator, for when he was baptized of John in Jordon, the Holy Ghost lighted upon him in visible manner before all John's Auditory, and the Father by his voice from Heaven declared that he was the Mediator.

Thirdly, In the upshot of his life, as soon as he had fulfilled all things that were written of him he sacrificed himself and sacrificed his oblation by the joint concurrence of both natures; and this was the masterpiece of his Mediatorial obedience. Having thus distinguished the actions of the Mediator, we may and must rank his acts accordingly: his obedience to the Law of works must be ranked among the actions of his human nature, and his obedience to the Law of Mediatorship must be ranked among his Mediatorial actions, which he performed by the personal union of both his natures.

It may be you think (as many others do) that Christ began to pay the price of our redemption from the very first beginning of his incarnation,

Digitized by Google

for many affirm that he was conceived by the Holy Ghost without any original sin, that so he might thereby justifie us from our original sin, which opinion I have confuted: but the open History of the Evangelists do speak nothing at all of his Mediatorial actions till he was publicly installed into the office of the Mediator by John's Baptism.

Yet the Apostle testifieth that Christ himself saith by the Psalmist, wherefore when he cometh into the world he saith, sacrifice and offering thou wouldst not, but a body hast thou prepared me: in burnt offering and sacrifice for sin thou hast had no pleasure; then said I, Low I come (in the volume of thy book it is written of me) to do thy will, O God: Coming into the world, his incarnation, doing his will, is the fulfilling the Law for our Redemption.

Yea, when Christ began to be thirty years of age, he was publicly installed into the Mediator's office, by the joint consent of all the Trinity; and so our Saviour doth explain the matter unto John, saying, Thus our Desire is (or thus it becometh us) to fulfill all Righteousness, Mat. 3.14. The two terms, 1. our desire, 2. our fulfilling all righteousness, had need to be explained : the term us or our desire must have relation to some other, namely, to the joint desire of the Trinity: all the Trinity desired to fulfill all that righteousness which appertained to the Mediator's person and office: at this time they desired to fulfill that part of righteousness which appertained to his public Installment.

Further Reasoning against the influence of Christ's Obedience unto Justification by way of Imputation.

The Apostle in the text, Rom. 8.4, that the Righteousness of the Law might be fulfilled in us, doth not speak of that part of Legal obedience which God requires of every man that looks to be saved thereby: but in this place he speaks only that part of righteousness which the Gospel-part of the Law taught and tipified by their sacrifices of Atonement, which sacrifices are called sacrifices of righteousness, becuse they taught sinners how they might obtain the Father's Atonement by the Mediator's sacrifice of Atonement for their full and perfect Righteousness.

Did Christ condemn sin in the flesh by his Legal Obedience? no; but by his Mediatorial Obedience only, Rom. 8. 3,4.

God sent his Son for sin, when he sent him to make his soul a sacrifice of Atonement for sin, as I have opened the phrase at large in Cor. 5.21.

In brief the meaninig of the Apostle lies thus, when God sent his Son to die as a Malefactor in similitude of sinful flesh, Christ did at the same time condemn sin, because he did at the same time die as a Mediator, and make his soul a Mediatorial sacrifice of Atonement for sin, and so procured his Father's Atonement to poor sinners, and by this means he condemned sin in the flesh, and made sinners sinless, that is to say Righteous. But this distinction of the double death of Christ I have opened more at large in Gal. 3.13, and Luke 22.19, and in Psa. 22.15.

And in this very sense all sacrifices of Atonement are called sacrifices of Righteousness. Deut. 33.19, Psa. 4.5, 51.19.

Digitized by Google

And in this sense Christ is the end of the Law for Righteousness to every one that believeth. Rom. 10.4.

And thus I think I have explained the true nature of a sinner's righteousness, justice, or justification, which I have described to be nothing else, but the Father's merciful atonement, pardon, and forgiveness, so that I may more fitly call a sinner's righteousness a merciful justice put upon poor believing sinners, by God's Fatherly pardon and forgiveness, than a strict Legal righteousness imputed to us from Christ's Legal obedience, as our actual righteousness, as the common doctrine of imputation doth teach.

And indeed the righteousness which God the Father bestowed upon poor believing sinners in making them sinless by this Atonement, is an example of the highest degree of mercy.

The Geneva note on Psalm 130.3, is excellent, and speaketh thus, he declareth that we cannot be just before God, but by forgiveness of sins, for God's forgiveness is a part of his merciful Atonement.

Hence it is evident that God's Atonement, pardon, and forgiveness communicated to poor believing sinners must needs be the formal cause of a sinner's righteousness.

Whether the Justice and Righteousness of a Sinner doth lie only in God's Merciful Atonement.

The justice and righteousness of a sinner doth not lie in his own righteous nature, nor in his own just actions, nor yet in the righteousness of Christ imputed, but it doth lie only in the Father's righteous atonement pardon and forgiveness, procured by the meritorious Sacrifice of atonement, and conveyed by the Father through the Mediator to every believing sinner, as soon as they are in the Mediator by faith.

This doctrine of a sinner's righteousness hath ever been well known, and witnessed among the godly in all ages from the beginning of the world.

1. It is witnessed by the practices of all sacrifices of Atonement before the Law.

2. It is witnessed by the practices of all sacrifices under the Law.

3. It is witnessed by the doctrine of the Prophet.

4. It is witnessed by the doctrine of the New Testament, and it was never so much obscured as it hath been of late days by the doctrine of imputation.

It is evident that our first Parents were well acquainted with the doctrine of a sinner's justification by God's Atonement: for as soon as ever God had told them, that the seed of the woman should break the devil's head-plot, he explained unto them the manner how the seed of the woman should do it, namely, by his Mediatorial sacrifice of Atonement.

After the flood when Noah offered sacrifice of Atonement, Jehovah smelled a smell of Rest, Gen. 8.21, and to that resting of God in the promise, the sweet smell of rest, which God smelt in Noah's sacrifice did look. The word Rest implieth that now God's Spirit was quieted, and

Digitized by Google

that he did rest satisfied and well pleased in the sacrifice of Christ, which was thereby typified: confer to this Eph. 5, the fathers by faith saw Christ's sacrifice.

By this means Noah knew and believed that he was made righteous or sinless by God's merciful Atonement procured by Christ's Mediatorial sacrifice of Atonement.

For the God of Glory Jesus Christ appearer to him (that is, to Abraham) whilst he dwelt at Ur of the Caldees, Acts 7.2, no doubt but Jesus Christ did then tell him in what miserable lost condition he was, and how he should be that seed of the woman that should break the devil's head-plot by his sacrifice of Atonement, and how he should thereby procure his Father's Atonement to all broken-hearted sinners. All which Abraham believed, and so his sins were done away by God's Atonement, which he received by his faith, and so he was made perfectly just and righteous in God's sight.

The doctrine of a sinner's justification or righteousness was abundantly taught under the Law by their sacrifices of atonement, namely, by their burnt-offerings, sin-offerings, trespass-offerings, in Lev. 1. Lev. 4 Lev. 5, &c., as I have explained their use above.

The doctrine of a sinner's justification or righteousness by the Father's Atonement was taught, and explained by the Prophets. The Prophet David saith in the Person of Christ, I have preached thy righteousness to the great Congregation, Psa. 40.9, what righteousness was it that he by himself and by his Officers preached to the Church of the first born? Was it his Legal Righteousness made theirs by his Father's Imputation? no, the Text denieth that, and saith, that it was such a righteousness, as he obtaineth by his sacrifice of Atonement, saying, Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire, and then said I, Lo I come, I delight to do thy will, O my God, Ps. 40.8, By the doing of which will, saith Paul, we are sanctified from sin, or made perfectly righteous.

Or thus, Christ purchased or procured such a righteousness of his Father for sinners, as shall last to all Eternity by the same way and means by which he purchased their eternal redemption, but he did not purchase their redemption and freedom from sin by his active Legal Obedience, but by his active Mediatorial Obedience, when he made his soul a Mediatorial Sacrifice of Atonement for poor sinners. Compare Heb. 9.12, 14, with Dan. 9.24, therefore Christ purchased and procured such a righteousness for sinners as shall last to all Eternity by no other way or means, but by his Mediatorial Sacrifice of Atonement, therefore his Father's Atonement is a sinner's Righteousness.

The New Testament doth also bear witness to this doctrine. St. Paul the Apostle doth tell us Rom. 8.4, that the Righteousness of the Law, (namely, the righteousness which was taught and typified by the sacrifices of the Law) might be fulfilled in us, that walk not after the flesh but after the Spirit; as I have explained this Text a little before.

Secondly, The Apostle Paul doth in another place confirm this doctrine, saying, God made him to be sin for us (that is to say, God ordained him to be a Sacrifice of Atonement for our sins,) that we might be made the

Digitized by Google

righteousness of God in him; that is to say, that we might be made righteous or sinless by God's Atonement.

How Abraham's Faith was imputed to him for Righteousness.

Abraham's faith was imputed to him for Righteousness, because by it he did receive the Father's Atonement for his full and perfect Righteousness, because he believed all this both in Gen. 11.31, and again Gen. 12, therefore God imputed that faith to him for righteousness, for by that faith he apprehended and received the Father's Atonement, and applied it to his own soul, as an effectual remedy to acquit him from the guilt of all his sins, and so by that means he became sinless, that is to say, justified and righteous in God's sight.

And in this sense the Apostle Paul doth prove that Abraham's faith was accounted to him for righteousness, by a Testimony taken from David, Psa. 32, saying, even as David also describeth the blessedness of that man unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works; saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered, Blessed is the man to whom the Lord doth not impute sin. What other reason can any man else render, why the Apostle should interlace this testimony in this place, but to describe unto us the true manner how Abraham's faith did make him righteous, namely, because by faith he did apprehend and receive the Father's atonement, by which his sins were forgiven, covered, and not imputed.

And thus after this sort the Apostle doth bring in forgiveness of sin as an effect of justifying faith: for faith is the only instrument of the Spirit, by which sinners come to the Mediator in and through whose Mediation they apprehend, and receive the Father's Atonement, pardon and forgivness, for their full and perfect justification.

This was the only true reason why God imputed Abraham's faith to him for righteousness, namely, because he believed in God's Atonement, through the mediation of the seed promised.

And it is further evident that this doctrine of a sinner's righteousness by faith was taught and preached by all the Prophets as Peter affirmeth, for all the Prophets, (saith he) do witness that through the name of Christ, whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of their sins, Acts 10.43, that is to say, they shall receive remission of their sins for their justification by the Father's atonement, procured by Christ's sacrifice of atonement.

And to this tenor the Apostle Paul doth explain the use of faith in the point of a sinner's justification, Phil. 39, and in Rom. 10.4, 6.10, With the heart saith he man believeth unto righteousness. He doth not say faith is a sinner's righteousness, but that by it a sinner believeth unto righteousness.

And in this sense all Sacrifices of Atonement are called Sacrifices of Righteousness, not only as they are the procuring cause of the Father's Atonement for a sinner's righteousness, but also because they must be offered in righteousness, Mal. 3.3, that is to say. in faith, because poor

Digitized by Google

believing sinners do by faith receive the Father's Atonement for their full and perfect righteousness.

And it is further evident that faith doth not otherwise justifie a sinner but as it is that grace or instrument of the Spirit, whereby a sinner is enabled to apprehend and receive the Father's atonement, by the Apostle's discourse in Rom. 3.21,22,23,24,25, all which verses I will briefly expound unto you: Firstly, the Apostle in these words doth teach us the nature of a sinner's justification he calls it the righteousness of God. He doth not call it the righteousness of Christ, but the righteousness of God the Father, because the formal cause and finishing act of a sinner's righteousness or justification doth come down from God the Father upon all believing sinners. A sinner cannot be made righteous by the works of the Law, as the former verse doth conclude: For by the Law come men to know themselves to be sinners and they that are sinners are ever sinners in themselves, therefore if ever sinners can be made righteous they must be made righteous by such a kind of righteousness as it pleaseth God the Father to bestow upon them, and that can be no other righteousness than a passive righteouness proceeding from God's merciful atonement,pardon and forgiveness.

But the Apostle doth further describe this righteousness of God, ver. 21, by two other circumstances, 1. Negatively. 2. Affirmatively. 1. Negatively he saith that this righteousness is without the works of the Law. He doth plainly affirm that the works of the Law have no influence at all in the point of a sinners justice or justification.

He doth affirm that this righteousness of God whereby sinners are made righteous, is such a righteousness as is witnessed by the Law and the Prophets. It is witnessed by the Law, namely, by that part of the Law which did teach and typifie unto sinners how they might be sinless by God's atonement through their sacrifice of atonement, as the procuring cause thereof, as I have opened the matter more at large already.

Faith itself is not a sinner's righteousness, and therefore it cannot be accounted as a sinner's righteousness, instead of the righteousness of the Law, as some would have it. For if faith were a sinner's righteousness no otherwise but in the place or stead of the righteousness of the Law, then faith could not justifie a sinner any further than the Law would do, if it could be supposed that a sinner could by any means attain to the righteousness of the Law, and then truly faith would be but a poor righteousness to cover a sinner's nakedness. For if a sinner could keep the whole Law in every circumstance of it, from his birth unto his death, yet it would not be sufficient to justifie his orginal sin.

The true manner how the Law taught sinners to get righteousness by faith: When a poor humble sinner brought his sacrifice of atonement to the priest to be offered for him upon the altar, he must lay both his hands with all his might upon the head of the sacrifice of atonement. This kind of imposition was ordained by God to teach and tipifie unto sinners how they must by faith rest and depend upon the sacrifice of Christ as the only meritorious procuring cause of the Father's atonement for their full and perfect righteousness.

Digitized by Google

Vers. 25, Whom God hath foreordained to be a propitiation (or a sacrifice of atonement) through faith in his blood. The Apostle explains the matter by another sentence, Rom. 5.11, by whom we have received the atonement. The Apostle doth imply three things in this sentence.

1. That Christ is the Mediator by whom sinners do receive.

2. The main thing which they do receive by him is the Father's atonement.

3. That the means or manner by which they receive the Father's atonement, is the grace of faith.

Vers. 25. To declare his righteousness by the passing over sins that are past, through the forbearance of God.

1. God declared his righteousness towards sinners by ordaining Jesus Christ to be a propitiation.

2. By ordaining the grace of faith as the instrument of the spirit, whereby poor sinners might be enabled to believe in the Mediator's propitiatory sacrifice, and receive through him the Father's atonement for their righteousness.

And therefore justified persons have need of new justice to their consciences every day.

Enumeration of the Causes of Justification.

And now for a conclusion I will sum up the Doctrine of Justification in six heads.

1. The subject matter of Justification is, believing sinners of all sorts both Jews and Gentiles all the world over.

2. The formal cause of Justification, or of a sinner's righteousness, is the Father's atonement, pardon, and forgiveness.

3. The meritorious cause of the Father's atonement for a sinner's Justification, is, Christ's Mediatorial Sacrifice of atonement.

4. The next instrumental means by which a sinner doth receive and apprehend the Father's atonement for his Justification, is faith in Christ.

5. The only efficient cause of all the former causes and effects, is God's free grace and mercy in himself.

6. The end of all is the glory of God's free grace and mercy in the believing sinner's justification and salvation.

Examination of Arguments Propounded by M. Forbes for proving Justication by the Imputation of the Passive Obedience of Christ in his Death and Satisfaction.

I pray you produce some of his arguments that they may be tried and examined whether there be any weight of truth in them or no.

Nothing (saith M. Forbes) is made of God to be a sinner's righteousness, but Jesus Christ alone and his righteousness, and this he proves by 1 Cor. 1.30, Jer. 23.26, with other places. The Apostle saith that Christ was made of God unto us righteousness, but how? not as the doctrine of imputation speaketh, but thus, God made him to be our righteousness in a Mediatorial way, by ordering him to be the only meritorious procur-

Digitized by Google

ing cause of his atonement, which is a sinner's righteousness. Christ is not a sinner's righteousness any otherwise but in a Mediatorial way only, as I have oft warned. Christ is called Jehovah our righteousness, but still it must be understood in a Mediatorial way, and no otherwise.

And thus Christ is our Righteousness in one respect, the Father is another, and the Holy Ghost in another. Each person is a sinner's righteousness in several respects. The manner how Christ should justifie the many was by bearing their iniquities, and how else did he bear their iniquities but by his sacrifice of Atonement? and in this sense Christ is said to justifie us with his blood, Rom. 5.9, that is to say, by his Sacrifice of Atonement; therefore his righteousness cannot be the formal cause of a sinner's righteousness; it is but the procuring cause of the Father's atonement which is the only formal cause of a sinner's righteousness.

The Father is a sinner's righteousness. 1. Efficiently. 2. Formally. His Atonement so procured must needs be the formal cause of a sinner's full and perfect righteousness.

The Holy Ghost also doth make sinners righteous, instrumentally by fitting, preparing and qualifying sinners for the Father's Atonement, by quickening their souls with the lively grace of faith, by which grace sinners are enabled to apprehend and receive the Father's Atonement.

It is well that your Author will grant remission of sins to be righteousness in effect: if remission of sins be a sinner's righteousness then I pray consider whose act it is to forgive sins formally. I have already proved it to be the Father's act to forgive sin formally, and not Christ's; he doth forgive sin no otherwise but as a Mediator by procuring his Father's pardon and forgiveness.

M. Forbes is put to his shifts to declare that Christ's passive obedience is the matter of a sinner's righteousness, by a distinction between Christ as he was our Lamb for Sacrifice in his human nature, and as he was our Priest in his divine nature; for else he did foresee that he should run into an exceeding gross absurdity, if he had made any action of Christ's Godhead or Priestly nature to have been a sinner's righteousness by imputation: Therefore to avoid that absurdity he doth place a sinner's righteousness in his passive obedience only. His distinction between Christ as he was a Lamb for sacrifice in his human nature, and as he is our Priest in his Divine nature, is very ill applied, because he makes Christ's passive obedience to be meritorious and satisfactory, excluding him as he is our Priest.

From all the premises I think I may well conclude that your Author is in a great error, to ascribe the whole matter of a sinner's righteousness to Christ's bloody Sacrifice only. Neither was his bloody sacrifice the only procuring of his Father's atonement, but his Priestly nature must concur thereunto; he made his oblation by his divine nature as well as by his human nature.

The blood of Jesus Christ doth clense us from all sin, 1 John 1.7, by a Synecdoche; for the Apostle doth not say that his blood alone without anything doth clense us from all sin (as M. Forbes would have him speak)

Digitized by Google

but he names his blood as a Synecdoche of his death or as a Synecdoche of his Mediatorial obedience, which also he sealed with his blood, when he made his soul a Mediatorial Sacrifice.

I grant that all mankind are one with Adam by a natural union, as proceeding from the same root and fountain of nature; but I fear your Author doth stretch our natural union with Adam unto a personal union (I mean M. Forbes doth so by consequence) to the end that he might make Adam's personal action to be ours by imputation.

Adam's disobedience had this effect, that it procured a corrupt and sinful nature to himself, and to all his posterity, which otherwise had continued righteous and sinless.

In like sort Christ's Mediatoril obedience had this effect, that it procured God's fatherly atonement and acceptance of all his posterity and seed that should be born of the same promise. Gen. 3.15.

By one man, namely, Adam's sin in eating the forbidden fruit, death entered into the world, and death by sin, namely, spiritual death in sin fell upon Adam and his posterity for his sin; and so death passed upn all men for all men had sinned. That is to say, in whose loins all men have sinned (by receiving from his loins his corrupt nature which is sin) and also is the punishment of Adam's sinful eating; not whose act of obedience in eating the forbidden fruit, all men have sinned in eating the forbidden fruit, for then we must have been united to Adam as one person with him.

But it passeth my understanding to conceive how God in justice can impute the act of Christ's Mediatorial Sacrifice of Atonement to us as our act, unless he doth first make us one with Christ in the personal unity of both natures, neither can I see how any of the actions of Christ can be imputed to Believers as their actions.

In like sort our blessed Mediator (as he is the mystical head of all believers in the Covenant of grace) did take care to do all and every act of Mediatorial obedience that might procure his Father's Atonement for the good and benefit of every member of his mystical body, as fully and effectually as if every member could have performed those acts of Mediatorial obedience themselves. And in this sense God doth impute the efficacy of all Christ's Mediatorial obedience to all believers as the only meritorious price of his Father's atonement for them.

Of Atonement or Reconciliation.

The Father's Atonement comprehendeth under it justification and adoption.

These two parts of the Father's atonement or reconciliation are evident by the effects, which all the sacrifices of atonement under the Law did procure to poor believing sinners (for all the sacrifices of atonement under the Law did typifie Christ's Sacrifice of atonement) and they procured the Father's atonement, which hath a threefold effect towards poor believing sinners.

1. All Sacrifices of Atonement in general were ordained to procure a savour of rest unto Jehovah, namely, to procure a savour of rest to God the Father.

Digitized by Google

2. The sin offerings (which were sacrifices of atonement) were ordained by God to procure God's merciful atonement, pardon, and forgiveness to poor believing sinners, by which means only sinners are made sinless, that is to say, just and righteous in God's sight.

3. The burnt-offerings (which also were sacrifices of Atonement) were ordained of God to procure his favorable acceptance towards poor believing sinners, by receiving them into special favor as Adopted sinners.

Therefore his forgiveness of sin is not only a bare acquittance of the fault, but it doth comprehend under it his receiving of sinners into favor. And I do also grant that his receiving of sinners into favor must be distinguished as another part of God's Atonement.

This also must be remembered, that no other person in the Trinity doth forgive sins formally but God the Father only, Mar. 2.7, Col. 2.13, he of his free grace did ordain the Mediator as the meritorious cause of his forgiveness, and therefore it is said that he doth forgive us all our sins for Christ's sake, Ephes. 4.32. Sometimes Christ is said to forgive sins, Col. 3.3. but still we must understand his forgiveness to be in a Mediatorial way, not formally.

And whereas I have often in this treatise made God's atonement to comprehend under it our Redemption from sin, as well as our justification and adoption; I would have you take notice that I do not mean that God's atonement doth contain under it Redemption as another distinct point differing from justification; but I make our redemption and freedom from sin by the Father's atonement to be all one with our justification from sin.

The Father's Atonement or Reconciliation is the top-mercy of all mercies that makes poor sinners happy.

But the truth is, a sinner's Atonement must be considered as it is the work of all the Trinity.

1. The Father must be considered as the efficient and as the formal cause of a sinner's atonement.

2. The Mediator must be considered as the only meritorious procuring cause of the Father's Atonement. Rom. 5.10.

3. The Holy Ghost must be considered as the principal instrumental cause of the Father's Atonement, by working in sinners the grace of faith, by which sinners are enabled to apprehend and receive the Father's atonement: or thus, The Father must be considered as the efficient cause, the Son as the Mediatorial cause, and the Holy Ghost as the principal instrumental cause of all blessings, that poor believing sinners do enjoy, Eph. 1.13.

To conclude, If thou hast gotten any spiritual blessing by anything that I have said in this Treatise, Let God have all the Glory.

Digitized by Google

ANSWERS TO LETTERS FROM ENGLAND.

Copy of a Letter written from New England, in Answer to a Letter which they have Received from some Brethren in Old England, in the behalf of Mr. Pinchon.

Reverend and Beloved Brethren in our Lord Jesus:—.

We see by your Letters you have thought it meete to address yourselves to us (the Elders of these Churches) in behalf of Mr. Pinchon and his Book, to incline us to a favorable construction of the Tenents held forth in it as Disputable, and (to some of note) probable; and for himself to move us to intercede with our Magistrates to deal favorably with him as a Gentleman pious and well deserving. In both which we shall give you a just account of our Proceedings.

When Mr. Pinchon's Book came to us it was the time of the sitting of our General Court, wherein both Magistrates and Deputies of every Town in the Country, do assemble to consider and determine of the chiefest affairs which concern this Colony: At the same time a Ship in the Harbor was ready to set sail for England. Now the Court (both parts of them, the Magistrates and Deputies) perceiving by the Title Page that the Contents of the Book were unsound, and Derogatory, both to the Justice of God and the Grace of Christ, which being published in England might add to the heap of many errors and Heresies already too much abounding, and this Book being published under the name of a New English Gentleman, might occasion many to think that New England also concurred in the allowance of such Exorbitant Aberrations: They therefore judged it meet, not to stay till the Elders could be gathered together but whilst the Ship yet stayed, to declare their own judgment against the Book, and to send a Copy of their Declaration to England by the Ship, then ready to depart: Had the Tenets therein seemed to them to be matters, either of doubtful disputation, or of small moment, we doubt not, they would either not at all have declared themselves against the Book, or if they had, they would have stayed for some opportunity of previous consultation with the Elders: but some of the Tenets seemed to them so directly to shake the Fundamentals of Religion, and to wound the vitals of Christianity, that they being many of them well versed both in Dogmatical and Controversial points of Divinity, thought it their duty to profess their Orthodox faith against all destructive Paradoxes, and dangerous Innovations vented from amongst ourselves; for according as they believe, they do also profess (as ourselves likewise do.) That the

Digitized by Google

Obedience of Christ to the whole Law, which is the Law of Righteousness, is the matter of our Justification; and the Imputation of our sins to Christ (and thereupon his suffering the sense of wrath of God upon him for our sin) and the Imputation of his obedience and sufferings are the formal cause of our Justification and that they that do deny this, do now take away both these, both the matter and the form of our Justification (as this Book doth) and take away also our Justification, which is the life of our souls and of our Religion, and therefore called Justification of life, Rom. 5.18. As for the Notion which you conceive he declineth, of Infinite wrath, we readily conceive with you, that though God's wrath be (as himself is infinite, yet no creature can bear infinite wrath) but be swallowed up of it; and therefore the wicked are put to suffer finite wrath in an infinite time; yet this suffering in an infinite time is accidental, in regard to the finiteness of the creature, but Christ being infinite God, as well as finite man, his manhood suffering, though in a finite measure, the sense of God's wrath both in soul and body, the infiniteness of his Godhead (whereto his manhood was united in one person) made his finite suffering, in a finite time to become of infinite value and efficacy, for the satisfaction of God's Justice and transaction of our Redemption. (Thus much for the Book.)

Now for the Author of the Book; before your letter came to our hands the Court dealt favorably with him, according to your desire. Before they knew your desire, they appointed three of our fellow Elders and Brethren, all of them his friends and acquaintances (such as himself chose) to confer with him, and finding him yielding in some main points (which he expressed willingly under his own hand) the Court readily accepted the same, as a fruit of his ingenuity, and a pledge of more full satisfaction; withal they gave him a Book penned (at their appointment by our Reverend Brother Mr. Norton) in way of answer to all his grounds, which he thankfully accepted, and promised upon due perusal & consideration thereof, to return further Answer. All which, though it pleased God to have done, before your letter came to our hands; yet we acquainted our Magistrates with the contents of your Letter, whereto they reurned this Answer. They doubted, either you had not read the Book throughout, or that having seriously weighed it (as the matter required) you would find some Fundamental Errors in it, meet to be duly witnessed against: For ourselves we thankfully accept of this your labor of love in advertising us of what you think behoofful; wherein though we differ, and (as we believe) justly differ from you, yet if we did not lovingly accept advertisement from our Reverend Brethren sometimes when there is lsss need we might discourage ourselves and other Brethren from sendng us due advertisement when there is more need. Now the Lord Jesus Christ, the God of Truth and Peace, lead you by his Spirit of Truth into all Truth; and support you with a Spirit of faithfulness and holy zeal, to stand in the gap against the Innundation of all the Errors and Heresies of this present Age; and by his Spirit of Peace, guide and bless your Studies and holy Labours, to the advancement and establishment of Peace with

Digitized by Google

Truth throughout the Nation: So desiring the fellowship of your prayers, we take leave and rest.

Your loving Brethren in the Lord Jesus and in the Fellowship of his Gospel,

John Cotton.
Richard Mather.
Zech. Symmes.
John Wilson.
Will. Thompson.

Sir Henry Vane wrote from England to the Colonial authorities at Boston, his former associates, asking them to deal lightly with Mr. Pynchon, to which they replied:—

Honoured Sir:—

We received your letter bearing date the 15th of April, 1652, written in the behalf of Mr. William Pincheon, who is one that we did love and respect. But his book and the doctrine therein contained we cannot but abhor as pernicious and dangerous; and are much grieved, that such an erroneous pamphlet was penned by a New England man, especially a Magistrate amongst us, wherein he taketh upon him to condemn the judgment of most, if not all, both ancient and modern divines, who were learned, orthodox and godly in point of so great weight and concernment, as tend to the salvation of God's elect, and the contrary, which he maintains to the destruction of such as follow it. Neither have we heard of any one godly orthodox divine, that ever held what he hath written; nor do we know of any one of our ministers in all the four jurisdictions that doth approve of the same; but all do judge it erroneous and heretical. And to the end that we might give satisfaction to all the world of our just proceedings against him, and for the avoiding of any just offence to be taken against us, we caused Mr. John Norton, teacher of the church of Ipswich, to answer his book fully, which, if printed, we hope it will give yourself and all indifferent men full satisfaction.

Mr. Pincheon might have kept his judgment to himself, as it seems he did above thirty years, most of which time he hath lived amongst us with honour, much respect and love. But when God left him to himself in the publishing, and spreading his erroneous book here amongst us, to the endangering of the faith of such as might come to read them (as the like effects have followed the reading of other erroneous books brought over into these parts,) we held it our duty, and believed we were called of God to proceed against him accordingly. And this we can further say, and that truly, that we used all lawful Christian means, with as much tenderness, respect, and love, as he could expect, which we think he himself will acknowledge. For we desired divers of our elders such as he himself liked, to confer with him privately, lovingly and meekly, to see if they could prevail with him by arguments from the scriptures, which accord-

Digitized by Google

ingly was done, and he was then thereby so far convinced that he seemed to yield for substance the case in controversy signed with his own hand. And for the better confirming of him in the truth of God, Mr. Norton left with him a copy of the book he writ in answer to him; and the Court gave him divers months to consider both of the book, and what had been spoken unto him by the elders. But in the interim (as it is reported) he received letters from England, which encouraged him in his error, to the great grief of us all, and of divers others of the people of God amongst us. We therefore leave the author, together with the fautors and maintainers of such opinions to the great Judge of all the earth, who judgeth righteously and is no respector of persons. Touching that which you honoured self doth advise us unto, viz. not to censure any person for matters of a religious nature or concernment, we desire to follow any good advice from you, or any of the people of God, according to the rule of God's word. Yet we conceive, with submission still to better light, that we have not acted in Mr. Pincheon's case either for substance or circumstance, as far as we can discern, otherwise than according unto rule, and as we believe in conscience to God's command, we were bound to do. All which we hope will so far satisfy you as that we shall not need to make further defence touching this subject. The God of peace and truth lead you into all faith, and guide your heart aright in these dangerous and apostatising times, wherein many are fallen from the faith, giving heed to errours, and make you an instrument (in the place God hath called you unto) of his praise, to stand for his truth against all opposers thereof, which will bring you peace and comfort in the saddest hours; which are the prayers of, Sir, your unworthy servants,

John Endicott, Gov'r
Tho Dudley Dep'ty
Rich. Bellingham
Increase Nowell
Wm Hibbins
Sam. Simonds
Robt Bridges
John Glover

20 October, 1652. Past by the Council.

Religious Services Conducted by Laymen.

After Mr. Moxon's departure, there being no regular minister to take his place, the services were conducted by the leading members of the church. At a town-meeting held February 18th, 1656, "It was voted that Mr. Hollyoke and Henry Burt should carry on the work of the Sabbath in this plase, but in case that through any providence of God part of the tyme (they) should be disenabled that Deacon Chapin

Digitized by Google

should supply that present vacansy; more over the town voted to allow them also 50 pounds a year, that is to say from the 4th of November last the time they began and to continue till the town have another suply or shall so cause to alter they are to in that particular, but they would accept but of 40 pounds unto which the Town assented."

"it was also voted that they would allow to Decon Wright, decon Chapin, Mr. Hollyock, Henry Burt 12 pounds for their labours the last summer which they spent in that work."

"At a town meeting, November 9th, 1657, Mr. Holyoke is made choice to cary on y^e^ worke of y^e^ Sabbath once every Sabbath day which he accepts of. Mr. Pynchon is made choise of one part of y^e^ day once a fortnight which he will endeavour to attend sometimes by reading note and sometimes by his own meditations till March next. Deacon Chapin and Henry Burt are made choice of to carry on y^e^ other part of y^e^ day once a fortnight for which these persons they are allowed forty pounds a year."

Seating the People in the Meeting-house.

The selectmen and the deacons, or a committee appointed by the selectmen, determined the order in which the seats in the meeting-houses in New England, in the early settlement, should be occupied. Ability and general regard, as well as wealth, had much to do with the order of selection. The women, as a rule, do not appear to have been assigned to particular seats, but occupied, in another part of the house, such as suited their own preferences. The lists still preserved, which give the order of seating the men and boys in Springfield, do not indicate any great regard for those having the largest possessions. At Northampton, "age and estate" determined the order, and to some extent that might have prevailed here. The first list, still of record, bears the date of December 23, 1659, and reads:—

"The order which persons now seated in the meeting-house by the Selectmen and Deacon Chapin. The select-

Digitized by Google

men are as followeth: Robert Ashley, Benjamin Cooley, William Warriner, Jonathan Burt, Thomas Cooper.

Henry Burt in the little Seate by the Deacon's seate.

First Seate.—Robert Ashley, Thomas Cooper, Rowland Stebbins, George Colton, Benjamin Cooley.

2d Seate.—Richard Sikes, Thomas Merrick, William Warriner, Richard Fellows.

3d Seate.—Thomas Stebbins, Miles Morgan, John Harmon, John Leonard, Benjamin Munn, Anthony Dorchester.

4th Seate.—Thomas Gilbert, Jonathan Burt, Benjamin Parsons, John Dumbleton, William Branch, Samuel Marshfield.

5th Seate.—John Matthews, Rowland Thomas, Reice Bedortha, John Clark, John Lamb, Thomas Day.

6th Seate.—John Lombard, Lawrence Bliss, Griffith Jones, Thomas Miller, Nathaniel Pritchard, Richard Excell.

7th Seate.—Thomas Bancroft, Jonathan Taylor, John Stewart, John Scott, William Brooks, James Osbourn.

8th Seate.—Simon Beamon, Thomas Noble, James Warriner, Francis Pepper, Obadiah Miller, Nathaniel Burt.

9th Seate.—Abell Wright, Hugh Dudley, John Bagg, John Sacket, David Ashley, Samuel Bliss, John Riley.

And for order sake there were placed in the

10th Seate.—Japhat Chapin, John Harmon, Samuel Harmon, James Taylor, John Henrison, Edward Foster, Peter Swinke.

The rest of the younge persons that want years, are to sit on the other side of the alley in the seate next to the stayers.

The order of seating, bearing date of February 23, 1662, in the records,—1663, according to present reckoning, the year at that time beginning March 25th,— was as follows:—

By Deacon Chapin & the Selectmen. Thomas Cooper, Robert Ashley, Benjamin Cooley & Samuel Marshfield.

In y^e^ first Seate.—Robert Ashley, Benjamin Cooley, Thomas Cooper, George Colton & Rowland Stebbins.

Digitized by Google

In y^e^ 2d Seate.—Nathaniel Ely, Richard Sikes, Thomas Merrick & William Warriner.

In y^e^ 3d Seate.—Serja Stebbins, Miles Morgan, Benjamin Munn, John Leonard, Anthony Dorchester, Samuel Marshfield.

In y^e^ 4th Seate.—Benjamin Parsons, Jonathan Burt, William Branch, Reice Bedortha, John Dumbleton, Rowland Thomas.

In y^e^ 5th Seate.—John Matthews, John Clarke, John Lamb, Lawrence Bliss, Thomas Miller, Thomas Day.

In y^e^ 6th Seate.—John Lombard, Griffith Joanes, Nathaniel Pritchard, Richard Exell, Thomas Noble, Samuel Ely.

In y^e^ 7th Seate.—Jonathan Taylor, Thomas Bancroft, John Scot, Nathaniel Burt, John Stewart, William Brooks.

In y^e^ 8th Seate.—Jeremiah Horton, John Bagg, John Riley, Simon Beamon, Abell Wright.

In y^e^ 10th Seate.—Joseph Crowfoote, Edward Foster, Charles Ferry, James Osborn, William Hunter, Peter Swinke.

In y^e^ foreseate of y^e^ Gallery.

In ye upper seate above y^e^ Pillar on y^e^ North side.—Henry Chapin, John Bliss, John Keepe.

In ye upper pt above y^e^ Pillars on y^e^ South side.—Francis Pepper, James Warriner, Samuel Bliss.

Below y^e^ Pillars on y^e^ North side.—Samuel Holyoke, David Ashley, Jonathan Ashley, Japhat Chapin, Timothy Cooper, Isack Colton, Obadi Cooley.

On y^e^ South side below y^e^ Pillars.—Thomas Cooper, Jun., Joseph Warriner, John Leonard, John Harmon, Samuel Harmon, Increase Sikes, John Dorchester.

In y^t^ seate in y^e^ Gallery w^ch^ faces agt y^e^ minister.—Ephraim Colton, Eliakim Cooley, Jonathan Morgan, Samuel Stebbins, James Dorchester.

In y^e^ Backer seate of y^e^ Gallery on the North side at the upper end of it.—James Taylor, John Horton, Hugh Mackey, William Morgan.

Digitized by Google

In y^e^ South side at y^e^ upper end of the Backer seate.—Jonathan Ball, Samuel Ball, Joseph Harmon, Nathaniel Sikes, Thomas Thompson.

In y^e^ Backer seate above the Pillars on the North side.—John Hitchcock, John Clarke, John Lombard, Samuel Bliss.

On the South side.—Joseph Thomas, Thomas Stebbins, Joseph Dorchester.

Goodwife Chapin is to sitt in the seate along with Mistress Glover and Mistress Hollyoke.

Burning of Springfield by the Indians.

The burning of Springfield by the Indians October 5, 1675, nearly forty years after its settlement, was the most startling and important event in its early history. King Philip had begun open hostilities which had spread to the region of the Connecticut valley. Hadley, Deerfield, and Northfield had suffered. Captain Lothrop and his brave men had been slaughtered at Deerfield, and terror reigned in every town and hamlet. Major John Pynchon had gone to Hadley with a small force on the 4th of October, leaving Springfield unprotected.

On Long Hill in the south part of the town, overlooking the valley, a fort had been constructed for the protection of the friendly Indians, who were dwelling in peace in the neighborhood. Into this a large number of hostile Indians, including some who had previously been on terms of intimate friendship with the whites, had secreted themselves. Toto, a friendly Indian, who was living with a white family in Windsor, revealed the plot, and that night a messenger rode swiftly to Springfield, who roused the inhabitants and warned them of the threatened danger. Every one was notified who had not gone to Hadley, with Major Pynchon, and immediately took refuge in the three fortified houses. Among the numbers were some of the older men of the community, including Deacon Samuel Chapin, Rev. Pelatiah Glover, Jonathan Burt, Lieut. Thomas Cooper, Thomas Miller, and others. Mr. Glover at once carried his library

Digitized by Google

to Mr. Pynchon's house for safety. A messenger was dispatched to Hadley to notify Major Pynchon of the great danger that was impending, but the morning of the 5th opened without any indications of an attack upon the town, and Toto's statements began to be discredited. Rev. Mr, Glover, confident that there was no danger had carried his library back to his house, and Lieut. Cooper, long engaged in trade with the Indians, and who well knew every Indian in this region, set out on horseback for the fort. Thomas Miller accompanied him. They had approached Mill river, within less than a half a mile of the fort, when they were fired upon by the Indians. Miller was instantly killed and Cooper severely wounded. The latter's horse galloped back to town and stopped in front of Major Pynchon's house, when Lieut. Cooper fell dead to the ground. The Indians then followed up this attack, and soon the dwellings, which had been temporarily deserted by the occupants, for places of greater safety, were set on fire and destroyed. Pentecost Mathews, wife of John Mathews, was shot and killed in the south part of the town, and her house set on fire and consumed. The work of destruction, now fairly begun, the prominent actors in this most startling frontier drama, no longer continued their disguise. They proved to be some of the hitherto friendly Indians,—one of them an old sachem who had been on the most intimate terms of friendship, almost from the first settlement. The house of correction, some of Pynchon's mills, and many dwellings and barns, were burned to the ground. Various accounts differ as to the actual number. Major Pynchon, who hurried back from Hadley as soon as informed of the contemplated plot, but did not arrive until the town was in ashes, stated that about thirty houses were burned. Capt. Samuel Appleton, who was at Hadley, in a letter put the number at thirty-three house, and twenty-five barns, while Jonathan Burt set down the number at "twenty-nine houses and barns." He was chosen one of the Selectmen the next February and entered a brief account in the third volume of the town records, which now occupies a

Digitized by Google

fly leaf of that book, and this is the only account that has been preserved in Springfield.

During the attack Edmund Pryngrydays and Nathaniel Brown were severely wounded, and both died soon afterwards. Major Treat, of Connecticut, who had been stationed at Westfield with an armed force, and Major Pynchon and Captain Appleton with their two hundred soldiers prevented further destruction.

Mr. Glover's valuable library shared the common fate and was entirely destroyed with his dwelling. Fifteen houses on the street, and twenty or more in the outskirts of the town were saved.

Major Pynchon's letter to Rev. John Russell of Hadley, his letter to the Governor, both of which are on file in the State Archives at Boston, and one to his son then in England, contain some interesting statements concerning this entirely unexpected and startling event. His letter to Rev. Mr. Russell is given in full below:—

SPRINGFIELD, Oct. 5, 1675.

REVEREND SIR:—

The Lord will have us ly in y^e^ dust before him; wee y^t^ were full are emptyed, But it is y^e^ Lord & blessed be his holy name: we came to a Lamentable & woefull sight. The Towne in flames, not a house nor Barne, except old Goodman Branches, till we came to my house, & then Mr. Glovers & John Hitchcocks & Goodman Stewarts, burnt downe with Barnes, corne & all they had: a few standing about y^e^ meeting house, & then from Miricks downward, all burnt; two garrison houses at the Lower end of y^e^ Towne, my grist Mill, & corne Mill, Burnt downe; with some other houses & Barnes I had let out to Tenants: All Mr. Glovers library Burnt with all his corne, so y^t^ he hath none to live on as well as my selfe, & Many more y^t^ have not for subsistence; they tell me 32 houses y^e^ Barnes belonging to y^m^ are Burnt & all, y^e^ Livelihood of y^e^ owners & what more may meete w^th^ y^e^ same stress y^e^ Lord only knowes; many more had there estates Burnt in there houses, So y^t^ I believe 40

Digitized by Google

familys are utterly destitute of subsistence; y^e^ Lord shew mercy on us. I see not how it is possible for us to live here this winter, & If so the sooner we were holpen off y^e^ Better. Sir, I Pray you acquaint our Honored Governor with this dispensation of God. I know not how to work, neither can I bee able to attend any Public service, the Lord in mercy speake to my heart, & so all our hearts is this Reall desire of

Yours, etc.,

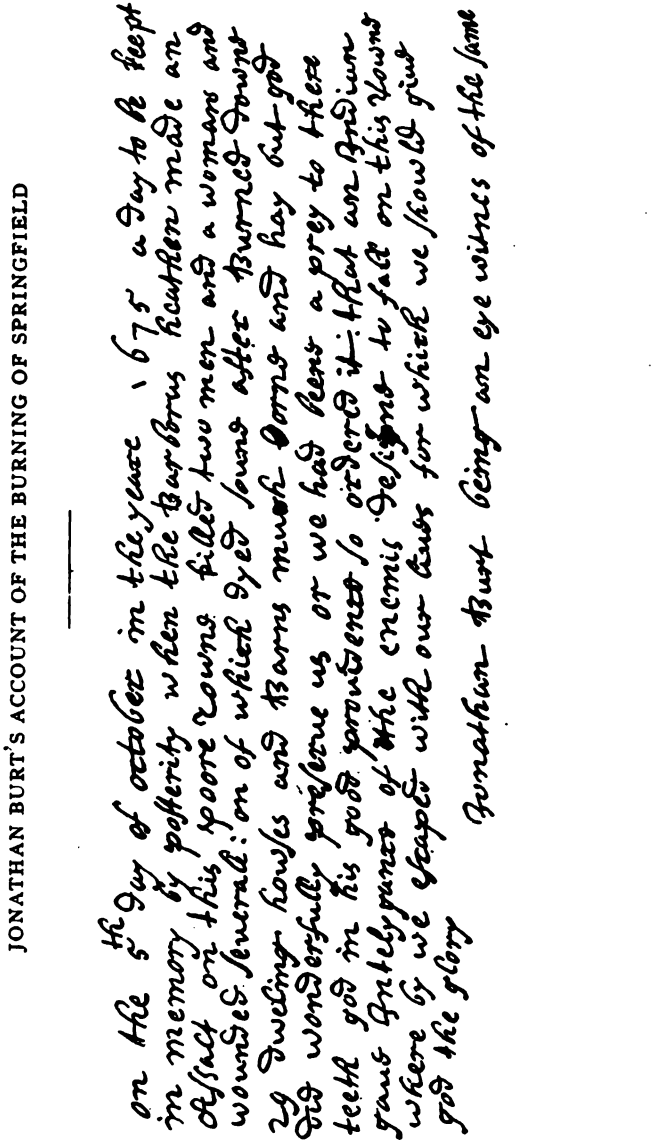
JOHN PYNCHON.

Under date of October 8, Major Pynchon wrote Governor Leverett:—"I desire to give you an account of the sore stroke upon poor distressed Springfield, which I hope will excuse my late doing of it. On the 4th of October our soldiers which were at Springfield I had called off,leaving none to secure the towne because the Commissioners' orders were so strict. That night a post was sent to us that 500 Indians were about Springfield intending to destroy it on the 5th of October. With about 200 of our soldiers I marched down to Springfield where we found all in flames, about 30 dwelling houses burnt down and 24 or 25 barns, my corn mill, saw mill and other buildings. Generally men's hay and corn are burnt, and many men whose houses stand had their goods burnt in other houses which they had carried them to. Lt. Cooper and two more slain and 4 persons wounded. That the town did not utterly perish is cause of great thankfulness. As soon as said forces appeared the Indians drew off, so that we saw none. Our endeavors here are to secure the houses and corn that are left. Our people are under great discouragement and talk of leaving the place. We need your orders and directions about it. How to have provisions, I mean bread, for want of a mill, is difficult. The soldiers here already complain on that account, although we have flesh enough. Many of the inhabitants have no houses, which fills and throngs every room of those that have, together with the soldiers; indeed it is very uncomfortable living here. But I resolve to attend what God calls me to and to stick to it as

Digitized by Google

long as I can. I hope God will make up in himself what is wanting in the creature, to me, and to us all.

JONATHAN BURT'S ACCOUNT OF THE BURNING OF SPRINGFIELD



on the 5th day of october in the yeare 1675 a day to be kept
in memory by posterity when the Barbarus heathen made an
assault on this poore towne killed two men and a woman and
wounded several: on of which dyed soone after Burned downe
24 dwelling howses and Barns much Corne and hay but god
did wonderfully preserve us or we had been a prey to theire
teeth god in his good providence ordered it: that an English
force fortifyed of the enemis designe to fall on this towne
where by we escaped with our lives for which we should give
god the glory

Jonathan Burt being an eye witnes of the same

To speak my thoughts—all these towns ought to be garrisoned, as I have formerly hinted. To go out after the In-

Digitized by Google

dians in the swamps and thickets is to hazard all our men, unless we know where they keep, which is altogether unknown to us."

Major Pynchon, referring to Mr. Glover's loss, says: "He had all his books burnt; not so much as a Bible saved; a great loss, for he had some choice books and many."

This was Springfield's first baptism in fire and blood, and although the settlers must have been greatly disheartened, they immediately set about repairing their broken fortunes. During this year, 1675, according to Judd, in his history of Hadley, 145 persons were killed within the limits of what was then Hampshire county, as follows: At Brookfield August 2, 13; above Hatfield, August 25, 9; at Deerfield, Sept. 1, and after 2; at Northfield, Sept. 2, 8; near Northfield, Sept. 4, 16; at Muddy Brook, (Deerfield) Sept. 18, 71; of Capt. Mosely's company, Sept 18, 3; at Northampton, Sept 28, 2; at Springfield, October 5, 4; at Hatfield, October 19, 10; at Westfield, October 27, 3; and at Northampton, Oct. 29, 4. This great destruction of life in a single year brings to us some realizing sense of the danger that attended the early settlements, and the great insecurity of life.

On the preceding page is Jonathan Burt's account of the burning of Springfield, reproduced from the original record in the town book.

Longmeadow.—The First Location.

The rich alluvial lands at Longmeadow early attracted the attention of those who settled here, and grants of land were soon made in that locality. As is generaly known the first settlement in Longmeadow was on that stretch of lowland in the region through which the railroad passes. Subject to inundations in every high freshet the residents experienced much discomfort and damage. Action was finally taken looking towards a new location of the street and the home-lots upon the high ground to the eastward. At a town meeting held in January, 1703, the question of removal was brought up, when a petition was presented asking for a new

Digitized by Google

grant of land on the hill. They desired room sufficient to lay out some sixty or eighty homelots, each to be twenty rods in width and eighty rods in length. The petition is here given in full:—

"We, the Inhabitants of Longmeadow in Springfeild do make our Address to this Town of Springfeild, as followeth:

We declare our difficult circumstances.

1. Our living in a general field we are thereby forced to be at great charge to make lanes or outlets for our Creatures.

2. By reason of floods our lives have been in great danger, our housing much damnified, and many of our cattle have been lost..

3. A third difficulty, which we shall mention in the last place, not that we count it a matter of least concern, but because in reason it will be helpt in the last place, and that is our living remote from public worship of God, as to hearing the Word preached, &c., and also our children are thereby deprived of the benefits of instruction by the schoolmaster in the Town.

Now for our relief we do suppose our best way is to move out of the general field, and build on the hill against Longmeadow; and we have been at the pains to measure what lands we thought might be convenient to build on, and we do find land indifferently convenient to build upon for three score lots and to be twenty rods in breadth, and about eighty rods in length. We therefore desire the Town to grant us said Lands as homelots to build on; also that the Town would order those lands to be laid out and modeled in such way and manner as may be most comfortable for settling thereon. We desire not this that the Town by granting this our desire should be brought into any snare or inconvenience hereafter, but for our own benefit and comfort and our posteritys. We subscribe, Nathaniel Burt, Senr., Thomas Colton, Eliakim Cooley, Samuel Stebbins, Samuel Bliss, 2d, Nathaniel Bliss, Joseph Cooley, John Colton, Nathaniel Burt, Jr., George Colton, Samuel Keepe, Daniel Cooley, Benjamin Cooley.

Thereuppon the Town did vote that Major John Pynchon,

Digitized by Google

Japhet Chapin, Lieut. John Hitchcock, to be a committee to go upon the place and view the lands, who are to make return of what they find to the Town."

At a general town meeting held March 9th, 1703, the committee made their report, and the record states:—

"At this meting the petition of the inhabitants of Longmeadow presented at the Town meeting January 29, was considered and it was voted to give the liberty to build upon the hill Eastward of said Longmeadow.

It was further voted to give the land from Pecowsic to Enfield bounds, and from the hill Eastward of the Longmeadow half a mile further Eastward into the woods unto the said Longmeadow inhabitants, and unto such others as a Committee appointed by the Town shall allow, in all which they shall be ordered and modeled in such way and manner as may be most comfortable to settle on, reserving liberty for convenient highways. And Major John Pynchon, Japhet Chapin, and Lt. John Hitchcock, were appointed to be the Committee to see to the modeling and ordering of those said lands, and the charge of this work to be borne by the Longmeadow inhabitants and such others as shall be added to the Longmeadow inhabitants. Luke Hitchcock, Senr., desired his dissent hereto entered."

This was the beginning of the work of settling in that portion of Springfield which now constitutes the beautiful village of Longmeadow, the most delightful suburb in proximity to the original town, and what it seems must at some future time return and become an integral part of the Springfield that is to be, coming back to the house from which it left at a time when circumstances were greatly different from the present.

Nathaniel Burt, who headed the petition for removal from the meadow to the uplands, was the youngest son of Henry Burt, and he and his sons and grand-sons, were for many years prominently identified with the interests of the place. He made donations of land to the town in support of the church and schools of Longmeadow, and eighty years after

Digitized by Google

his death his benefactions were recognized by the erection of a monumental tablet at his grave by the town, bearing this inscription: "Mr. Nathaniel Burt, a respected and worthy Father of the town of Longmeadow, was born A. D. 1636, and died Sept. 29, 1720. This monument is erected to his memory by the said Town as a token of gratitude for donations in land made by him to them for the support of the gospel and public schools. Is. 32.8 'The liberal deviseth liberal things and by liberal things shall stand.' Erected by the votes of the Town, passed 1796 and 1797." This was the first public gift in support of popular education made in this part of the colony.

Springfield's First School House.

While no doubt it was adequate for the needs of that time, Springfield's first school house presented a marked contrast with the palatial edifice which is now being erected. It was 22 feet long and 17 feet wide, and the contract price for building was £14, unless the builder should have "an hard bargaine," and in that event he was to be paid "10 shillings more." It was located on what is now Cypress street, then known as "the lane to the upper wharf." It was built in 1679, more than forty years after the settlement was begun, and its builder was Thomas Stebbins, Jr., son of Lieut. Thomas and grandson of Rowland Stebbins, the ancestor of the large number who bear this family name.

The record of this transaction is of sufficient interest to be repeated in this place: "At a town meeting, being a legal meeting, May 7th, 1679, it was voted & concluded, 1st, that there should be an house erected for that noble design & use of Learning the youth in those necessary peices or parts of Learning Videl: reading & writing. & 2ly, That this house should be twenty & two foot in length & eighteen foot in breadth. & 3ly, That the Select men should be appointed or trusted to agree with any meet person or persons to frame this said building, & when y^{e} town shall have deliberated & determined where to sit it, viz: y^{e} school house, y^{e} same appointed persons are likewise to finish it for school use."

Digitized by Google

The Selectmen proceeded to carry into effect the vote of the town and on the 2d of June, at a meeting of the board, Deacon Benjamin Parsons, John Dumbleton, Henry Chapin, and John Holyoke, being present, they voted: "It having been formerly at a Town meeting propounded to y^e^ Town that they should set up a school house for the Town, they concluded that such a school house should be erected, & appointed the Selectmen to bargain with any meet person to build such a house for such use: accordingly they have bargained w^th^ Thomas Stebbin Jun^r^ to get timber for such a building & frame it, whose length is to be 22 foot; & breadth 17 foot; & stud 8 foot half; & he the said Thomas Stebbin is to carry the frame to place & to nail the clap boards close on both sides & ends & to lath & shingle the roof, & to make three light spaces [windows] on one side & two lights on one end, & to set up a mantletree, & set up a rung chimney, & to daub it, & the said Thomas is to have for his work so done fourteen pounds paid him by the Town, & in case it so prove that the said Thomas have an hard bargaine it is hereby agreed that he shal have 10s more of the Town."

It does not appear that prior to this that the public school had an established place, but that such quarters were used as could be conveniently had. After the new meeting house was built at a town meeting held on the 9th of October, 1678, "it was voted and agreed that the watch house to y^e^ New meeting house should be, or serve instead of a school house, until such time as the Town shal see cause to order otherwise."

The location of the first school house did not give satisfaction and two years after it was begun, at the annual town meeting, it was voted, "that if any persons appear that will remove the school house without any charge to the Town & bring it into y^e^ Middle of y^e^ Town, & set it in such place as y^e^ Selectmen apoint, without damnifying y^e^ house by the 1st of March next ensuing they shall have liberty to do it. But if no such persons appear the house shall be finished & Continued where it is now by y^e^ Select men."

Digitized by Google

Formation of Counties and Towns.

For many years Springfield continued the central point of operations relating to the territory which is now embraced in the four western counties; and also in Brookfield in Worcester, and Enfield and Suffield in Connecticut. Out of Springfield have sprung counties and towns of no small importance. Out of the old county of Hampshire have come Berkshire, Franklin, and Hampden, while the old name was retained in the territory in the central limits. The towns which have gone either directly from Springfield or have been subdivisions of those which were established out of Springfield in the earlier years, include what is now within the county of Hampden. Hampshire and Berkshire were named for the corresponding shires in England, while our Hampden has come from the brave and patriotic Puritan leader, John Hampden, and our neighbor on the northern border, from the statesman and philosopher, Benjamin Franklin, one of the best and wisest of New England's sons.

The formation of the present counties of Hampshire, Hampden and Franklin, grew out of an act of the General Court passed March 1, 1787, which created three districts for registering deeds. The towns which now practically constitute the county of Hampshire, were made a district with the office at Northampton. The towns north of them constituted another district, with the office at Deerfield, and those towns which comprise the present county of Hampden a third district, with the office at Springfield. When Hampden County was set off from Hampshire the real estate records for this district remained in Springfield, and also all real estate records for Hampshire County previous to the passage of the act of March 1, 1787. All records of the County Court and Probate Court previous to 1812 remained at Northampton.

The Earliest Important County Highway.

After the settlement of Northampton and Hadley, there was need of a better highway between the upper and lower settlements. As Hadley was settled from Connecticut towns,

Digitized by Google

mainly from Windsor, communication betwen the older and newer towns became frequent. The first road that was traveled between Windsor and Northampton was through what is now within the limits of Westfield and Easthampton. Travel between Springfield and Northampton in early times was by this route. In 1664, ten years after the settlement of Northampton, a movement was made for a road on the east side of the Connecticut, mainly with the view of providing a shorter road to Hadley. The County Court took action and the report which follows is from the records at Northampton. In this is the first mention of Mount Holyoke by that name. "Scannunganuck," (variously written in other records,) refers to a locality now within the limits of Chicopee. "Munhun" is now Manhan, the name given to the mill stream in Easthampton. After the east side road was built travel between Hadley and Windsor passed through Springfield, and the town records show that there was complaint made of the Hadley men doing much damage with their carts to the road in Longmeadow. The action of the County Court and the report of the Committee to lay out the road is given in full, as follows:—

"At the county corte held by Adjournment at Northampton, October y^e^ 3d, 1664: The County Corte at Northampton in March last past haveing made choyce of a Committee viz: Capt. Cooke & Quartermr Woodward of Northampton, Cornett Allys & Andrew Warner of Hadley, & Ens Cooper & George Colton of Springfield, to make a survey & to lay out high wayes between Hadley & Windsor, giveing to y^e^ sd Committee or the majoryt of them full power to determine anything concerning y^e^ highwayes both y^e^ place & places where such highwayes shall ly, & the manner how & by whom & when they shal be repayred: Ens Cooper being not cheerefull to attend the work the Towne of Springfield according to the said Corte, chose another in his roome, which choyce fell on Benjamin Cooley. And the said Committee haveing done what in their judgments concerned them for effecting their said work did under the hands of

Digitized by Google

ffive of them make returne to this Corte of what they had done in y^e^ busyness: This Corte doth approve & allow of the said Returne, ratifying & confirming y^e^ work: A Coppy whereof here followes the Originall being on file:

Northampton May y^e^ 21st, 1664.

Whereas wee whose names are underwritten were chosen & appointed a Committee, by y^e^ County Corte at Northampton y^e^ 29th of March last past, to survey & lay out the highwayes of y^e^ County, as namely, betwen Hadley & Windsor, being ordered by the Corte to take the first opportunity thereof, have on y^e^ 16th day of this present May begun to attend our said work in surveying & considering y^e^ same & doe agree & determine.

That y^e^ high way from Hadley Townes end on y^e^ East side of y^e^ great River to y^e^ fort meadow gate, running as it now lyes, be in breadthe six rodds: and from thence to y^e^ towne end of y^e^ sd meddow in breadth two rodds: and from thence (y^e^ way lying still as it doth) to y^e^ end of Mount Holyoke, in breadth ten rodds, & from thence to Scanunganunk, as y^e^ cart way now runs, in breadth Twenty rodds, & from thence to Springfield to the upper end of y^e^ Causey going down into ye Towne, Six rodds: & from y^e^ lower end of Springfield to long Meddow gate, running where it now doth, in breadth ffour rods, & from y^e^ long Meddow gate to the bridge y^e^ lower end of by the Rivers bank shal be in breadth two rods, & from y^e^ lower end of the Said Meddow into fresh water River, soe called, as the way now runs, ffourr rodds, & from thence to Namerick, where John Bissell had a barne standing, as now y^e^ way runs twenty rods, & from thence to Namerick brook where will best suite for a bridge, two rodds, & from thence to y^e^ dividing lyne betweene the Collonyes, where y^e^ house way now lyes, two rodds: And from the said dividing lyne on the West Side of y^e^ River, towards Waranoak in y^e^ way that is now improved, comonly called y^e^ new way, (that is to say) to two miles brooke, fourty rodds, & from thence to Waranoak hill, where the trading house stood, twenty rods, & from thence to y^e^ passage of y^e^ River where y^e^ way now lyes, Six rodds, & from thence thorough y^e^ other Meddow to y^e^ great hill ,as the way now lyes, Six rodds, & from thence to Munhan River, forty rodds, & from Munhan River to y^e^ lotts now laid out neere y^e^ Mill River, fourty rodds, & from thence to the Town of Northampton ffoure rods, & from Northampton along

Digitized by Google

by the comon fence side unto y^e^ great River, Six rods in breadth, & from y^e^ River side just opposite on y^e^ last side, to run cross to y^e^ middle way y^t^ leades to y^e^ Centre of Hadley Towne, two rodds, & soe to Hadley Town two rodds; allowing for the conveniency of landing places an acre of land on each side of the River, to be in length twenty rods & in breadth eight rodds, viz: on Northampton side opp. y^e^ River from y^e^ fence, & on y^e^ other side up & down the River each town to make its own landing place, The ferry to be appoynted by the next County Corte, & in y^e^ meanetyme y^t^ the way through Northampton may be improved accordingly. And further we judge & determine that the Towne of Hadley shall make & maintayne all y^e^ high wayes & bridges from their Towne to Scanunganunk to y^e^ foot of the falls, & in case it appeares to be our Collonyes right over Namerick brooke, that the way be made & maynteyned by this County, & the wayes & bridges from the Landing place at the great River unto the top of Waranoak hill, to be made & maynteyned by Northampton, & from thence unto Windsor to be made & maynteyned by Hadley & Northampton mutually: And further wee determine y^t^ if Hadley & Northampton either or both of them shall at any tyme hereafter see cause to dissert y^e^ highway they now use, & shall make the way through Springfield their comon roade to Windsor for carting, then either or both shall contribute to y^e^ mending the bridge at Longmeddow: And for these Severall wayes & bridges to be made & repaired sufficient for travell with carts, wee determine that they be done by the Severall Townes respectively, at or before y^e^ Sixth day of June next, as also y^t^ such Stones as are moveable in Scanunganuck river be turned aside out of the Cart way & y^e^ charge thereof to be paid by the County Treasurer.

Aaron Cooke
Henry Woodward
x Andrew Warners mark
George Colton
Benjamin Cooley.

Digitized by Google

CHRONOLOGICAL SUMMARY.

A brief summary of interesting events in the history of Springfield, and to some extent that of other localities, which have a contemporaneous interest, will be found in the following pages. The early settlement of Springfield followed so closely the first founding of the towns in New England, that it has a wider historical interest than those towns which have a much later origin. That the dates of settlement of other towns may be brought into connection and more readily kept in memory, the following table is here inserted:—

Plymouth, settled in	1620
Salem, under Endicott	1628
Charlestown	1629
Boston, Dorchester, Roxbury and Watertown, from Winthrop's Massachusetts Bay Company	1630
Cambridge	1631
Wethersfield, Ct., from settlers at Watertown	1635
Windsor, Ct., in October, from Dorchester	1635
Springfield, under Pynchon, from Roxbury	1636
Hartford, Ct., in June, under Hooker and Stone, from Cambridge	1636
New Haven, Ct.	1638
Northampton, from Windsor, Hartford and Springfield	1654
Hadley, from Hartford and Wethersfield	1659

May 14, 1636.—Settlement of Springfield begun by William Pynchon, Matthew Mitchell, Henry Smith, Jehu Burr, William Blake, Edmund Wood, Thomas Ufford and John Cable.

May 16, 1636.—The agreement under which the settle-

Digitized by Google

ment was made signed this day by the above named persons.

July 15, 1636.—Lands in and about Springfield purchased of the Indians.

January 13, 1638.—A rate of £40 agreed upon to build a house for the minister, George Moxon.

March 30, 1638.—Ordered that future inhabitants should bear a share of the cost of the minister's house.

January 3, 1639.—It was agreed at a general meeting that William Pynchon, Jehu Burr, Henry Smith, John Cable, Richard Everett and Thomas Mirick, should set the bounds of the Plantation up the river on both sides of it. On the West side the bounds were fixed at a brook above the great meadow, a quarter of a mile above the mouth of Chicopee river.

March 26, 1639.—John Cable and Samuel Hubbard were given power to lay out the lots in the Plantation on both sides of the Connecticut River. For "theyr payns they are to have 2d an acre for homelots and 1d for greater lots."

November 14, 1639.—The exercise of training shall be practiced one day in every month.

April 16, 1640.—"It is ordered that the Plantation be called Springfield."

January 26, 1642.—Henry Smith, Elizur Holyoke, Henry Burt, Samuel Chapin, Richard Sikes, and Thomas Mirick, shall have full power to lay out the lands both of upland and meadow on the west side of the Connecticut.

February 2, 1645.—Land was purchased by the town of Thomas Stebbins, and Francis Ball, in "theyr homelots next to the river," for a burying ground,—an acre and a half of Stebbins and an acre of Ball. This was the first cemetery in the town, which was also used as a training field.

September 26, 1644.—First board of Selectmen chosen, consisting of Henry Smith, Thomas Cooper, Samuel Chapin, Richard Sikes, and Henry Burt.

January 10, 1645.—Six rods square having been reserved, out of the lot which was Henry Gregory's, then owned by Thomas Stebbins, now that part of Court Square which faces

Digitized by Google

Elm Street, "it was mutually agreed by the inhabitants for the speedy carrying on of a meting house, and that every inhabitant shall afford 28 days' work, when he shalbe required by him who shal undertake the building of it, providing he shall not require but 6 days at a tyme."

February 28, 1645.—An agreement was made with Thomas Cooper to build the meeting house. "It is to be 40 feet long, 28 feet wide, 9 feet between joints, have 4 large windows, two on each side, and one small one at each end, one door at the south side and two small doors as shall be thought convenient." This was the first building devoted to religious meetings and public uses, erected within this State west of Boston and its vicinity.

March 26, 1645.—This bargain with Thomas Cooper was acknowledged by the town to have been fulfilled.

May 7, 1645.—It was voted that all the inhabitants who shall absent themselves from town meetings shall be lyable to a fine of a half bushel of Indian corn.

January 8, 1646.—It was agreed with John Matthews to beat the drum for the meetings at 10 of the clock on lecture days and at 9 of the clock on the Lord's days, in the forenoon only, from Mr. Moxon's to Rowland Stebins—from near Vernon Street to Union Street, and for which "he is to have 6 pence in wampum, of every family, or a peck of Indian corn, if they have not wampum."

January 8, 1646.—George Colton and Miles Morgan were appointed "to do theyr best to get a smith for the town."

September 4, 1646.—A bargain was made with Francis Ball for a shop for the smith, which "is to be 12 feet wide, 16 feet long and six feet stud between joints."

January 29, 1647.—It was voted that the £30 due to Mr. Pynchon for the purchase of the lands from the Indians shall be raised by a rate on lands.

March 11, 1647.—It was voted that any man who shall kill a wolf within five miles of the town shall have 10 shillings, to be raised by a rate on cattle.

January 2, 1648.—It was ordered that every inhabitant

Digitized by Google

shall repaire to the Recorder and have all his lands recorded, and that if any man neglect to have his lands recorded for six months he shall be liable to a fine of 20 shillings.

December 27, 1649.—It is ordered that no inhabitant shall sell or in any way pass away his house or lot to any stranger before he has made the Selectmen acquainted who his chapman is, and they allow of his admission, under penalty of 20 shillings.

1651.—Hugh and Mary Parsons examined before William Pynchon in Springfield for witchcraft.

1651.—Hugh and Mary Parsons appeared at Boston for trial for witchcraft.

1651.—William Pynchon appeared before the General Court to answer the charge of heresy. His book burnt in the market place by the order of the General Court.

1652.—William Pynchon and wife, and Rev. George Moxon, the first minister of Springfield, and family, returned to England.

September 14, 1652.—John Pynchon, Henry Burt, Samuel Chapin, and Thomas Cooper, appointed a committee to treat with Mr. Moxon for the purchase of his house and lands, and accordingly they did agree with him for his house and lands, to remain for the use of the ministry forever.

1653.—Henry Smith, William Pynchon's son-in-law, returns to England.

February 20, 1656.—It was voted that the toll of the miller shall be the eleventh part of a bushel.

November 4, 1656.—"It is agreed that these four men, Deacon Wright, Deacon Chapin, Mr. Holyoke and Henry Burt should be allowed £12 by the town for their labors spent among us in the Lord's work on the Sabbath. It was further voted that the inhabitants would allow £50 per year to such as did labour in the same work amongst us, in the future, till such times as we shall have a settled minister."

November 9, 1657.—Mr. Holyoke is made choice of to carry on the work of the Sabbath once every day, which he accepts of. Mr. John Pynchon is made choice of for one

Digitized by Google

part of the day once a fortnight, which he will endeavor to attend sometimes by reading notes and sometimes by his own meditations, till March next. Deacon Chapin and Henry Burt are made choice of to carry on the other part of the day once a fortnight, for which their payns they are allowed forty pounds a year."

January 10, 1658.—It is ordered that all sorts of cattle belonging to this town shall be marked with some distinctive mark, which every owner shall repair to Mr. Pynchon and from time to time to the recorder to take and keep on record each man's particular mark.

January 19, 1660.—It was agreed that the town meetings which have been held on the first Tuesday in November shall be held on the first Tuesday in February.

December 31, 1660.—It is ordered that every proprietor of land which is not fenced, but lies in common with others, shall before the last of April next set on each side of his land two good stones, full one foot above ground, or in their stead make a trench three feet long and two feet deep, near the front and rear of his lot.

February 12, 1661.—It was voted that the raising of rates for bearing public charges shall be raised on houses, lands and live stock, according to their worth.

February 15, 1661.—It was voted to petition the General Court to settle the bounds of the town which desires that the northerly bounds meet the bounds of Northampton on the west side of the river, and New Town (Hadley) on the east side. The southerly bounds to extend 20 poles below the place where Mr. Pynchon had a warehouse,—to run east five miles from the Connecticut river and west as far as Woronoco is from Springfield.

February 26, 1662.—More room for seating in the meeting house being needed it was voted to build a gallery.

January 9, 1663.—The Selectmen having agreed with Goodman Buell to "set up the gallery," Capt Pynchon engageth to defray all the charges for which he shall be paid by such as shall be seated there,—4 shillings a person.

Digitized by Google

February 3, 1663.—It was ordered that there shall be three days warning given to all inhabitants for holding ordinary town meetings, and that Hugh Dudley will leave word at men's houses or places of usual abode, and if not at home he is to leave word for them at the next neighbor's.

May 11, 1663.—It was voted that if any persons entertain an inmate after he has been in town one month without consent of the selectmen they that so entertain shall be liable to a fine of 20 shillings. An inmate was one who had no established abiding place, and had not been admitted by the selectmen as an inhabitant.

December 8, 1664.—The bounds of Enfield fixed by the town and to be accounted a part of Springfield until the General Court otherwise order.

January 14, 1670.—Settlement of Suffield begun by the grants of land to Samuel and Joseph Harmon, Benjamin Parsons and others.

October 5, 1675.—Springfield burned by the Indians. Three persons killed, Thomas Cooper, Thomas Miller, and Pentecost Mathews.

April 15, 1674.—At a town meeting it was decided to build a new meeting house, and it was "voted that Serjant Stebbing should be treated with that it might be sett up in his house lott on the hill by his pasture," and that "the house shalbe made fifty foot long, & fourty foote & halfe wide, & that the house shall be underpind with Stone two foot & halfe above ground." It was "voted & concluded that the house shalbe built soe high as that it may be accomodated for galleryes when the town shall see need." It was further voted "that Major Pynchon, Elizur Holyoke, Nathaniel Ely, Anthony Dorchester & Jonathan Burt shall be a committee to agree with a workman or workmen for the building of such a new house."

May 13, 1674.—This being a lecture day the committee chosen to build a new meeting house asked "that there might be liberty allowed by the town that the work might lye till October next in respect to felling timber for the work. and

Digitized by Google

liberty for that was granted." It was further voted, that "Lieut. Thomas Cooper shalbe added to the committee chosen to order matters for building a new meeting house."

February 2, 1675.—Voted to give Serjeant Stebbins four acres of land, "meddow & upland which lyes on the North side of y^e^ round hill," in exchange for the land taken for a meeting house, out of his homelot.

August 24, 1676.—At a town meeting it was "ordered that Ensign Cooley & Samuel Marshfield be added to y^e^ Committee for y^e^ meeting house affaires, some of them being dead." Lieut. Cooper had been killed on the 5th of the previous October by the Indians, and Elizur Holyoke had died a few days after the town meeting in the preceding February.

February 6, 1677.—At a town meeting held this day the committee for building the meeting house reported that Thomas Stebbins, Senio^r^, and Thomas Stebbins, Jun^r^, have granted five rods square to "set y^e^ new meeting house on, & having added a rod more in breadth to the way that leads up to y^e^ new meeting house, now y^e^ committee have granted them y^e^ said four acres," on the north side of Round Hill. "And it being further considered about y^e^ townes land where y^e^ old meeting house yet stands, how easily by exchange with Thomas Stebbins, it may ly together up to the new meeting house, w^ch^ being propounded to y^e^ said Stebbin, he also agreed to give him the land which lies next to him, two house & y^e^ new meeting house unto the town. The town also agred to give him the land which lies next to him, two rod in breadth where it fronts on y^e^ street Easterly, the town reserving to themselves four rod broad at y^e^ front or highway, or Street, Eastward, & from thence to run back westward through y^e^ said Stebbin, his land, up to y^e^ new meeting house land aforesaid, a little aslant, so as to range strait with y^e^ outside or north side of y^e^ second stud beyond or to the northward of y^e^ East door of y^e^ new meeting house, whereby this four rod broad of y^e^ towns land, where it fronts on y^e^ street Eastward will & is to gain a little more in breadth by

Digitized by Google

it, running a little aslant into Tho: Stebbin his land as aforesaid, so y^t the breadth of it toward y^e Westward end next y^e meeting house will be full four rod & an half there & something better. In full satisfaction the town granted to Stebbins out of the Town land in the training field one rod & half of ground next to Stebbin's lot and in rear of it, all that breadth of his lot." This location of the second meeting house must be the site, or near it, of the present First Church. The builder was John Allis, and the last acounts concerning the building of the meeting house were approved in February, 1683. The cost of the building was £400 5s.

June 2, 1679.—A bargain was made with Thomas Stebbins Jr., to build a school house, to be 22 feet long, 17 feet wide and 8 1-2 feet stud, for which he is to have £14. This was the first building to be used exclusively for school purposes. Location, on the lane to the upper wharf, now Cypress Street.

The dates relative to the formation of the four western counties and of the towns in Hampden County are given in the following, as found in the manual of the General Court:—

Hampshire County....Incorporated May 7, 1662
Berkshire County....Incorporated April 21, 1761
Franklin County....Incorporated June 24, 1811
Hampden County....Incorporated Feb. 25, 1812

Springfield, founded in.....1636
Westfield.....May 19, 1669
Brimfield.....August 16, 1722
Blandford.....April 10, 1741
Palmer, "The Elbows,".....Jan. 30, 1752
Granville.....Jan. 25, 1754
Monson.....April 28, 1760
Wilbraham.....June 15 ,1763
Southwick.....Nov. 7, 1770
West Springfield.....Feb. 23, 1774
Ludlow.....Feb. 28, 1774
Montgomery.....Nov. 28, 1780

Digitized by Google

Chester.....Feb. 21, 1783
Holland.....July 5, 1783
Longmeadow.....Oct. 13, 1783
Russell.....Feb. 25, 1792
Tolland.....June 14, 1810
Wales.....Feb. 20, 1828
Agawam.....May 17, 1855
Chicopee.....April 29, 1848
Holyoke.....March 14, 1850
Hampden.....March 28, 1878
East Longmeadow.....July 1, 1894

Governors Chosen Under the First Charter.

John Endicott.....April 30, 1629
John Winthrop.....May 18, 1642
Thomas Dudley.....May 14, 1634
John Haynes.....May 6, 1635
Henry Vane.....May 25, 1636
John Winthrop.....May 17, 1637
Thomas Dudley.....May 13, 1640
Richard Bellingham.....June 2, 1641
John Endicott.....May 29, 1644
Thomas Dudley.....May 14, 1645
John Winthrop.....May 6, 1646
John Endicott.....May 2, 1649
Thomas Dudley.....May 22, 1650
John Endicott.....May 7, 1651
Richard Bellingham.....May 3, 1654
John Endicott.....May 23, 1655
Richard Bellingham.....May 3, 1665
John Leverett (act'ng).....December 12, 1672
John Leverett.....May 7, 1673
Simon Bradstreet.....May 28, 1679—1686

Governors Appointed by the King Under the Second Charter.

Sir William Phipps.....May 14, 1692
William Stoughton.....November 17, 1694

Digitized by Google

Richard Coote, Earl of Bellomont..May 26, 1699
William Stoughton.....July, 1700
The Council.....July 7, 1701
Joseph Dudley.....June 11, 1702
The Council.....February 15, 1714
Joseph Dudley.....March 15,1714
William Tailer.....November 9, 1715
Samuel Shute.....October 4, 1716
William Dummer.....December 27, 1722
Willam Burnet.....July 13, 1728
Willam Dummer.....September 7, 1729
William Tailer.....June 30, 1730
Jonathan Belcher.....August 8, 1730
William Shirley.....August 17, 1731
Spencer Phips.....September 11, 1749
William Shirley.....August 7, 1753
Spencer Phips.....September 25, 1756
The Council.....April 4, 1757
Thomas Pownal.....August 3, 1757
Thomas Hutchinson.....June 3, 1760
Sir Francis Bernard.....August 1, 1760
Thomas Hutchinson.....August 1, 1769
Thomas Hutchinson.....March, 1771
Thomas Gage.....May 13, 1774

English Sovereigns During the Colonial Period.

James I 1603-1625
Charles I 1625-1649
The Commonwealth.....1649-1653
Cromwell, as Lord Protector.....1653-1660
Charles II 1660-1685
James II.....1685-1688
William (III) and Mary (II).....1688-1702
Anne 1702-1714
George I 1714-1727
George II.....1727-1760
George III.....1760-1782

Digitized by Google

RECORDS OF THE TOWN OF SPRINGFIELD.

The official records of the Plantation, and later of the Town of Springfield were opened on page 9 of the original book, and were continued in regular order. The blank pages at the beginning were at a later time used for various entries without regard to chronological order. Under date of 28th of March, 1638, thre is this record: "There was a free choyce according to an order from mr Ludloe by the plantation of two Goodmen, Committys for the Generall court to be at Hartford the 4th of April, 1638. The partys chosen are Mr. George Moxon and Jehue Burr." This election took place when it was supposed that this plantation was to be under the jurisdiction of Connecticut.

Here follows the estimate of the value of Goodman Gregory's estate which the town purchased, and subsequently sold to Thomas Stebbins:—

3 acres broken up	£3		
11 rod fencing at 2s 6d	1	7	6
29 rod fencing at 14d	1	14	0
ye house	3	00	0
	9	01	6

When John Cable was about to leave Springfield he sold his house and lands to the town. The agreement is as follows:—

These P'sents doe witness the tenor of a bargaine betwixt John Cable on the one party and the Inhabitants of Springfield on y^{e} other party, touchinge the sale of y^{e} s^{d} John Cables Lott to the Inhabitants above^{sd} or theyr Assigns in forme & manner followinge.

The s^{d} John Cable doth by these P'sents sell and pass over all his right in his lott house & grounds broken up or unbro-

Digitized by Google

ken up, alsoe all his right in future dividents. In concideration wherof the s^d^ Inhabitants doe agree & covenant to pay unto y^e^ s^d^ John Cable or his assigns the some of £40 at 3 severall payments, viz: ten pounds in hand already payd, and £20 more at y^e^ 29th day of y^e^ 7th month followinge, & £10 more the first day of the 3d mo. 1642, w^ch^ 2 payments the s^d^ Inhabitants do covenant & P'mise to pay in money if they can P'cure it, if not, then in such goods or comoditys as y^e^ s^d^ John Cable & y^e^ s^d^ Inhabitants can agree uppon: In case they differ in price about y^e^ goods or comodities then two Indifferent men are to Judge between————In witness of the P'sents above s^d^ the s^d^ Inhabitants (— — excepted) & y^e^ s John Cable have set to theyr hands — — Memorandum: it is agreed that if the s^d^ John Cable doe conclude to take corne for payment above s^d^, then he is to have it delivered at Windsor, as the ordinary price at that tyme shall be of——in the Plantation uppon the River.

JOHN CABLE.

Aprill 2d 1641.

January 27th 1642

It is agreed between the Inhabitants of Springfield on the one party and Thomas Cooper of Windsor on the other party viz: The Inhabitants of Springfield doe sell all the Land and housinge w^ch^ they bought of John Cable to the sayd Thomas Cooper his heyres and assigns for and in consideration of £25 to be paid as followeth: the first yeare after the date herof the s^d^ Thomas Cooper doth binde himselfe & executors to pay £10 in Corne. and the second yeare £15 in corne or worke as the Inhabitants shall desyre, and the s^d^ John Cable doe at this P'sent asigne and set over to the s^d^ Thomas Cooper the dwellinge house and fouer acres meddow, more or less appertayning to the house, and foure acres & about halfe of the wet marish before his house, and one acre and a halfe of the [three] corner meddowe fenced, and seven acres Just over agaynst it on the other side of the river, and in future dividents acording to a single lott of 4 akers to a

Digitized by Google

house lott. In witness wherof the s^{d} Thomas Cooper hath here set to his hand, the daye and yeare above sayd.

THOMAS COOPER.

————to the assignment
———in y^{e} behalfe of the
————————inhabitants.

WILLIAM PYNCHON
HENRY SMITH.

The town sold the above property to Thomas Cooper. The agreement of sale according to the record bears date of "January 27th, 1642." According to present reckoning the year should be 1643. Both of these agreements as entered in the record, are in the handwriting of Henry Smith. The signatures as principals, Cable and Cooper, and of the witnesses, Pynchon and Smith, are autographs in the original.

The transcriber of the records has preserved the original page numbers which are here inclosed in brackets; for instance, [I—20] will be understood as volume 1, page 20.

The abbreviations in the records which have been preserved were in general use in all records for many years, but not in printed books of the same period. The letter "y" which stands for the is said to be a contraction of the Saxon character for "th." Bearing this in mind the casual reader will easily understand that y^{e} is the, y^{t} that, y^{m} them, y^{s} this, y^{r} their, w^{t} what, or white. Which is often written "w^{ch}." Other contractions will be easily understood. Contractions, orthography, punctuation, and capitalization, have been literally followed in this volume. It has been the purpose to preserve the custom in this regard which then prevailed and also the archaic character of the period. The completeness of all records in every particular, depended very largely upon the qualifications of the various recorders, and to them we are indebted for the facts which bear upon the first settlements of New England.

The opening of the original record of the plantation of Springfield begins with the following:—

Digitized by Google

[In the handwriting of Henry Smith.]

[I—9]

May the 14th, 1636.

Wee whose names are underwritten beinge by Gods p'vidence ingaged to make a Plantation and over agaynst Agaam upon Conecticot, do mutally agree to certayne articles and orders to be observed and kept by us and by our successors, except wee and every of us for ourselves and in our owne p'sons shall thinke meete uppon better reasons to alter our p'sent resolutions:

1ly. Wee intend by Gods grace as soone as wee can wth all convenient speed to p'cure some Godly and faithfull minister with whome we purpose to Joyne in Church Covenant to walke in all the ways of Christ.

2ly. We intend that our towne shall be composed of fourty familys, or if we thinke meete after to alter our purpose yet not to exceede the number of fifty familys, rich and poore.

3ly. That every inhabitant shall have a convenient pportion for a house lott as we shall see meette for every ones quality and estate.

4ly. That every one that hath a house lot shall have a pportion of the Cowpasture to y^{e} North of Endbrooke lying Northward from the towne: and also that every one shall have a share of the hasokey Marish over agaynst his lott if it bee to be had, and every one to have his pportionably share of al the wood land.

5ly. That every one shall have a share of the meddowe or planting ground over agaynst them as nigh as may be on Agaam side.

6ly. That the long meddowe called Masacksic lyinge in the way to Dorchester shall be distributed to every man as wee shall thinke meete except we shall find other conveniency for some for theyer milch cattayls and by other cattayle also.

7ly. That the meddowe and pasture called Nayas toward Patuckett on y^{e} side of Agaam lyinge about foure miles above in the river shall be distributed to foure five or six at

Digitized by Google

most of them that are likely to improve it in tillage and pasture, thereby to ease the towne of the greate stocks that soe there may be the better conveniency for them that have lesser stocks as we shall see meete, and it is agreed that Matthew Mitchell shall have 50 acres layd out together at the farther end of this ground as above said in y^e^ former order, and this was altered with consent before y^e^ hands were set to it.

[I—9] 8ly. That all rates that shal arise upon the towne shall be layed upon lands accordinge to every ones pportion aker for aker of house lotts and aker for aker of meddowe both alike on this side and both alike on the other side and for farms that shall lye further off a less pportion as we shall after agree, except we shall see meete to remitt one halfe of the rate from land to other estate.

9ly. That wheras Mr. William Pynchon, Jehu Burr and Henry Smith have constantly continued to p'secute this plantation when others fell off for feare of the difficultys, and continued to p'secute the same at greate charges and at greate personall adventures: therefore it is mutually agreed that fourty acres of meddowe lyinge on the South of Endbrooke under a hill side shall belonge to the s^d^ partyes free from all charges forever: that is to say twenty acres to Mr. William Pynchon and his heyrs & assigns for ever, and ten acres to Jehu Burr, and ten acres to Henry Smith and to theyr heyrs and assigns for ever: which s^d^ 40 acres is not disposed to them as any alotments of towne lands, but they are to have theyr accomodations in all other places not w^th^ standinge.

10ly. That wheras a house was built to a comon charge which cost £6: and alsoe the Indians Demannd a greater some to buy theyr right in the s^d^ lands and also 2 greate shallops which was requisite for the first plantinge: the valew of which engagements is to be borne by each inhabitant at theyr first entrance as they shall be rated by us, till the s^d^ disbursements shall be satisfyed: or else in case the s^d^ house and boats be not soe satisfyed for, then soe much meddowe

Digitized by Google

to be sett out about the s[d] house as may counter vaylr the sayd extraordinary charge.

11ly. It is agreed that no man except Mr. William Pynchon shall have above 10 acres for his house lott.

12ly. It is alsoe agreed that if any man fell any tymber out of his lot in any comon ground, if he let it ly above three months before he worke it out, it shall be lawfull for any other man to take it that hath p'sent use of it.

13ly. It is agreed that Mr. William Pynchon shall have thirty.—Wheras there are two Cowe Pasturs the one lying towards Dorchester [Windsor] and the other Northward from End brooke. It is agreed that both these pasturs shall not be fed at once, but that the towne shall be ordered by us in the disposinge of it for tyme and seasons till it be lotted out and fenced in severalls.

May 16th, 1636.

14. It is agreed that after this day we shall observe this rule about dividinge of plantinge ground and meddowe in all plantinge ground to regard chiefly persons who are most apt to use such ground: and in all meddowe and pasture to regard chiefly Cattell and estate, because estate is like to be imp'ved in cattell, and such ground is aptest for theyr use: and yet we agree that noe p'son that is master of a lott though he have noe cattyle shall have less than three acres of mowinge ground: and none that have cowes, steeres or yeare olds shall have under two akers apiece and all horses not less than fower akers and this order in dividing meddowe by cattyle to take place the last of May next: soe that all cattyle that then appeare and all estate that shall the truly appeare at 20s a cowe shall have this pportion in the medows on Agawam side, and in the long meddowe Masacksic, and in the other long meddowe called Nayas, and in the pasture at the North end of the towne called Endbrooke.

15. It is ordered that for the disposinge of the Hassaky marish and in the grantinge of home lotts these five men under named or theyr deputys are appointed to have full

Digitized by Google

power, namely, Mr. Pynchon, Mr. Mitchell, Jehu Burr, William Blake, Henry Smith.

[I—12] It is ordered that William Blake shall have sixteene polle in breadth so abuttinge at the end of it to the next high land and three acrs more in some other place.

Next the lott of William Blake Northward lys the lott of Thomas Woodford being twelve polles broade and all the marish before it to y^e^ uplande.

Next the lott of Thomas Woodford lys the lott of Thomas Ufford beinge fourteene rod broade and all the marish before it to y^e^ upland.

Next the lot of Thomas Ufford lys the lott of Henry Smith beinge twenty rod in breadth and all the marish before it, and to run up in the upland on the other side to make up his upland lott ten acres.

Next the lott of Henry Smith lys the lott of Jehu Burr beinge twenty rod in bredth, and all the marish in bredth abuttinge at the end of it, and as much upland ground on the other side as shall make up his lott ten acres.

Next y^e^ lott of Jehu Burr lyes the lott of Mr. William Pynchon beinge thirty rod in bredth and all the marish at the east end of it, and an adition at the further end ot as much marish as makes the wholel twenty fouer acres, and as much upland adjoyninge as makes the former house lott thirty acres in all together fifty fouer acres.

Next the lott of Mr. Pynchon lyes the lot of John Cable foureteene rod in bredth and fouer acres and halfe of marish at the end of his lott.

Next the lott of John Cable lys the lott of John Reader beinge twelve rod in bredth and fouer acres and a halfe in marish at the fore end of his home lott.

[I—13] The lotts of Mr. Matthew Mitchell Samuel Butterfield, Edmund Wood, Jonas Wood, are ordered to lye adjoinning to mill brooke, the wholl beinge to the number of twenty five acres, to begin three of them on the great river, and the fouerth on the other side of the small river.

It is ordered that for all highways that shall be have lib-

Digitized by Google

erty and power to lay them out where they shall see meete though it be at y^e^ ends of mens lotts giveinge them a alowance for soe much ground.

[In the handwriting of William Pynchon.]

We testifie to the ordr above said being al of the first adventurers & subscribers for this plantation.

William Pynchon
Math Mitchell — The marke of Thomas
Henry Smith — Ufford
The mark of Jehu Burr — John Cabel
William Blake
Edmund Wood

[I—14]

[In the handwriting of Henry Smith.]

The Disbursements of the 3^d^ £40 P contra as followeth:

ffor a frame of a house 35 foote longe and 15 foote wide w^th^ a porch five foote out and 7 foote wide w^th^ a shady over head w^th^ stayrs into cellar & chamber making doors & laying bords for fouer roomes w^th^ duble chimnys, y^e^ sides of y^e^ cellar Planked.

	£	s	d
To Good: Burr for the thatchinge of y^e^ house	18	00	00
to John Allen he to undertak the getting of y^e^ thatch and all other things belonging to it w^th^ lathing & nayls only y^e^ cariadge of thatch excepted	03	00	00
for y^e^ sawinge of all y^e^ boards & slit worke 4 locks w^th^ nayls & hooks & hinges for y^e^ doares to John Cable at	11	00	00
for y^e^ daubing of y^e^ house & chimnys underpinning y^e^ frame making y^e^ stack & oven 7 foote high w^th^ laths & nayls, to Henry Smith at	08	00	00

[I—15]

The 13th of January 1638.

A voluntary rate agreed upon the day above s^d^ for y^e^ rays-

Digitized by Google

ing of ffourty pounds toward y^e^ building of a house for Mr Moxon

	John Searle	01—00—00
	Thomas Horton	
	Thomas Mirack	01—00—00
y^e^ 12s pd him for y^e^ rent	John Leonard	02—00—00
of his house for robrt	Robert Ashly	01—00—00
John Cable to pay		
for J. w.	John woodcock	00—12—00
	Richard everit	01—10—00
Hen: Smith to pay	John Alline	01—00—00
Mr Pynchon will pay it	John Burt	00—10—00
	Henry Smith	05—00—00
	Jehu Burr	07—00—00
	william Pynchon	21—00—00
	John Cable	01—12—00
		41—04—00

ffor Mr Moxons maintenance till next michaellmas.

	£ s d
Mr william Pynchon	24—06—08
Jehu Burr	08—03—04
Henry Smith	05—10—00
John Cable	02—00—00
	40—00—00

John Searle	01—00—00
Rich: Everit	01—00—00
John Alline	01—00—00
Tho: Horton	01—00—00
John woodcock	01—00—00
Robrt Ashly	00—16—00
John Leonard	00—10—00
Tho: Mirack	01—05—00
	07—11—00

[I—16 Blank.—I—17]

Digitized by Google

March 20th 1637

It is ordered that in consideration of certayne charges w^ch the P'sent inhabitants have been at for mr Moxons house and fencing his lott, such as shall for future time come to inhabite in y^e place shall beare a share in the like charges in pportion with or selves.

It is ordered that a high way is to be reserved out of the marish ground of Thomas uffords lott.

It is agreed y^t John Searle and Rich: Everitt shall measure out twenty foure acres of mowing marish ground afore y^e house of mr william Pynchon and soe much upland ground adjoyning as shall make his house lott w^th y^e s^d marish fifty and fouer acres according to an order in y^e first devision of house lotts.

October 17th, 1636.

It is ordered w^th y^e consent of y^e Plantation that from this day forward noe trees shall be cut downe or taken away by any man in y^e compass of ground from y^e mill river upward to John Readers lott w^ch parsell of ground is appoynted for house Lotts, and in case any man shall trespass contrary to y^s order he shall be lyable to y^e fine of five shillinges.

[I—18 Blank—I—19]

September 3th, 1638.

There is granted to John Searle by y^e consent of the rest of the inhabitants an house lott of 8 rod broade & in length from the brooke to the greate river w^ch lyes neere y^e pyne swamps w^th y^e meddow before his lott of the same breadth y^t his house lott is: Next to ye Lott of John Searle upwards lyes the lott of Thomas Horton 8 rod in breadth w^th the meddow over agaynst of y^e same breadth & y^e length of it as the former. Also on y^e other side of Conecticot river over agaynst the s^d lott is granted him a lot of meddowe of 8 rod broade and 80 rod in length reserving through y^t & all other lotts there a cart way of two rod breadth when it may be seene convenient.

Digitized by Google

November 23th, 1638.

There is granted unto mr Pynchon w^th^ the consent of y^e^ Plantation a lott of upland ground adjoyninge to y^e^ mill of ten acres, and alsoe seven acres more in Lew of the marish ground y^t^ is before every mans lott. it is alsoe agreed y^t^ this lott is to lye in breadth from the mill river upwards in breadth twenty rod and in length upwards by y^e^ mill river till the nombr of y^e^ acres be up. and for y^e^ layinge out of this Lott there is appoynted Jehu Burr and Henry Smith to doe it w^th^ as much conveniency as may be, only reservinge liberty to lay out high wayes wher they shall be thought fittinge.

It is alsoe ordered that a foote path and stiles be allowed through every mans lott and next y^e^ greate river.

January 3th, 1638.

It is agreed by y^e^ Plantation at a generall meeting that these six men undernamed shall set out the bounds of y^e^ Plantation up y^e^ river on both sides of y^e^ river and to marke y^e^ trees for y^e^ clering of it. y^e^ P'sons apoynted are mr w: Pynchon: Jehu Burr: Hen: Smith: John Cable: Richard Everit: Tho: Mirack.

January 8th, 1638.

According to the order above s^d^ these six men layd out y^e^ bounds of y^e^ Plantation up the river on y^e^ other side of y^e^ river & y^e^ bounds are at a brooke above y^e^ greate meddowe w^ch^ is about a qrtr of a mile above y^e^ mouth of Chiccapee river.

[I—20]

May the ffirst 1645

It is agreed by y^e^ Plantation y^t^ Thomas Stebbins who is the P'sent owner of the lott w^ch^ was Henry Gregorys shall accordinge to y^e^ order P contra, allowe for y^e^ meetinge house 6 rods square, & what is remayninge of y^e^ 40 rod in y^t^ order mentioned on y^e^ other side he is to allowe a rod in breadth for a [illegible]y to y^e^ trayninge place lately purchased of him & ffrancis Ball, & what ground is overpluss he hath liberty to appropriate it to his owne pper use.

Digitized by Google.

The Brooks in y^e^ longe meddow at y^e^ lower end is y^e^ bounds Southward & y^e^ Brooke a little below on y^e^ other side and the bounds y^t^ is set for gathering candlewood into y^e^ woods.

This order P contra for putting over cattell on y^e^ other side is voted to be at y^e^ 20th of October.

[I—21]

It is ordered that the three rod of ground y^t^ lies betwixt John Woodcocks pale and Goodman Gregorys Lott shall be appropriated 2 rod of it to Goodman Grigory & one rod of it to Rich: Everit, reserving 40 rod for a pale for a meeting house w^ch^ is to be alowed out of Goodman Grigorys Lott.

ffebr 14th 1638.

It is ordered y^t^ it shall be lawfull for any inhabitant to fell any Cannoe trees and make y^m^ for his owne use or for y^e^ use of any inhabitant y^t^ grow on y^e^ Common but not to sell or any ways pass away any Cannoe out of y^t^ Plantation untill it be five years old, and in case any shall transgress this order after this day he shall be lyable to a fine of twenty shillings.

It is alsoe ordered y^t^ shall be Lawfull for any man to put over horse Cowes or yong cattell on y^e^ other side of y^e^ river at the first of novembr, and to take y^m^ away thence on the 14th of Aprill, and if any shall trespass y^s^ order he shall be lyable to pay any damages y^t^ shall appeare to be done by his cattayle.

January 24th 1638.

It is ordered and voted w^th^ y^e^ Joynt consent of y^e^ Plantation y^t^ no man y^t^ is posessed of a lott by y^e^ dispose of y^e^ Plantation, shall after sell it to another, of y^e^ Plantation, y^t^ hath a lott already: neyther shall any man posess two mens Lotts, w^th^ out y^e^ consent of y^e^ Plantation or such as shall be appoynted, till they have been inhabitants 5 years in y^e^ Plantation: But If any desire to sell his Lotts, he may to a (stranger,) p'vided y^e^ s^d^ Plantation shall not disalowe of y^e^ s^d^ Stranger. But in case they shall not alowe y^e^ admission of y^e^ s^d^ stranger then y^e^ Plantation shall bye thes^d^ lotts as indif-

Digitized by Google

ferent men shall apprise y^m^: But if y^e^ Plantation shall delay y^e^ s^d^ purchase twenty days then y^e^ s^d^ seller shall have his Liberty to take his chapman, And y^e^ Plantation shall be bound to take notice of such a purchase y^t^ is ppounded to fower of the chiefe Inhabitants to geather: If y^e^ s^d^ 4 men shall hold theyr peace and not oppose it in ten days then It shall be esteemed y^t^ y^e^ Plantation doth allowe of y^e^ s^d^ purchase.

2. It is ordered y^t^ if any man in y^e^ Planta: shall be at y^e^ charge of fencing his neighbour y^t^ hath alotments lye next him: he shall be forced to beare the one halfe of y^e^ fence & to mainteine it: soe y^t^ one man shall not damage his neighbour.

[I—22 Blank]

3. It is ordered y^t^ all y^t^ have a ditch by y^e^ high waye before theyre doores, shall keepe it well scowred for the ready passadge of y^e^ water y^t^ it may not be pent up to flowe the meddowe.

November 14th 1639.

1. It is mutually agreed on by y^e^ Plantation y^t^ the sealed peck w^ch^ mr Pynchon hath, shall be the ordinary peck to bye & sell by in y^e^ Plantation, and who ever will may repayer to y^e^ Constable & have his peck sealed paying him 2d for his labor, with this seall H. S.

2. It is alsoe agreed y^t^ the exercise of trayning shall be practised one day in every month, and if occasions doe sometyms hinder, then y^e^ like space of tyme shall be observed another tyme though it be 2 days after one another: And y^t^ this tyme of trayning is referred to y^e^ discretion of Henry Smith who is chosen by mutuall consent to be y^e^ Seriant of y^e^ Company, who shall have power to choose a Corporall for his asistant. and who soever shall be absent himselfe w^th^ out a lawfull excuse shall forfeit twelve pence, & y^t^ all above 15 yeares of age shall be counted for soldiers and the tyme to begin the first Thursday in Decembr next.

3. It is also mutually agreed on y^t^ no P'son in y^e^ Plantation, shall trade give or lend to any Indian any quantity of powder, little or great, under y^e^ penalty of 40s for any tyme y^t^ any P'son shall be found a transgressor in this kind.

Digitized by Google

4. It is alsoe agreed for y^e^ ordering of Laborers wages y^t^ carpenters shall have for 9 months 2s 6d P day & for 3 months from y^e^ 10th of November to y^e^ 10th of ffebr: 2s P day: mowers shall have 2s 6d P daye, Sawers 6s 6d P C they to fall & hewe & the owner to bring to y^e^ pitt; alsoe for husbandry or any ordinary labor to have 2s P day for 9 months, only from y^e^ 24th Aprill till the 24th June they are left to theyr liberty as men can agree w^th^ them, and for the other 3 months, viz: from Novembr 10th till febr 10th to have 18d P daye.

disanulled by generall vote.

[I—24 Blank I—25]

March 26th 1640.

It is ordered by y^e^ Plantation that John Cable and Samuell Hubbard shall have power to measure and lay out all lotts in the Plantation both on this side and on the other side of y^e^ river, and for theyr payns they are to have 2d an acre for home lotts, and 1d an acre for greater lotts.

It is ordered that an high way shall be left and layed out in y^e^ hassekey meddowe betwixt Richard Everits lott & y^t^ w^ch^ was Thomas woodford lott, the way to be 2 rod in breadth.

It is agreed y^t^ John Leonard shall be the surveyer for the yeare followinge to see y^e^ high ways cleerd and kept in repayr o[illegible] ll stubs sawpitts or tymbr & if any man shall not amende on sufficient warninge what is amiss all things y^t^ are Judged offensive betwixt this & michaelstide shall forfeite 12d for every such default; & If it remayn after y^t^ tyme 6 dayes, he shall forfeite 2s.

disanulled.

April 16th: 1640:

It is ordered y^t^ Henry Smith & Th: mirack shall have power to restrayne y^e^ Indians from breaking up any new grounde or from planting any y^t^ was broken up y^e^ last yeare, alsoe for y^e^ Swampe y^t^ is in y^e^ neck they are to pitch up stakes y^t^ soe y^e^ Indians may be limited & restrayned from enlarging y^m^ selves in y^t^ Swampe. Mr Moxon is desired to Joyne w^th^ y^m^ in this acte.

Digitized by Google

It is ordered y^t no man shall fall any Cannoe tree y^t shall be w^th in y^e bounds of y^e Plantation w^th out y^e generall consent of y^e Plantation, under Penalty of 20s for every such default.

It is ordered y^t y^e Plantation shall be called Springfield.

December 24th 1640

It is ordered & voted that wheras Henry Grigory John Leonard Robert Ashley have contrary to an order formerly made sold or pawned away theyer cannoes, they shall have therfor liberty granted them to redeme & bringe y^m into the Plantation agayne untill the 15th of may next, & in case of defect herin they shall be lyabel to the forfeture y^t is expressed in the order Dated ffebr: 14th 1638.

[I—26]

It is ordered that these persons underwritten shall have theyr Lotts for y^e 2^d division of plantinge grounde, granted them according to y^e number of acres and order of place as is underneath written, w^ch is to be measured out by y^e first of Aprill next: P'vided that those y^t have broaken up ground there shall have alowance for it as 2 indifferent men shall Judge equall. Single P'sons are to have 8 rod in bredth, maryed P'sons 10 rod in bredth, bigger familys 12 rod, to begin upward at y^e edge of y^e hill.

John woodcock	1 .. 8	rod in bredth.
Wid: Searle	2 .. 10	
Robert Ashly	3 .. 08	
John Deeble	4 .. 08	
Rowl: Stebbines	5 .. 10	
Tho: Stebbines	6 .. 8	
Sam: Hubbard	7 .. 10	
Tho: mirack	8 .. 10	
Sam wright	9 .. 10	
Hen: Burt	10 .. 12	
Hen: Smith	11 .. 20	10 of w^ch is for mr Moxon
will warener	12 .. 10	
Rich: Sikes	13 .. 10	
wid; Horton	14 .. 14	

Digitized by Google

John Leonard .....15..10
Hen: Grigory.....16...8
Eliz: Holyoke.....17..10

December 24th 1640.

There is leave granted mr Hollyoke, william wearrener, & Henry Burt to seeke out for y^e^ use of them a Cannoe tree. Samuell Hubbard is alsoe appoynted by a generall vote to Keepe an ordinary for y^e^ entertaynment of Strangers.

December 24th 1641.

It is mutually by vote agreed for y^e^ orderinge of wages for Severall labourers, viz for husbandmen or ordinary laborers fr^o^ y^e^ first of Novembr to y^e^ first of march to worke at 18d P'day, for y^e^ other Pt of y^e^ yeare not to take above 20d P day, for carpenters for y^e^ first 4 months 20d P day, for y^e^ other Pt of y^e^ yeare 2s P day: for mowers 2s P day for taylers 10d P day, w^ch^ severall laborers are to worke 8 hours in y^e^ winter Pt, & 10 hours in y^e^ Somer Pt, besides eatinge & sleepinge, taylors to worke 12 hours: It is alsoe for teames that they shall worke 4 cattell & one man at 6s P day, fro. may till October to worke 8 hours, & y^e^ other Pt 6 hours, & if they carry by y^e^ loade to worke pportionally, this order to continue for one wholl year followinge on till order be taken to y^e^ contrary.

It is ordered y^t^ every trayned man shall have his peice fixed fit for service, & each peice 1 lb of powder & 20 bullets to ly by them, besides what they use in dayly service, w^ch^ they are to get in readyness by y^e^ 8th of January next and on defect herin to be lyable to what fine shall be imposed.

It is ordered y^t^ every householder shall have in readyness about his house a ladder about 16 rungs or steps at least to P'vent ye danger of fire. Penalty 5s.

It is ordered y^t^ no P'son shall carry fire in y^e^ street w^th^ out coveringe, under penalty of payinge 5s for every offence in this kind.

It is ordered y^t^ every inhabitant shall scoure & make a ditch y^e^ bredth of his lott before his doore w^ch^ is to be done

Digitized by Google

by y^e^ last of may next, on y^e^ penalty of 5s for every default y^t^ way.

[I—28 Blank I—29]

March 17th 1641.

It is agreed with the generall consent and vote of the Inhabitants of Springfield: That if any man of this Township shall under the Coulour of friendship or otherwise, Intertayne any P'son or P'sons heere to abide or continue as inmates, or shall subdevide theyr house lotts to entertayne them as tennants or otherwise for longer tyme then one month or 31 days w^th^out the generall consent and alowance of the Inhabitants (children or servants of the family that remayne single P'sons excepted) shall forfeite for the first default xx ^s^ to be destrayned by the Constable of theyr goods cattell or chattailes, for y^e^ publique use of the Inhabitants: And alsoe he shall forfeite xxs P month for every month that any such P'son or P'sons, shall soe continue in this township w^th^out the generall consent of the Inhabitants: and if in y^e^ tyme of theyr aboade after y^e^ limitation abovesayd they shall neede releefe, not being able to mayntayne themselves, then he or they that intertayne such P'sons, shall be lyable to be rated by the Inhabitants, for y^e^ releife & maintenance of the s^d^ P'ty or P'tys soe entertayned as the Inhabitants in theyr discretion shall thinke meete.

November 17th 1642.

It is ordered by y^e^ Joynt consent of y^e^ Inhabitants of y^e^ Plantation for the orderinge of Sayers [Sawyers] wages, that workmen of y^t^ nature shall sawe henceforth at 3s 8d P C for boardes, & 4s 4d P C for slitworke y^e^ tymber to be brought home to y^e^ pit hewn and made ready, & if y^e^ sd workmen shall sawe tymber & sell y^e^ boardes they shall not exceed y^e^ price of 5s 6d P C, P'vided y^t^ if y^e^ Pit be made w^th^ in y^e^ space of distance y^t^ is betwixt mr Pynchons house & Sam: wrights it shall be accounted as in y^e^ towne.

There is leave granted to Samuel Hubbard to sell his Cannoe.

Digitized by Google

[I—30]

March 14th 1642.

Henry Gregory beinge purposed to sell his lott and ppoundinge it to y^e^ Plantation by his sonne Judah accordinge to order, Richard Everit beinge his chapman. The Plantation gave y^e^ voate wherin they disalowed y^e^ chapman ppounded and resolve to buy y^e^ lott accordinge to y^e^ conditions expressed in a former order, Dated January 24th, 1638.

January 26th 1642.

It is agreed upon by y^e^ generall vote and consent of the Plantation that these six men undernamed shall have full power to lay out the lands both of upland and meddowe on y^e^ other side of y^e^ greate river where y^e^ Indians live, and all y^e^ meddowe on Aggawam, so far as shall amount to an hundredth & fifty acres, allotinge to every P'sent Inhabitants his pportion of these meddowe grounds, and y^e^ uplande for 30 familyes of plantinge grounde, to be distributed to every P'son his pportionable quantity as shall be by y^e^ chosen P'sons thought sutable to y^e^ P'sons & estates of y^e^ P'sent Inhabitants, soe far as y^e^ discression of y^e^ s^d^ P'sons shall leade y^m^. Y^e^ P'sons are as followeth:—

Henry Smith, Elitzure Holyoke, Henry Burt, Samuell Chapin, Richard Sikes, Thomas mirack.

It is alsoe voted y^t^ £20 of y^e^ purchas shall be layd on y^e^ P'sent Inhabitant & y^e^ other £10 on those Inhabitants y^t^ are yet to come, p'vided y^t^ if y^e^ Indian purchase be payd, & no man to have any benefit by y^e^ land undivided in case of sale till y^s^ tyme 12 months, then every man to possess his land.

March 9th 1642.

It is ordered that there shall be a bridge & high way made to y^e^ mill, for y^e^ passadge of Carts & cattell, those y^t^ were wantinge in y^e^ worke of y^e^ former bridge to make it up in y^s^, & then to goe through y^e^ towne every man his day, & what is done by every man to be kept on account, & to be made even when they make y^e^ way over y^e^ meddowe. Henry Smith & Richard Sikes are appoynted overseers of y^e^ worke,

Digitized by Google

ffebruary 22th 1643

whereas ther was a clause in a former order dated December 24th 1641 alowinge husbandmen or ordinary laborers for 4 months in y^e^ winter Pt of y^e^ yeare 18d P day, it is therfore y^s^ day aboves^d^ ordered by y^e^ generall voate y^t^ all such husbandmen or laborers shall not exceede 16d P day for tyme to come & to worke 8 howers as in y^e^ former order expressed.

Ordered alsoe y^t^ morgan Johnes shall have 4 acres of ground layd out for plantinge next above ffrancis Ball up y^e^ river.

[I—32]

Aprill 6th 1643

A list of y^e^ Alotments of Plantinge lotts as they were cast w^th^ y^e^ order how men doe fall, begininge at y^e^ ends of y^e^ 80 rod lotts y^t^ face to y^e^ greate River. mr moxon is to have y^e^ first by consent of y^e^ Plantation.

			acres	acres
	Mr Moxon			18
	Tho: Coooper	1	5	
	Tho: Stebbins	2	7	3-4
2 lott	Tho: Stebbins	3	7	1-2
	Good: Bridgman	4	11	0
	Sam: Chapin	5	10	1-2
	Rich Sikes	6	8	0
	Rowl: Stebbins	7	11	0
2 lott	Sam: Hubbard	8	5	0
	Ell: Hollyok	9	34	0
	Hen: Burt	10	15	1-4
	mr Pynchon	11	80	0
	Robt Ashly	12	17	0
	Jno Leonord	13	9	0
	Sam: Hubbard	14	10	3-4
	will warener	15	8	1-2
	Alex: Edwards	16	11	0
	Hen: Smih	17	45	1-2
	Tho: mirack	18	12	3-4

Digitized by Google

Rich Sikes	2	1	
Jno Dover	19	5	0
Sam: wright	20	13	3-4
Jn° Deeble	21	6	3-4
Roger Pritchard	22	5	0

disanulled agayne.

[I—33]

Lots cast for meddow ground on Agawam side, wher is 2 Pts of y^e^ quantity to be divided.

			acres	
	mr moxon	1	8	
	Ell: Holyoke	2	14	
	mr Pynchon	3	32 alowance 8 acres.	
	will warener	4	02	
2 lot	Sam: Hubbard	5	01	
	Rich: Sikes	6	01	
	Hen Smith	7	17	
	San: ,wright	8	02	1-2
	Tho: mirack	9	04	
	Rowl: Stebbins	10	02	1-2
2 lot	Th: Stebbins	11	02	1-2
	Jn° Dober	12	01	
	G: Bridgman	13	03	
	Alex: Edwards	14	03	
	Jn° Deeble	15	01	
	Jn° Leonard	16	02	
	Hen: Burt	17	02	
	Sam: Chapin	18	01	
	Ro: Ashly	19	04	1-2
	Tho: Cooper	20	02	
	S. Harmon			
	Tho: Stebins	21	02	
	Sam: Hubbard	22	02	
			108	

Digitized by Google

Lotts on ye other side of y^e great river for meddow

Rowl: Stebbins	1	1	1-2
wil: warener	3	1	
Robt Ashly	4	2	1-4
mr Pynchon	5	16	1-2
Tho: Cooper	6	01	
Hen: Burt	7	1	1-2
Alex: Edwards	8	01	1-2
Sam: Hubbard 2 lot	9		1-2
Tho: Stebbins 2 lot	10	00	3-4
John Leonard	11	01	1-4
Sam: Hubbard	12	01	
Hen: Smith	13	09	
G: Bridgman	14	02	1-2
Jn° Deeble	15	01	
Tho: mirack	16	01	3-4
Jn° Dober	17	00	1-2
Sam: wright	18	01	1-4
Tho: Stebbins	19	00	1-2
Ell: Holyoke	20	07	
Sam: Chapin	21	00	1-2
mr moxon	22	04	
		57	1-4

[I—34]

ffebruary 23th 1643

It is ordered y^t Samuell Chapin shall have his 2d lottment to Elitzur Holliokes & John Dober next to him downward. Thomas Cooper is to have his 2d lott next y^t he hath already & Roger Prichard to have his 2d lott next above him.

It is ordered and voted y^t ther shall no Barnes nor any other housinge be set up or built in y^e high way betwixt y^e streete fence & the Brooke, except they have 4 rod for y^e high way. Se ffebr 5, 1649, order 5th.

April 3th 1644

It is ordered y^t Henry Smith, Sam: Hubbard, Robt Ashly shall have power to dispose of the Swampe grounde for this

Digitized by Google

P'sent yeare to whom they shall Judge most to be in neede.

It is ordered y^{t} those Lotts from Roger Pritchards downward shall have theyr 2d alotments below Aggawam River mouth, every man to have 5 acres a peice to runn in length 80 rod, theyr lotts to abutt agaynst y^{e} greate river.

ffebruary 26th 1643

Accordinge to trust imposed on us the partys undernamed by y^{e} Plantation: we have treated with Thomas Stebbins and ffrancis Ball for the purchase of a parsell of ground of them in theyre home lotts next the river, wth ffrancis Ball we have agreed for one acre of ground, and to give him two acres for it in recompense in his second lott on the other side of the river: with Thomas Stebbins we have agreed for one acre and a halfe, of w^{ch} we have conditioned to have 2 rod in breadth to y^{e} meeting house: and in recompense of this acre & halfe we agree to give him 3 acres of land adjoining to his third greate lott on y^{e} other side of y^{e} greate river. By us

william Pynchon
Henry Smith

[Note.—On the margin of the preceding, in the hand of Henry Smith, the town clerk, is written: "It is accomplished." In the hand of another and subsequent clerk is: "See in the new Town Booke page 159 satisfaction for it; in the new Town Booke page 159 Jonathan Bell had land on his own account."]

[I—35]

A rate made the 6th of may, 1664, for the raysinge of £20 in part of payment for y^{e} Indian purchas of y^{e} land of the Plantation.

	£	s	d
James Bridgeman	0	12	06
mr Pynchon	4	08	08
mr moxon	1	01	08
Ell: Holyoke	2	00	00
Tho: Cooper	0	11	00
Hen: Smith	2	06	06

Digitized by Google

Sam Chapin	0	08	10
John Doben	0	07	04
Rich: Sikes	0	09	02
will: warener	0	10	00
Tho: Stebbins	0	08	09
ffra Ball	0	07	06
Robt Ashly	0	05	00
Jno Leonard	0	10	04
Tho: mirack	0	13	03
Alex: Edwards	0	11	10
Sam: Hubbard	0	10	09
Jn° Deeble	0	08	05
morgan Johnes	0	03	00
Rowl: Stebbines	0	11	06
Sam: write	0	12	05
Henry Burt	0	12	07
Jn° Harman	0	08	10
Rodger Pritchard	0	08	06
Tatall is	19	18	04

This rate is made voyd by an order made the 26th January 1646.

[I—36]

[In the handwriting of William Pynchon.]

Springfield the 26 of the 7 m. 1644.

It is this day agreed by generall vote of y^e^ Towne that Henry Smith Tho Cooper Samuell Chapin Richard Sikes & Henry Burt shall have power to order in all the prudential affaires of the Towne, to prevent anythinge they shall judge to be to the dammage of the Towne or to ordr any thing they shall judge to be for y^e^ good of y^e^ Towne: & in these affaires they shall have power for a yeere space & that they, 5, or any three of them shall also shall be given full power & virtue, alsoe to here complaints, to Arbitrate controversies, to lay out High ways, to make Bridges, to repayr High wais, specially to order y^e^ making of y^e^ way over the muxie med-

Digitized by Google

dow, to see to the Scouring of Ditches, & to the killing of wolves, & to training up of children in some good caling, or any other thing they shall judge to be to y^e^ p'fitt of y^e^ Towne.

[In the handwriting of Henry Smith.]

January 10th 1644

By y^e^ Joynt consent of y^e^ Plantation there is leave granted (notw^th^ standinge a former order Dated March 17th 1641 to y^e^ contrary) unto william vaughan to lett out his land to Rise Burdondon for y^e^ space and terme of six yeares, to be imp'ved by him.

[I—37]

It is mutually agreed by the Inhabitants for the speedy carryinge on of a meeting house that every inhabitant shall afford 23 dayes worke when he shall be required by him who shall undertake y^e^ building of it, P'vided he shall not require above 6 dayes worke at a tyme, and if y^e^ carpenter shall imploy them about any kind of worke they are to attend to it as if they were in the carpenters worke, and to be accounted as worke done to y^e^ meeting house.

ffebr 28th 1644.

The conditions of a bargaine made by y^e^ Inhabitants of Springfield w^th^ Thomas Cooper for the buildinge of a meeting house is as followeth. The s^d^ Thomas Cooper is to build y^e^ house in length 40 foote. in breadth 25 foote, 9 foote betwixt Joynts, double studded, 4 large windowes, two on each side, & one smaller windowe at each end, one large doare at y^e^ south side, and two smaler doars as shall be thought convenient: to lay justs for a floore above, to shingle y^e^ roofe w^th^ two turrets for a bell and a watch house, to underpin y^e^ house with stoane, to dawbe y^e^ wales, to p'vide glass for y^e^ windows (if y^e^ pay he hath of the Plantation will p'cure it) alsoe to find nayles and Iron works for y^e^ ful compleating of y^e^ buildinge, w^ch^ is to be finished by y^e^ 30th September, 1646. In consideration of which worke y^e^ Plantation doe Covenant to pay him fouer score pounds as money:

Digitized by Google

to be payed quarterly If he desires it, w^{ch} is to be payd in wheate, pease, porke, wampam, debtes, labor.

The 26th of March, 1644, this bargaine wth Thomas Cooper was acknowledged by y^{e} Towne to be fulfilled & he discharged by vote.

[I—38]

ffebr 20th 1644.

It was by y^{e} generall voate of y^{e} plantation referred unto y^{e} five men to pitch a prise on such comoditys as are payable to Thomas Cooper for his worke about y^{e} meeting house, and accordingly we have Joyntly agreed, that wheate shall be p^{d} in at 3s 4d P b. pease at 2s 8d P b, porke at 3d 1-2 P lb, the first payment beinge to be £30 to be payed march next.

There is alsoe power given to y^{e} 5 men to pportion to each men of y^{e} new inhabitants y^{t} have not yet had theyr devisions of plantinge land & meddowe what they shall Judge competent to each man & suitable to his condition.

Revoked.

Wheras there is notice taken of a greate neglect in many of the Inhabitants for want of seasonable sweepinge of y^{e} chimnys, w^{ch} may p've very p'judiciall to y^{m} & others, therof: in consideration hereof we have mutually agreed & ordered y^{t} fro: this p'sent day forward every householder doe carefully attend y^{e} sweepinge of his chimny once every month for y^{e} winter tyme, & once in two months for y^{e} somer tyme. this order to be in force fro: this p'sent day, and in case any man shall be found defective heerin by y^{e} p'son appoynted by us to see y^{e} execution, it shall be in y^{e} power of that man to apoynt another to doe it & y^{e} p'son soe neglectinge shall be lyable to pay 12d to him y^{t} shall doe y^{e} worke.

It is alsoe agreed by us to meete y^{e} last Thursday in every month when all p'sons y^{t} have any busynes to us may resort.

march 28th 1645

It is voted y^{t} Samuell Hubbard, John Leonard, william Jess, shall take an account of y^{e} cattell & stock of y^{e} Plantation & apprise y^{m} for the raysinge of a rate for mr moxons maintenance of £55.

Digitized by Google

may 1. 1645.

It is voted alsoe may y^e^ first, 1645, y^t^ y^e^ rates shall be made only upon the house lotts & all other alotments w^ch^ are already layde out shall be exempted.

It is alsoe voted y^t^ mr Hollioke, Tho: mirack, ffrancis Ball Tho: Stebbins shall speedily take a view of y^e^ long meddow & what other grounds they shall thinke meete and light to y^e^ Plantation for future divisions.

There is a remission of all fines y^t^ are due for defect of making & scouringe ditches, untill ye last of y^s^ month & if any be then defective y^e^ penalty is to be executed of 5s to goodman Pritchard.

[I—40]

may the ffirst 1645.

It is voted with y^e^ Consent of y^e^ plantation that whosoever shall take any mans Cannoe or vessell without his leave shall be lyable to y^e^ fine of 2s 6d for every such default.

william warrener Robert Ashly is to be accountable to y^e^ towne for 5s each of y^m^ for breach of an order for selling y^r^ Cannoe w^th^out leave y^e^ rest of y^e^ fine being remitted y^m^, w^ch^ they are to pay in to Samuell Chapen y^e^ Constable.

william warener is to be accountable to y^e^ towne for 10s for breach of an order for sellinge his cannoe w^ch^ he is to pay in to Samuell Chapen, 10s more is remitted to him.

may the 7th 1645

It is voted and agreed upon by y^e^ generall consent of the Plantation that if any Inhabitant shall absent themselves from any towne meetinge upon any sufficient warninge given them, or shall withdraw themselves from y^e^ meetinge before there be a full discharge without a sufficient excuse or leave, shall be lyable to pay halfe a bushell of Indian corne for every such defect. It was voted to be sufficient warninge if publik noticement given after a lecture to meete in the afternoon.

[In the handwriting of William Pynchon.]

ma y. 7. 1645

It is voted and agreed that six men that wanted their third

Digitized by Google

Allotments of planting ground on y^e^ other side of Quinnettecot River viz: Jo: Dober Sam: wright Alexander Edwards Jo Dible Tho Mirack & Roger Pritchard shall have the said quantities of planting ground formerly granted in this Booke: in the Long meddow.

And Henry Smith has his 3d allotment of planting ground w^ch^ he wanted on the other side of y^e^ River w^ch^ was 45 akrs to have it in the upper end of y^e^ plaine above y^e^ 3 corner meddow brook, & in exchange for his 2d lott of planting ground on y^e^ other side of y^e^ River he is allowed 6 akrs more adjoyning to y^e^ said 45 in y^e^ upper end of the said plaine, in all he is allotted to have 51 akrs.

disanulled w^th^ consent

[I—41]

Moreover it is granted to miles morgan Abraham munden Francis Pepper John Burrhall & 4 other lottes next John Burrhall that they shall have each of them a convenient portion of planting ground in the said plaine above the 3 corner brook next adjoyning to Henry Smith.

Moreover it is agreed that y^e^ said 3d allotments w^ch^ are granted to the lower end of the Towne shall have their allotments in the long meddow & that they shall lie in this ordr Mr Pynchons mill lott allotted to his mill shall be laid out about the——or knapp of pines by the River side & so all the other alotments are to lie in ordr upward as the house lotts lie in ordr, except the 5 men now assigned to pportion the said lotts shall see cause to alter it: & the six men above named shall have their allotments in ordr this side them. It is also ordered that 5 men viz Elitzur Holioak Serjant merick: Samuell Chapin: Robert Ashly & Henry Burt shall consider what pportion of planting ground shall be allowed to each house lott according to y^e^ former rule leaving some things to their discretion for inlarging y^e^ quantie: & besides y^e^ 3d allotments to Alexander Edwards, no 2 is 11 akrs, there is 7 akrs now granted to him at his request as a free gift: in all he is to have there 18 akrs, he requested y^e^ said 7 akrs

Digitized by Google

in recompense of a house lott which he thought was due to him when he married the widdow Searles.

disanulled w^th^ consent

[I—42]

[In the handwriting of Henry Smith.]

may the 19th 1645

It is ordered w^th^ y^e^ Joynt consent of all y^e^ Plantation at a publique meetinge after sufficient warninge: That whereas there was formerly a 3d Alotment of Plantinge grounde granted to all y^e^ Inhabitants fro: Roger Pritchards lott & upwards, The s^d^ Inhabitants are now freely content to lay downe y^e^ s^d^ 3d alottments, and are all content to stand to y^e^ determination and alotment of seven men chosen by y^e^ wholl assembly for y^e^ appoyntinge of 3d & 4th alotments to y^e^ wholl Town: viz: Henry Smith: Elizur Holyoke: Sam: Chapin: Tho: Cooper: Tho: mirack: Rich: Sikes: Hen: Burt: who are to divide y^e^ towne in eqall parts for estates and persons: and soe halfe y^e^ Towne downward accordinge to an equall division of estates, and as in discretion they shall Judge fit and Just, are to have theyr third and 4th alotments in y^e^ Longe meddowe, and on y^e^ other side of the River over agaynst y^e^ long meddowe: And y^e^ upper part of the towne are to have theyr third and 4th Alotments in y^e^ playne above y^e^ 3 corner brooke, and one y^e^ other side of the greate river at y^e^ end of y^e^ five acre lotts. And all w^th^ one consent doe freely pmise to stand to y^e^ afores^d^ determination and allotment; and all former orders about the 3d alotments to be nullified.

[I—43]

September 23th 1645.

wheras the Plantinge of Indian Corne in y^e^ meddows & swampe on y^e^ other side of Agaam river, hath occasioned a longe stay after mowinge tyme before men can put over theyr cattell thither: Therefore it is ordered w^th^ the consent of all those that have plantinge grount there That no more Indian corne shall be planted neither in y^e^ meddow nor in y^e^ Swampes, That soe the cattell of all those that have alot-

Digitized by Google

ments there may be put over by y^e^ 15th of September, P'vided they take a sure course to keepe theyr cattell from goinge over y^e^ river by a Keeper in y^r^ day tyme, & by Keeping y^m^ in some fenced place in the night tyme: only calves may be put over thither by the 14th of August. & if any shall put cattell there bef: y^e^ days expst he shall forfeite 2s 6d P y^e^ head for every default & be lyable to pay all damage y^t^ his cattell shall doe on either side y^e^ river.

Complaynt beinge made that divers that keepe teames on the other side of y^e^ River in y^e^ Springe tyme to plough there, have formerly much damnified other men by theyr Cattell, in eating the greene corne, and y^e^ first sprout of mens meddows: It is ordered therfore y^t^ y^e^ s^d^ teames of Cattell shall be kept in some house or yeard till y^e^ first of may and if any keepe theyr longer, they are to pasture them uppon theyr owne ground or uppon y^e^ Comon, or uppon y^e^ 3d lotts, not beinge meddow nor impved to tillage, soe they tend y^m^ w^th^ a sufficient keeper: And in case any shall neglect this order, they shall be lyable to py y^e^ five shillings for y^e^ breach of it: Besides other damages fro: feedinge upon other mens corne or meddow ground, as Indifferent men shall award y^e^ vewe therof.

whereas divers neighbors between ffrancis Ball his lott and Benjamin Coolys lott have complayned that some of y^t^ Neighbor hood refuse to Joyne w^th^ y^m^ in makinge a fence to save theyr neighbors harmeless: Therefore it is ordered that all the sayd Inhabitants shal Joyne together in a sufficient generall fence, every man brakinge a pportionable share accordinge to each mans quantity of acres: and in case any cattell brake in through any part of y^e^ s^d^ generall fence: Then two indifferent men shall be chosen by y^e^ partys in Controversy, to vew y^e^ s^d^ fence and trespass, and he whose fence is found defective shall beare y^e^ damadge as two indifferent men shall award: And in case y^t^ any cattell breake in out of mens particular yeards, they shall pay such damadges as y^e^ two indifferent men shall award, and they shall amend theyr fences as the s^d^ indifferent men shall order and appoynt

Digitized by Google

And if y^e^ partys in Controversy doe not agree in y^e^ choyes ot y^e^ two Indifferent men, then uppon complaynt.ye magistrate shall appoynt them: And this generall fence is to be finished by y^e^ first of Aprill next, or else they will be lyable to pay damages as y^e^ s^d^ two Indifferent men shall award: alsoe y^e^ end next y^e^ River is to be rayled: Leaving out a sufficient high way next the River.

[I—44]

It is alsoe further ordered, That if any neighbor from ffrancis Balls lott to Goodman Coolys shall desire to Inclose his yard w^th^ a garden or an orchard: If his next neighbor refuse to Joyne for y^e^ one halfe of the s^d^ fence he may compell his neighbors on each side of his lott to beare y^e^ one halfe of his fence, p'vided he compell them not to Joyne for above 20 rodds in length, and in case his neighbor shall refuse to doe his share of the fence w^th^in 3 months after demands: He shall be lyable to pay damages as two Indifferent men shall award, w^ch^ shal be chosen by the partys in Controversy: or in case they agree not then upon Complainte y^e^ magistrate shall appoynt them: P'vided alsoe y^t^ y^e^ s^d^ fence exceede not y^e^ charge of a sufficient five foote pale, or 5 rayles, as y^e^ two indifferent men shall order in case of disagreement betweene y^e^ sayd neighbors.

wheras divers Inhabitants have alotments of Plantinge ground in y^e^ longe meddowe, and some of these have manifested theyr desire to brake up theyr alotments the next Springe, and to defend it with a sufficient fence agaynst all Cattell: But others of that company are not willinge as yet to brake up theyr alotments nor to fence, wherby y^e^ former company will be hindered of theyr intentions or put to an excessive charge to fence in particular w^ch^ was never intended in y^e^ first layinge out of those lotts: Therefore it is ordered that all those whose allottments lye within the others, y^t^ have manifested theyr desires to breake up theyr ground and to fence this next Springe, shall be forced to beare a pportionable share in a Comon fence, agaynst all Cattell, accordinge to y^e^ severall quantitys of theyr alottments: And

Digitized by Google

in case any cattell breake in through any part of the s^d^ generall fence: Then two Indifferent men shall be chosen by y^e^ partys in Controversy, or by y^e^ magistrate if they agree not, to vew y^e^ defects of the sayd fence, and he whose share it was to make the fence, & is y^e^ owner of it shall beare y^e^ damage as y^e^ s^d^ Indifferent men shall award, and shall be compelled to mend all y^e^ defects as y^e^ s^d^ two Indifferent men shall order, and in case any P'sons shall refuse to Joyne in y^e^ s^d^ generall fence then such P'son or persons, shall pay as y^e^ s^d^ Indifferent men shall award. It is alsoe ordered y^t^ every man shall cut his fencinge stuff upon his owne grounde (I—45.) except he first have y^e^ consent of his neighbor to fell uppon his: and except it be y^e^ fencinge of the two outsides, then it shall be lawfull for such as fence y^e^ two outsides to fell in any mans lott y^t^ is next to hand: and it is alsoe P'vided y^t^ those yet set out every mans pportion of fence, shall as neere as they can place every man to doe y^e^ reare of his own lott.

January y^e^ 8th 1645.

It is agreed by y^e^ Plantation w^th^ John Matthews to beat the drum for the meetinge for a yeares space, at 10 of y^e^ clock on the lecture days and at 9 a clock on the Lords days in the forenoon only, & he is to beate it fro: Mr. Moxons to R: Stebbins house & y^e^ meetinge to begin w^thin^ halfe an houer after, for w^ch^ his payns he is to have 6d in wampam of every family in the towne or a peck of Indian corne if they have not wampam.

George Colton and Miles Morgan are appoynted to doe theyr best to get a Smith for y^e^ towne.

Thomas Cooper is chosen measurer of y^e^ lands of y^e^ towne.

Thomas mirack and Joseph Parsons are chosen surveyors to make y^e^ way fro: ye mill river to y^e^ Longe meddowe who shal have power to call to y^e^ worke, & in case any P'son shall refuse to come to y^e^ worke havinge had 3 days warninge before hand, shall be lyable to pay 2s 6d fine except they can alledge such an excuse as y^e^ magistrate shall Judge to be sufficient, alsoe they are to see this way finished by y^e^ end of

Digitized by Google

may next: alsoe if they give 3 days warninge to teames and they come not to y^e^ worke they shall be lyable to a fine of 5s for defects except y^e^ magistrate shall allowe of theyr excuse.

Nov: 2th 1646. The same surveyers voted to continue y^e^ worke and finish it by y^e^ last of may, 1647, & in case y^e^ surveyers be defective In finishing by y^e^ day they are to pay 10s P weeke for every weeke after y^e^ day appoynted.

Lieftenant Smith Rich: Sykes: Sam: Chapen Tho: Cooper Henry Burt are discharged of y^e^ office in looking to y^e^ affayrs of y^e^ Towne.

[I—46]

January 8th 1645.

It is ordered y^t^ if any Trees be feld having no other worke bestowed on y^m^ above 6 months from this day forward in y^e^ Comons, it shall be lawfull for any man to take them. But any tymber y^t^ is cross cutt, or fire wood y^t^ is cut out & set on heapes, or rayls, or clefts for pales, no man may take any of these till it have lyen twelve months after it is soe cross cut or cloven and in case any P'son shall be found to cary away or convert to his use any tymber or fire wood, before y^e^ tyme above limited he shall be lyable to make satisfaction to y^e^ owner in kinde or otherwise to his content, & shal alsoe forfeite 10s to y^e^ Towne use for every such parcell of tymber rayls bolts or fire wood, y^t^ he shall soe disorderly take away & convert to his owne use.

March 12th 1645.

It is agreed on by the vote of y^e^ Plantation that a rate shall be made for y^e^ remayninge £40 due to Thomas Cooper for y^e^ completinge of y^e^ meeting house, £30 of w^ch^ is to be payed into him by y^e^ last of this month y^e^ other £10 to rest in y^e^ Towns hand till opportunity appeare for P'curinge glass or till ye house be finished.

It is alsoe voted y^t^ a rate shall be made for £55 for mr moxons maintenance for y^e^ P'sent yeare ensuinge, 1646.

It is alsoe voted y^t^ these 2 rates above s^d^ shall be made upon all uplands (meddows excepted) and livinge stock in

Digitized by Google

towne. mr Holyoke ffra: Ball, Thos Stebbins are chosen to valew goods, who alsoe are to make up y^e^ rates.

September 4th 1646

A bargaine was driven the day above^sd^ betwixt the towne of Springfield and Francis Ball for a shop for a Smith w^ch^ is to be 12 foote wide, 16 foote in length, six foote studd betwixt Joynts, a chimny for the forge rungd, to be boarded both roofe and sides, to make a doore and windowe in the end, w^th^ a beam in y^e^ middest, for w^ch^ worke to be sufficiently accomplished by September y^e^ 28th next, the towne doth condition to pay him ffive pounds either in wheate at 3s 8d P b. or worke as he shall neede it, to be payd in unto him y^e^ 10th of March next, at the house of Henry Smith.

He doth alsoe agree to find boards for y^e^ Coveringe and sides w^th^ nayles and hinges &c. and what he wants else, and he is to bringe in his account what boards he useth & what other charges he is at, for which he is to be payd as before in wheate at 3s 8d p b: or in worke as he and they shall agree.

It is agreed y^t^ this house shal remayne in the hands of the towne till they se cause to dispose otherwise of it.

This shop [for the Smith] was by Joynt consent given to John Stewart Jan: 10th, 1658.

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

Septembr 4, 1646.

It is likewise agreed by the vote and Consent of the Plantation that Robert Ashley shall keep the ordinary:

[In the handwriting of Henry Smith.]

It is ordered that Thomas Cooper shall measure out the playne for w^ch^ he is to have 1d P acre.

[I—48]

[In the handwriting of William Pynchon.]

September 23 1646

It is agreed by the joynt consent and Generall vote of the Townsmen that this 5 men are chosen for the orderinge of all the prudential affaires of this Plantation viz: mr Henry Smith Elitzur Holioak, Samuell Chapen Henry Burt & Ben-

Digitized by Google

jamin Cooly to be for a year or untill new be chosen in their places.

2. They shal reach to reconsile disgrements & disputes between neighbor & neighbor.

3. They shall take care to find out some convenient way to separate oxen from Cowes in their daily feeding.

4. They shall judge where bridges & high ways are to be made or mended & how it may be done and they shall call uppon the surveyers it to be their affair.

5. They shall also advise about some course about destroying of medows: & how hogs may be kept with most p'fitt & least damage of ye plantation.

7. They shall have power also to see that mens chimnies be kept clean or else they shal have power to fine men for their neglect so that their fine be under 5s a tyme.

8. also they shall have power to higher a cow keeper for the keeping of cowes of the plantation.

9. & the making of all Rates for the Plantation shall belong to their affaires & in genrll for the making of the Rates for the Smith as it is understood on the other side of the leaf.

10. They shall have power to fine such persons as carry fire uncovered provided it be under 5s at a tyme & whosoever shal refuse to pay the said fines they shal complaine to the magistrate who will grant his warrant to distraine for y^{e} said fine.

[I—49]

[In the handwriting of Henry Smith.]

November 3th 1646

It is agreed by y^{e} generall vote of y^{e} Plantation that if any inhabitant shall absent themselves from any towne meetinge upon sufficient warninge given them or shall wthdraw y^{m}-selves before there be a full discharge wthout a sufficient excuse or leave granted, or shall no be Psent when y^{e} blessinge is desired, shall be lyable to a fine of a bushell of Indian Corne, or the valew of it, to be Levyed by y^{e} Constable on such as shall transgress.

It is alsoe agreed by y^{e} Plantation that the first Tuesday in

Digitized by Google

November shall be a generall towne meeting for all y^e^ Inhabitants, on w^ch^ day orders are to be published & towne officers chosen, &C.

There is choyce made by y^e^ generall vote of the Plantation of five men who have by mutuall consent agreed to refer into theyr hands the orderinge of all y^e^ Prudentiall affayers of the towne, and whatsoever they shall soe order in refference to y^e^ good of y^e^ Towne shall stand in force as y^e^ Act of the towne: P'vided y^t^ what orders or conclutions they shall agree upon, be openly published, before y^e^ generality of y^e^ Towne after a lecture or at any trayninge day, or any other publique meetinge: and in case there be no negative vote by y^e^ generality of y^e^ Towne w^thin^ 7 days after, Then it shall be taken for granted that the Towne by such silence doe confirme and establish theyr orders. The men chosen are as followeth: Henry Smith, Elizur Holyoke, Sam. Chapen, Henry Burt, Ben: Cooley.

It is alsoe voted by y^e^ Plantation y^t^ y^e^ above^sd^ 5 Townsmen shal have power accordinge to theyr discretion to give a pportion of meddow ground to those that yet have none in y^e^ longe meddow, and in case any other shall manifest theyr want of meddow ground, they shall have power to give an addition of meddow to y^m^ as they in theyr discretion shal see fitt & competent for y^m^.

[I—50]

November 3th 1646.

Thomas Stebbines and william warrener are chosen surveyers for this next yeare ensuinge, and till another be chosen in y^r^ roome.

Robt Ashly and miles morgan are chosen by y^e^ towne to y^e^ oversight of y^e^ fence of y^e^ house lotts and the greate playne accordinge as they shall be directed by y^e^ townsmen.

George Colton and James Bridgeman are likewise chosen to y^e^ oversight of y^e^ fence in y^e^ long meddowe.

It is likewise agreed and voated by y^e^ Plantation that Jn^o^ Clarke or those that shall Joyne w^th^ him in y^e^ burninge of Tarr shall have liberty to gather candlewood in ye playne

Digitized by Google

in ye Bay path: p'vided they come not togather on this side the greate pond, and the swamps that poynt out from it to Chicopee river and the mill river w^ch^ is Judged to be about five miles from the towne. And in case the say^d^ Jn^o^ Clarke or any of his partners shal be found to transgress and gather w^th^in these limits they shall be lyable to a fine of 20s for every loade they shall soe gather: This grant to stand to them for a yeare this P'sent.

To draw an order for candlewood 6 miles East.

Thomas Cooper is appoynted to measure out y^e^ meddow ground in y^e^ Longe meddowe.

performed accord to order.

January 29th 1646.

It is voated y^t^ a rate shal be made for mr moxons maintenance of £55 for y^e^ P'sent yeare ensuinge 1647, to be payd the first halfe at y^e^ 25th march next & y^e^ rest at michalstide next. The rate to be made on all lands & goods.

[I—51]

It is alsoe voted that y^e^ £30 w^ch^ is due to mr Pynchon shall be raysed on all y^e^ alotments in y^e^ towne, w^ch^ is due to him from each inhabitant for y^e^ purchas of the lands of the Plantation, of the Indians, to be raysed wholly on lands, and by y^s^ order a former order for raysing £20 is made voyd.

January 29th 1646.

It is agreed by a genrrall vote that all Swine that breake into any mans corne ground or meddows y^t^ is sufficiently fenced agaynst yoked hogs: In case men let y^r^ Swine abroad unyoked if they breake in and doe any man Trespass, then y^e^ master of the say^d^ Swine shall be lyable to pay all damadges as two indifferent men shall Judge y^e^ damadge to be: But if Swine be yoked and runge then they are free from damages.

This order is repealed by y^e^ Joynt consent of y^e^ Inhabitants the first of Aprill 1647.

This ffirst of Aprill 1647, at a Towne meeting by a Joynt consent of the Towne there is power given to y^e^ Townsmen to make an order according as they shall thinke meete about

Digitized by Google

yokinge and ringinge of Swine y^t^ are kept about mens howses, alsoe they are to endevore to make a bargayne w^th^ some P'sons for y^e^ keeping of Swine in y^e^ woods, & y^e^ Towne doth p'mise to stand to w^th^ the conclutions they shall soe agree upon, as alsoe they have power to rayse a rate for his paymt.

March 11th 1646.

At a publipue Towne meeting It was agreed to give to any man y^t^ shall kill wolves w^th^in five miles of y^e^ Towne 10s for every wolfe, to be raysed by rate upon all sorts of Cattell. And if by accident any P'son shall by setting of gunns, or trapps kill any Cattell they shall be free from damages, p'vided it be done fro: halfe an houre before sunsett, till halfe an houre after sun risinge, provided alsoe that they doe give y^e^ owner word that he may have the flesh. But if any Cattell be killed fro: halfe an houre after sun rise till it be halfe an houre before sun set, he y^t^ sets y^e^ gun or trap shal be liable to pay damage as two indifferent men shall Judge meete.

[I—52]

By the Townesmen, march 6th 1646.

wheras there are Surveighors chosen yearely by y^e^ Towne for y^e^ oversight and amendinge of high ways bridges or other defects of y^t^ nature: we have therfore ordered that ye surveighors shall give sufficient warninge to any man to attend such workes who shall attend such warninge soe given: And in case any man shall be defective and not attend such warninge he shall be lyable to a fine of 2s 6d for every days absence: Alsoe if any P'son shall neglect to cutt downe his stubbs or cleere y^e^ high way before his Lott of timber wood, or other offensive matter w^ith^in 6 days after he is soe warned he shall be lyable to a fine of 12d, & in case he neglect it 7 days longer, then ye fine to increase to 2s, & soe to increase 12d for every weeke it shall be soe neglected to be amended.

wheras there is observation taken of the scarsity of tymber about the Towne for buildinge sawinge shingles or such like: It is therefore ordered that no man shall hence forth transport out of the town to other places, any buildinge tymber

Digitized by Google

board loggs or sawne boardes or planks or shingle tymber or pipe staves, w^ch^ shall be growinge in y^e^ Towne, to the p'judice of the Plantation, viz: fro: chickopy river to freshwater brooke & six miles East from y^e^ greate River. And if any man shall be found to transgress this order, he shall be lyable to a fine of 20s for every fraught of such tymber, boards, shingles, or such like by him soe transported.

wheras it is Judged offencive and noysome for flax & hemp to be watered or washed in the Brooke before mens doores, y^t^ is of ordinary use for dressinge meete: Therfore it is ordered that noe P'son shall hence forth water any flax or hemp in the sayd brooke or any where neere adjoining to it, & if any shal be found transgressing heerin he shall be lyable to a fine of 6s 8d for every such default.

[I—53]

A rate for y^e^ raysinge of £30 for the purchase of the lands of the Plantation 1646.

		acres		£	s	d
34	Rowland Thomas	29	1-2	00	08	02
36	John Stebbins	27	1-2	00	07	08
27	miles morgan:	34	1-2	00	09	06
21	James Osburne	40		00	11	04
15	Tho: Cooper	41		00	11	04
1	Mr will: Pynchon:	237		03	05	06
3	mr: Elitt: Holyoke:	125		01	14	06
2	Hen: Smith:	148		02	00	08
4	mr moxon	67		00	18	08
12	Sa: Chapen	43		00	12	00
32	Tho: Reeve	32		00	08	10
22	Rich Sykes	39	1-2	00	11	00
17	will: warener	40	1-2	11	11	02
29	Tho: Stebbin	34		00	09	05
30 23	ffra: Ball ✓	33		00	09	05
9	Robt Ashley	51		00	09	02
27	John Leonard	34	1-2	00	09	06
11	Tho: mirack	46		00	13	00
15	Ja: Bridgeman	41		00	11	04

Digitized by Google

6 Alex: Edwards	60	1-2	00	16	09
26 Jn° Clarke	36		00	10	00
39 Wid: Deeble	22		00	06	00
41 Katterine Johns	19		00	05	04
23 Rowl: Stebbin	38	1-2	00	10	08
14 Sa: wright	41	1-2	11	11	06
10 Hen: Burt	47	1-2	00	13	04
30 Jn° Herman	33		00	09	02
35 Roger Pritchard	28		00	07	09
8 Nat: Bliss	51	1-2	00	07	09
17 wid: Haynes	40	1-2	00	11	02
7 Tho: Thomson	56	1-2	00	15	10
17 Rich: Exell	40	1-2	00	11	02
13 Jos. Parsons	42	1-2	00	11	09
33 Jn° Matthews	31		00	08	08
36 will: Branch	27	1-2	00	07	08
5 Geo: Colton	61		00	16	09
25 Grif: Jones	36	1-2	00	10	00
40 Reice Bedortha	20		00	05	06
42 will: Vahan	06		00	01	08
17 Benj. Cooly	40	1-2	00	11	02
24 Hugh Parsons	37	1-2	00	10	04
38 Jn° Lumbard	25		00	06	10
2 vacant Lotts	40		00	11	00
vacant lott	25		00	06	10
vacant Lotts	40		00	11	00
3 vacant lotts above	60		00	16	06
	2178	1-2	30	11	02

[I—54]

Aprill the first 1647. By y^e^ Townesmen.

It is ordered that all Swine that any person shall keepe about his house or neere any corne ground belonginge to the Plantation and not under the hand or custody of a keeper: shall be sufficiently yoked and runge, accordinge to the age and bigness of the Swine: And in case any Swine that are above the age of six months shall be found in the Streete or

Digitized by Google

about any of y^e^ Comon fences of the corne fields w^th^out yoke & ringe: It shall be lawfull for any person soe finding them, to drive them to the pound (w^ch^ may be any mans private yard or out house in y^e^ present defect of a Comon pound) P'vided alsoe y^t^ he give the owner of the sayd Swine notice of his impoundinge them w^th^in 24 hours after it is soe done who shall be Lyable to pay to the party that hath soe impounded them 6d for every Swine before they be set at Liberty: But if any Swine shall be found in corne unyoked or unrunge, then y^e^ owners of the s^d^ Swine shall be Lyable to pay any damages done by them, as 2 indifferent men shall Judge it to be, besides the 6d on every head for impoundinge them. And in case any shal neglect to redeeme his Swine in 24 hours after he hath warninge of theyr impoundinge: It shall be lawfull for the party that hath impounded them to take two neighbours to apprise one or more of the sayd Swine, & to sell it or them, satisfyinge himselfe of the damages done in his corne, as the s^d^ 2 indifferent men shall Judge it to be, as alsoe for the impoundinge of the Swine, and to returne the overpluss to the owner.

This order to take force fro: the 20th of Aprill next, 1647.

[I—55]

ffebr 10th 1647.

At a towne meetinge It is agreed by y^e^ generall vote of y^e^ towne y^t^ £55 shall be raysed by a rate on goods & lands for mr moxons maintenance.

The persons under named have agreed to add £5 more soe y^t^ y^e^ wholl some is £60.

mr Pynchon, mr Jn^o^ Pynchon, Hen: Smith, Elitzur Holyoke, Sam: Chapen, Rich: Sykes, Tho: Cooper, ffra: Ball, Sam: write, Hen: Burt, Tho: Reeve, Ro: Prichard, will: Branch, Rice Bedortha, Nath: Blis, Jn^o^ Matthews, Griffith Jones, Tho: mirack.

November 2th 1647. at a generall Towne meetinge, The names of the persons chosen for orderinge the prudentiall affayres of the Towne to whom the Towne by a Joynt con-

Digitized by Google

sent have conferred full power to order and determine all the prudentiall affayers of the Towne.

Sam: Chapin. Hen: Burt.
Henry Smith. Tho: Cooper Benj: Cooly:

The Surveyers chosen at the same tyme.

ffrancis Ball Jn° Clarke
for the upper pt. for the lower pt of
miles morgan Jn° Harman y^e^ Towne

[I—56]

The surveyers are not to call any person to the high way worke above 6 days in a yeare. Every family is to work his dayes and those that have Teames are to come w^th^ theyr teames if they are required. If a family have 2 or 3 men in it and a Teame, If the surveighor call not for the Teame he shall send 2 men in place of the Teame if he have y^m^. If any man refuse to come to y^e^ worke havinge 3 dayes warninge he shall forfeite 2s 6d, & each Teame 5s a day, to be implyed to the use of y^e^ highwayes.

The Speciall works to be attended this yeare are, a Horse way over the meddow to y^e^ Bay path, a Bridge over the 3 corner Brooke into the playne, &c.

September y^e^ 8th 1647.

It is ordered y^t^ no person shal gather any hops that grow in y^e^ Swamps or in the comon grounds untill this P'sent day yearly, upon payne of forfeitinge what they shal soe disorderly gather, & 2s 6d for breach of order. The forfeiture to y^e^ Informer, & y^e^ penalty to the Towne treasury.

[I—57]

January the 2d, 1647.

wheras it is Judged needfull in Sundry respects that each inhabitant should have the severall parcells of theyr land recorded, Therfore for prevention of future inconveniences It is ordered that every particular Inhabitant of this Township shall within six months after the date of this P'sent order, repayre to the Recorder who is chosen and appoynted by y^e^ s^d^ inhabitants for that purpose: who uppon information given

Digitized by Google

him by each person of his severall parcells of Land, the number of acres, w^th^ the breadth & length of the s^d^ alottments, and who are adjoyning on each side of them, shall by virtue of his office fairely record each parcell of land w^th^ y^e^ limits, bounds, and situation of them, in a booke for that purpose: for which his paynes, the owner of the s^d^ lands, shall pay unto the Recorder two pence for every parcell of his land soe recorded. And if any inhabitant shall neglect to have his lands thus recorded accordinge to the tyme above limited of six monthes, he shall be lyable to a fine of 20s for every such parcell of land as he is possessed of which remaynes unregisfeild.

Henry Smith is chosen Register for y^e^ Towne of Springfield.

[I—58]

March the ffirst 1647.

It is ordered y^t^ all P'sons that have any interest in generall fences shall carfully attend to repayrs & sufficiently close up theyr severall fences in y^e^ comon feilds by y^e^ 25th day of march yearlly, & to see y^t^ they be kept in sufficient repayre till the last day of September, in w^ch^ interim it shall not be lawfull for any P'son to put in any cattell to pasture or any way lay open y^e^ Sayd Comon feild to his neighbors pridjce: w^thout^ y^e^ Joynt consent of the wholl y^t^ have interest in y^e^ s^d^ feild. But after that tyme it may be lawfull for any P'son to put in his cattell y^t^ hath interest in y^e^ s^d^ generall feild, & If any shall be found to lay open his fence or turne in any cattell Into any comon feild before y^e^ day above limited he shall pay all y^e^ damages & a fine of five shillings for contempt of order.

It is ordered y^t^ y^e^ P'sons who are yearly chosen overseers of y^e^ generall fences shall at least 2 severall tymes in the yeare, viz: march 29th & July 20th & as often as they se cause diligently vew over y^e^ fences under theyr trust that they be fuly closed up and repayred as they shall in theyr wisdome Judge to be sufficient: And if upon theyr vew of

Digitized by Google

them they shall find any insufficient fences, they shall give the owners of y^e^ s^d^ fence warninge to amend it within 2 days: If y^e^ pty so warned shall neglect to amend his s^d^ fence accordinge to y^e^ tyme appoynted by vewers he shall be lyable to a fine of 12d for every defect, and for every day that it remayns unamended after to encrease 12d upon every such defect, besides all damages y^t^ may fall on him by the Insufficiency of his fence, y^e^ one halfe of y^e^ fines to fall to the overseers of the s^d^ fence, & y^e^ other halfe to y^e^ use of the Towne and if any Just complaints shall be brought against the s^d^ officers for neglect of theyr charge they shall stand accountable to y^e^ Towne at y^e^ generall metinge or when they shall be thereunto called.

Chosen for long meddow, Geo: Colton Tho: mirack, for y^e^ home lotts, James Bridgeman Hugh Parsons, for ye Plaine, will: warener Tho: Reive.

[I—59]

At a generall Towne metinge the 6th of Novembr 1648

The same power that the last year was conferred upon the Townsmen for orderinge of y^e^ prudentiall affayres of y^e^ Towne is at this tyme committed into y^r^ hands for this next yeare ensuinge, & till others are chosen in theyr places. The ptys chosen are, Henry Smith Sam: Chapin Hen: Burt Tho: Cooper Benj: Cooly.

It is ordered that there shall from henceforth fouer Courts be kept in this Township yearly, viz: The first Tuesday in Novembr, the first Tuesday in ffebruary, The first Tuesday in may, The first Tuesday in Septembr, except some speciall occasions to alter y^e^ day, and then seasonable notice shall be given of it. The first Tuesday in Novembr is appoynted to be a generall Towne meetinge for all the Inhabitants when Towne officers are to be chosen & orders published.

It is alsoe ordered y^t^ on y^e^ first Tuesday of Novembr there shall be yearly chosen by y^e^ Inhabitants two men in y^r^ stead of Grand Jury men who shall by virtue of an oath imposed upon them by y^e^ magistrate for that purpose, faithfully P'sent on such Court days all such breaches of Towne orders or

Digitized by Google

Court orders, or any other misdemeners as shal come to theyr knowledge either by theyr owne observation or by credible information of others, and shall take out p'cess for y^e^ appearance of such as are delinquents, or witnesses to appeare the s^d^ day, when all such P'sentments by y^e^ s^d^ partys shall be Judicially heard and examined by y^e^ magistrate and warrants for distresses granted for y^e^ Levying of such fines or penaltys as are anexed to y^e^ orders violated, or w^ch^ shall seeme meete or reasonable to y^e^ magistrate to impose or inflict accordinge to y^e^ nature of the offence. These two men to stand in y^s^ office for a yeare or till others be chosen in theyr roome.

[I—60]

Novembr 7th 1648.

It is agreed that those who will Joyne to make a cartway over y^e^ meddow against Robrt Ashlees shall have liberty to barr up y^e^ Cartway, and to take 4d P load of any others y^t^ shall cart over s^d^ way, who have not Joyned in making of it. Those who have given in y^r^ names to make y^e^ Cartway are as followeth Tho: mirack, Tho: Stebbin, James Bridgeman, Jn^o^ Clarke, will: warrener, Rowl: Stebbin, Sa: wright, Sa: Marshfield, Wid: Ball.

James Bridgeman and will: warrener are chosen Surveyors for the high ways for the yeare followinge. Overseers for y^e^ fences in Long meddow, Geo: Colton, Alex: Edwards. For y^e^ home lotts & y^e^ Plaine, Nath: Bliss, Tho: Stebbin.

By the Joynt consent of the Inhabitants there is granted to mr Pynchon a parcell of meddow ground about 4 or five acres more or less lyinge at the lower end of y^e^ Longe meddow adjoyninge to his mill Lott.

It is alsoe voted that all those that have alottments over y^e^ greate river agaynst the longe meddow as theyr third divident, who have desired to resigne up those Lotts into y^e^ Townes hands: p'vided they might have in Lue therof a parcell of land in the longe meddow behinde the meddow Lotts there: It is w^th^ y^e^ Joynt consent of the Towne granted that

Digitized by Google

those who are posesors of such lands, shal have appropriated to them lands in the Longe meddow suitible thereto in quantity if it will reach. If it fall out that they have a less portion there then they had on y^e^ other side: then the Inhabitants of ye upper end of y^e^ Towne y^t^ have no alotmts there, are to be abated soe many acres of land in thyr rates, to make it pportionable to y^m^ of y^e^ Lower end.

[I—61]

By the Select Townsmen Aprill 7th 1649.

wheras there is notice taken of a disagreement amongst severall of the neighbours who have lands lyinge in the longe meddowe, w^ch^ they have ingaged themselves to fence by the 15th of this month, and by reason of this difference the fenceinge is neglected to the aparent damage of many in the s^d^ feild, Therfor for the better setlinge of this difference, It is ordered and appoynted that this fence be carryed on by the s^d^ proprietors accordinge to theyr former agreement amonge themselves. And for avoydinge of all contentions y^t^ may arise about the setting or pportioninge of the s^d^ fence: It is ordered, that the wholl number of Acres y^t^ every man hath in y^e^ s^d^ feilds be taken, whither plantinge land or meddow, as alsoe the number of rods or quantity of fenceinge to be done, and that each P'son doe make his share of fence pportionable to his number of acres, such as shall be Judged sufficient for the security of the s^d^ feilds, from George Coltons side fence to the Brooke. The fence to run at y^e^ reare of the plantinge lotts there layed out, and fro: thence to cross over East to y^e^ high way (w^ch^ is marked out) and soe South to the Brooke. All the Swampes at y^e^ reare of those plantinge lotts to lye in comon: Alsoe for y^e^ fence by y^e^ Brooke It is ordered that every person that hath Land in the side fields, shall make and maintaine a pportionable share of fence accordinge to the number of his acres, such as shall be sufficient for turninge off Cattell in the Judgment of those that are chosen for that purpose: And further to avoyde confusion in ye carryinge on of this fence, we order that those plantinge lotts that lye uppermost, shall set up theyr share

Digitized by Google

of fence at theyr owne reares, if it soe fall out, & after them Jn° Leonard to begin & soe successively as men live in order: And the like order is to be followed in the fence by ye brooke, Jn° Leonard to begin at the upper end and soe every one to fall in successively w^th^ his share of fence as they dwell in order.

[I—62]

Decembr 27th 1649

There is (w^th^ ye Joynt consent of the Inhabitants) power given to the Select Townsmen and Deacons for the tyme beinge and such as shall hereafter succeed them: to order the seatinge of P'sons in y^e^ meetinge howse as they in theyr discretion shall Judge most meete.

It is alsoe ordered y^t^ y^e^ Select Townsmen w^th^ y^e^ Deacons shall in the behalfe of the Towne draw up & send downe to y^e^ Elders a letter desiring y^m^ to explaine y^e^ cleere meaninge of our voates concerninge mr moxons maintenance.

ffebr 21th 1649.

There is granted to Samuell wright Senior 1 acre & halfe of planting land in lue of soe much due to him in his lot in y^e^ neck, w^ch^ is to be layd out as conveniently as may be at his 5 acre lott in y^e^ 2d division.

It is ordered y^t^ Geo: Colton and Thomas Cooper who is y^e^ Towne measurer should w^th^ y^r^ best discretion lay out the severall parcells of meddow granted y^e^ last yeare, to Henry Burt 4 acres, Tho: mirack 4 acres, Alex: Edwards 4 acres, Jn° Harman 4 acres, In y^e^ Longe meddow over y^e^ Brooke. Henry Burt & Tho: mirack is to have an acre & halfe more each of y^m^, of upland in y^t^ place in lue of an acre & halfe due to them in y^e^ neck.

There is granted to Deacon Chapin a parcell of Land by Agawam falls where he hath 1 acre & halfe already, adjoyninge to mr moxons meddow ground, w^ch^ acre & halfe is to be made up 6 acres.

There is granted to Jn° Stebbin 2 acres of land at y^e^ end of

Digitized by Google

his ffather Stebbins 5 acre lot, in y^e^ 2d division, w^ch^ is due to him in lue of soe much wanting in y^e^ neck.

[I—63]

There is granted to Thomas Stebbin 5 acres of meddow ground over Agawam river in y^e^ 2d meddow on y^e^ west side under the hill: p'vided he resigne into the Towns hands a meddow lott of 1 acre & halfe w^ch^ was formerly granted him. ordered that every person that hath Land in the side feilds, ground over agawam river lyinge at y^e^ reare of a meddow lot of Rowland Stebbins over a little brooke there, w^th^ an acre & halfe of meddow ground that his brother Thomas Stebbins hath resigned into y^e^ Towns hands, P'vided he resigne his former 5 acres into the Towns hands.—[Not accepted.]

[In the handwriting of Thomas Cooper.]

There beinge granted to Henry burt divers years agoe 5 acars and halfe of land as pr contra on the other side longe meddow Brooke and finding it lye inconveniante in respect of fensinge by reason of the greatnes of charge: and there beinge a parscell of land lyinge in comon adjoyninge to itt. which if granted to him would much safe his charge in fensinge, Therefore in 1659 the Townsmen takinge into consideration his request saw good to grant the same (vide) all that land to the vallew of 3 acars, more or less, lyinge betwixt his land formerly granted and long meddowe brooke and allsoe a small parsell at the frontt of Thomas merricke his lott lyinge next unto him which here hath compassed in by a ditch to the vallew of 3 quarters of an acar: provided that he doe not pregidiss the high way but that hee doe leave at the bridge two rod betwixt the brook whear the bridge now is and his fence for the conveniante of the passadge. by the Townsmen,

Thomas Cooper,
Jonathan Burt,
william warriner,
The mark of Robbert Ashley.

[I—64]

Digitized by Google

ffebruary 6th 1649.

It is agreed by the Towne that if mr John Pynchon will make a chamber over the meeting howse and board It: he shall have the use of it Intirely to himselfe for Ten yeares, and then if the Towne neede it and require it they may have it,P'vided they alow the s^{d} mr John Pynchon the charge y^{t} he hath been at about it, or else he is to have y^{e} use of it Longer, till they doe alow him the charge y^{t} he layed out about it.

At a Towne meetinge assembled ffebruary 5th 1651. There fallinge out some disputes betwixt mr John Pynchon and the Towne in reference to the above mentioned bargaine about the meetinge howse chamber. In conclusion it was put to y^{e} vote: whither the Inhabitants be willinge to take the chamber into theyr hands agaayne presently, promisinge to pay mr John Pynchon his wholl charge that he hath bin at about it for y^{e} tyme past; And he to have the use of the chamber till October next, p'vided he lay not above 400 bushells of corne in it, if he exceed that quantity he is to underprop y^{e} floore at his owne charge as Rich: Sykes and Tho: Cooper shall Judge meete. It was voted affirmatively to all ye particulars. whereupon George Coulton and Robt Ashly were nominated by mr Pynchon, and appoynted by y^{e} vote of y^{e} Inhabitants to gather in y^{e} rate y^{t} shall be made by the Select men for the charge layed out about this floore, and to see it payd in to mr Pynchon by y^{e} 20th of ffebruary next, 1652, in marchantable wheate at 3s 10d P bushell.

The Select Townsmen are to take care for y^{e} securing of these men.

P mr Henry Smith.

[I—65]

ffebruary the 5th 1649.

A copy of such orders as are made and confirmed by the Inhabitants of Springfield the day and yeare above written.

1. ffor the prevention of disorders in puttinge Cattell to Pasture on the other side of the greate river to the prejudice of mens Corne: And yet that men may have the benefite of

Digitized by Google

the Pasture there for theyr Cattell in seasonable tyme: It is therefore ordered that no person shall put over any Cattell on the other side of the greate River to Psture there untill the feilds there are to be cleered of Cattell of all sortes: And if 25th day of March they may continue there, by which day the fields there are to be cleered of Cattell of all sortes: And if any Cattell shall be found there goinge at Liberty and not under the hand of a keeper, or in an inclosed piece of ground, before or after the days above sayd the owners of the s^{d} Cattell shall be lyable to a fine of 12d a head for all that shall be found within 100 rods of any corne or meddow halfe of y^{e} fine to y^{e} Informer & y^{e} other halfe to y Towne, and alsoe shall make good what ever damadge shall appeare to be done by theyr s^{d} Cattell in that tyme.

Nov. 2d, 1658. It is ordered y^{t} noe man shall keep or allow his cattle to feed on other mens grounds wthout Consent, noe man beinge to keepe his cattel over y^{e} River but on his owne ground or on any Common fro: October till 25th March yearely: this order above written is repealed at y^{e} genll meetinge on the 3d day of ffebr 1661.

2. wheras the planting of Indian Corne in the meddows and Swamps on the other side of Agawam river hath occationed a longe sty after mowinge tyme before men can put theyr cattell thither to pasture: Therfore it is ordered, (wth the consent of all those y^{t} have Planting ground there) that no more Indian corne shall be planted there, either in the meddows or Swamps, that soe the Cattell of those y^{t} have allottmnts there may be put over by the 15th day of Septembr yearly, P'videde they take a sure course to p'vent theyr Cattell from goinge [I—66 Blank—I—67] over the River, either by fencing, or by a keeper in the day tyme,and by securinge them in some inclosure in the night: But there is Liberty for Calves to be put over thither by the 14th day of August: And in case any P'son shall put Cattell there before the days expressed, he shall forfeite 2s 6d for y^{e} head for every such default, and alsoe be lyable to pay all damadge that his Cattell shall doe on either side of the river.

Digitized by Google

[Note.—On margin of page 65 against article 2 is this:] "Revoked, Jan y^e^ 29, 1651, & noe liberty to put over cattle but at such tyme as they may be put over y^e^ greate River."

3. It is ordered that if any Inhabitant shal desire to make a Cannoe, he may have liberty to feel any tree or trees in the Towne Comons, and make it or them into Cannoes for his owne use or the use of any Inhabitant: But no such Inhabitant shall have liberty to sell or in any kinde pass away any Cannoe soe made out of the Towne, untill it be full five years old, or if he lend his Cannoe it shall be returned with in a month: And in case any shall transgress this order he shall be Lyable to a penalty of 20s for every default.—Repealed Dec. 30, 1664.

4. It is ordered that whosoever shall take away or make use of any mans Cannoe or boate w^th^out his Leave shall forfeite unto the owner 2s 6d for every such default.

5. It is ordered that there shall be no barns or any other howsinge, built or set up in the high way betwixt the Street fence and the brooke: Except ther be soe much roome, as they can leave 4 Rod for the Street or high way, and then men may make use of that side next the brooke for what building they please: And if any shall transgress this order, It shall be lawfull for the Select men to appoynt men to pull downe and demollish such buildings.

[Note.—On margin of clause 5 is this:] "See ffebr 25 1643. Se y^e^ 2d book of the Select mens acts mar. 3, 1664."

[I—68 Blank—I—69]

6. For the prevention of sundry evils that may befall this Township ill disposed persons, that may thrust themselves in amongst us, agaynst y^e^ likeinge and consent of the generality of the Inhabitants by purchasinge a lott or place of habitation &c. It is therfore ordered and declare that no inhabitant shall sell or in any kind Pass away his howse lot or any part of it, or any other of his alotmnts to any Stranger, before he have made the Select Townsmen acquainted who his chapman is, and they accordingly alow of his admission, under penalty of paying Twenty shillings for every

Digitized by Google

p'sell of land so sold or passed away: But if the Select Townsmen see grounds to disalowe of the admission of the s[d] chapman, then the Towne or Inhabitants shall have 30 days tyme to resolve whither they will buy the s[d] alottmnts, which s[d] alotmts they may buy as indifferent partys shall apprise them. But in case the Inhabitants shall delay to make a purchase of the s[d] lands above 30 dayes after the ppounding of it to the Select Townsmen, then the s[d] seller shall have his Liberty to take his chapman, and such chapman or Stranger shall be esteemed as entertained and alowed by the Towne as an Inhabitant.

7. It is ordered that if any man of this Township or any pprietor of land here or any y[t] shall or may dispose of land he shall under the Colour of friendship or other ways, entertaine any P'son or persons, heere to abide as Inmates, or shall subdevide theyr howslotts to entertaine them as Tennants or other ways for Longer tyme then one month or 30 days, w[th]out the consent or allowance of the Select Townsmen (children or servants of the family that remaine single P'sons excepted) shall forfeit for the first default 20s to the Towne, and alsoe he shall forfeite 20s P month for every month that any such person [I—70 Blank.—I—71] or persons shal so continue in the Township without the consent of the Select Townsmen: And if in any tyme of theyr abode after the Limitation above[s]d they shal neede releefe, not beinge able to maintain themselves, then he or they that entertained such persons, shall be Lyable to be rated by the Select men for the releife & maintenance of the s[d] partys so entertained as they in theyr discretion shall Judge mete. And it is further ordered y[t] no man shal be entrtained w[th]out leave longer then a month or 30 days, y[t] if he have bin a Month in Towne noe Inhabitant may entertaine him a day Longer w[th] out leave on Penalty.

8. ffor the regulating of workmens & Labourers wages, It is ordered, 1. That all workmen shall worke the wholl day, alowinge convenient tyme for foode and rest. 2. That all Husbandmen and ordinary Labourers, from the first day of

Digitized by Google

November to y^e^ first of march, shal not take above 16d by the day wages, for the other 8 months they shall not take above 20d by the day, except in tyme of harvest for reapinge and mowinge, or for other extraordinary works such as are sufficient workmen are allowed 2s P day. 3. That all Carpenters, Joyners, wheel wrights, or such like Artificers, from the first of Novembr to the first of march, shal not take above 20d P day wages: And for the other 8 months not above 2s P day. Tailors not to exceed 12d P day through the yeare. 4. That all Teames consistinge of 4 Cattell w^th^ one man shall not take above 6s P day wages: ffrom may till Octobr: to worke 8 howers, and the other part of the yeare 6 howers for theyr days worke. And it is further ordered that whosoever shall either by givinge or takinge exceede these rates he shall be Lyable to be punished by the magistrate accordinge to the quality and nature of the offence.

[Page 72 was left blank by the clerk, Henry Smith, in 1649. In 1661 in the hand of John Pynchon was written the addition to the preceding clause which is here inserted.]

ffebr 4th 1661. At a Generall Towne Meeting.

It is ordered that whosoever of this Township shall fall any Trees in y^e^ Towne Comons: His falling of them though he hath bestowed noe other worke upon them, shall give him right to them for worke six months, soe y^t^ noe other p'son shall meddle w^th^ any such fallen Tree or Trees till 6 months are expired after y^e^ falling of y^m^. But for tymber that is cross cut, or firewood y^t^ is cut out and set on heaps, or Rayles or clefts, or Pales, these may lye 6 Months more after they are so cross cut or cloven (by y^e^ first faller) besides y^e^ first 6 Months before y^t^ any other man shall meddle w^th^ them. And it is declared y^t^ he w^ch^ felled y^e^ Trees may take his owne tyme for cross cutting of y^e^ tymber or Cleaving Bolts, Rayls & Pales, or setting y^e^ firewood on heaps, p'vided he doe it before y^e^ first 6 Months be expired, and y^e^ ffaller having bestowed such worke on the trees he felled, though he did it at y^e^ tyme of falling them. Such worke as afores^d^

Digitized by Google

shall give him right to such tree for twelve months from his first tyme of falling them: & after y^e^ tyme Limited it shall be Lawfull for any man to take them. And for such Timber as becomes forfeited as afores^d^ at 6 M° after falling, for want of Such further worke bestowed on it as is before exp'essed: who ever shall seaze upon it as forfeited, if he fetch it not p'sently away hom, But bestow worke upon it in y^e^ woods by cleaving it out into Rayls, Pales or y^e^ like, such worke shall give him right for one whole month after so it shall not be Lawfull for an other man to take it or any pt of it till one month after & then it may be Lawfull for any p'son to take it: And in case any p'son shall be found to take away or Convert to his owne use any Trees, Timber or firewood &c: as afores^d^ before ye tyme above Limited he shall be Lyable to make satisfaction to y^e^ owner in kind or otherwise to his Content: And shall also forfeite Ten shillings To y^e^ Towne Treasury for every p'sell of Timber Rayls, bolts firewood or Trees that he shall so disorderly take away & convert to his owne use. It is ordered to take place fro: henceforth forward & so it reaches not to trees already fallen but such shal not be forfeited till they have lyne according as the former order alowed them.

November 2, 1652. Upon y^e^ pleading of many for liberty to transport Board & Planks: It is ordered y^t^ any p'son y^t^ desires to transport boards & planks, shal first Tender such board or Planks to y^e^ Select Townsmen, & if they p'vide noe chapman in y^e^ Towne w^th^in 21 days to take off such boards or Planks at an Indifferent price then y^e^ owner thereoff have Liberty to transport or Re-sell y^m^ out of Towne, Notw^th^standing y^e^ order P Contra. Repealed Dec. 30 1664.

[In the handwriting of Henry Smith.]

13. To the end that such Candlewood as lyeth neere the Towne may not be wasted, by such as burne Tarr & to y^e^ p'judice of the Inhabitants. It is therfore ordered that no person shall have liberty to gather, or having so gathered to burne any Candlewood for the making of Tarr, Pitch, or Coale, w^th^in the Compass of 6 miles East from the greate

Digitized by Google

River, and soe extending fro: Chickuppe river to y^e^ Long-meddow brooke: And if any shall be found to burne any Candlewood soe gathered w^th^in the Limites or bounds above expressed, he shall forfeite 20s for every loade of Candlewood soe gathered and burnt for Tarr, Pitch, Cole, or y^e^ like use. Provided notw^th^standinge that every Inhabitant may gather Candlewood for his owne family use where he pleaseth.

[On the margin of clause 13 is written:] Nov. 3d, (58) It is ordered y^t^ whosoe shal gather any candlewood together in heapes in the Town Comons If he shall let it ly above one Month it shall be lawfull for any man to take it unless y^e^ Select men shall allow Longer tyme to such as burne Tarr & Coles.—The order No. 13 is repealed Dec. 30, 1664 & y^t^ on y^e^ Margens was agreed to by a full vote & is to be Transcribed into y^e^ New Booke.

14. wheras it is Judged offensive and noisome for flax and hempe, to be watered or washed in, or by the Brooke before mens doores which is of ordinary use for dressinge meate: Therfore it is ordered that no person hence forth, Shall water or wash any flax or hemp in the Brooke either on y^e^ east or west side of y^e^ street, or anywher neere adjoyninge to it and if any p'son shall be found transgressinge heerin, he shall be Liable to a fine of 6s 8d for every such default.

15. It is ordered that no p'son shall gather any hopps that grow in the Swamps or any Comon grounds untill the ffith day of September yearly, upon payne of forfeiting what they shall soe disorderly gather, and 2s 6d for breach of order: The forfeiture to the Informer, the 2s 6d to the Towne Treasurer. Repealed Dec. 30th 164.

[I—76 Blank—I—77]

16. wheras it is Judged needfull in Sundry respects that each Inhabitant should have the severall parsells of his land recorded, Therfore for prevention of future inconveniences, It is ordered, That every particular Inhabitant of this Township shall repayre to the Recorder that is chosen and appoynted by the Towne, for that end and purpose: who upon Information given him by each person, of his severall parcells

Digitized by Google

of Land, the number of Acres, w^th^ y^e^ Length & breadth of the s^d^ alotments, and who are borderinge on each side of him: Shall by virtue of his office fairely record, each parcell of Land, with the Limits, bounds, & situation therof in a Booke for that purpose: for which his paynes, the owner of the s^d^ Lands shall pay unto the Recorder Two pence for every parcell of his Land soe recorded. And if any person shall neglect y^e^ Recording of his Lands longer then sixe Months after y^e^ grant of it he shall be Lyable to a fine of 5s for every p'cell of his Land that is not then recorded: And if after that he shall neglect to record his Land he shall pay 12s P month for every months neglect of any parcell. And ancient grants are all to be Recorded by y^e^ last of May next upon like Penalty.

17. It is ordered That if any person whose howse Lott lyes Inclosed in a generall fence, shall desire to inclose a part of it for yards gardens or orchard, his neighbor on each hand of him shall be Compellable to make and sufficiently maintaine the one halfe of the s^d^ fence from tyme to tyme: P'vided his share of fence amount not to above Ten rods: P'vided alsoe that the s^d^ fence exceede not the charge of a sufficient five foote pale or 5 rayles: And in case any neighbour shall refuse to doe his share of the s^d^ fence within 3 months after due notice given him of it, he shall be lyable to pay what damadge his neighbour shall sustaine through his default: and alsoe 5s P month soe long as he shall neglect it, for contempt of order. Repealed Dec. 30, (64.)

[I—79]

18th. It is ordered that all persons that have any interest in generall fences shal carefully attend to repayer and sufficiently close up theyr severall fences in the Comon feilds by the 25th day of march yearly, and to see that they be kept in sufficient repayre till the last day of September: In which Interim, It shall not be lawfull for any person, to put in any cattell to Pasture, or any way Lay open his part of fence in the s^d^ comon feild, to his neighbours prejudice: w^th^out the Joynt consent of the wholl that have Interest in the s^d^ feild: But

Digitized by Google

after that tyme it shall be lawfull for any p'son to put in his cattell that hath Interest in y^e^ s^d^ Generall feild. And if any shall be found to lay open his fence, or have in any Cattell, into any part of any Comon feild before the day above limited he shal pay all damages that shall be done through his default, and a fine of 5s for breach of order. There is liberty granted for men to baite theire workinge cattle on theire owne ground in y^e^ tyme of their workinge of y^m^ p'vided they secure y^m^ fro: doinge damadge to any.

19. wheras there are persons yearly chosen by the Inhabitants to view the Comon fences of every theyr Corne feilds, It is therfore ordered that the p'sons soe chosen by the Towne to that worke, do from tyme to tyme as neede shall require take due notice of the reall defects and insufficiencys of the s^d^ fences under theyr charge, And shal forthwith acquaint the owners therof with the same: And if the s^d^ owners doe not w^th^in 3 days tyme sufficiently repayre theyr s^d^ defective fences, then the afores^d^ viewers shal forthwith repayer and renue them, and shal have double recompence, for all theyr labour, care, cost and trouble, to be payed by the owners of y^e^ s^d^ insufficient feince or fences, and shall have warrant from the Select men directed to the Constable to Levie the same either upon the Corne or other estate of the Delinquent: Provided the defect of y^e^ fence or fences be sufficiently proved by two or three.....

[I—78 originally left blank, on which John Pynchon entered an amendment to Clause 19]

December 30th 1664. The order here below & the other Repealed And y^e^ Select men (according to Countrey Law) are to make orders about ffencing, &c.

This order confirmed by the Townesmen in 1653.

19th. Wheras there are p'sons yearely chosen by y^e^ Inhabitants to view all y^e^ Generall and particular fences: It is therefore ordered y^t^ y^e^ ptys so chosen by y^e^ Towne for y^t^ service, shall two severall tymes in y^e^ yeare at least, viz: March 29th & July 28th, take a survey of all y^e^ s^d^ fences be-

Digitized by Google

longing to their care & circumspection, To y^e^ Intent they be fully closed up & kept in repaire, as y^e^ s^d^ viewers shal allow to be sufficient: And in case they shall find any Reall defects & Insufficiencys upon their view of y^e^ s^d^ fence, they shall forthw^th^ give notice thereoff, unto y^e^ owners of y^e^ s^d^ defective fence or fences: warning him or y^m^ to amend y^e^ same w^th^in 2 or 3 days at furthest: And in case y^e^ pty so warned shall delay to amend his s^d^ defective fence according to y^e^ tyme limited, to y^e^ satisfaction of y^e^ viewers: He shall be Llable to a fine of 12d for every such defect, & so to increase 12d for every days neglect till he doe fully amend y^e^ same: Besides all damadges y^t^ accrew to any through y^e^ Insufficiency of his s^d^ fence: The one halfe of y^e^ fines to fall to y^e^ Towne & the other halfe to the overseers of y^e^ s^d^ fences: who on complaint made shall have warrant fro: y^e^ Select men directed to y^e^ Constable to levie what fines are due accordinge to order, upon y^e^ estate of y^e^ delinquent. If he refuse to satisfie y^e^ s^d^ fines, being of him demanded, And it is further ordered y^t^ if y^e^ s^d^ overseers of fences shall Rec: Information fro: others, or by theyre own observation at any other tyme, besides y^e^ forementioned tymes above expressed, shall understand of any defects or Insufficiencys in y^e^ fences under theire care, they shall take due notice thereoff & seasonably attend y^e^ aboves^d^ direction for amending of y^m^: And in case any Just Complaint so Judged by y^e^ Select men shall be brought ag^t^ y^e^ s^d^ veiwers for neglect of theire charge, they shall be lyable to a fine of 5s & in case fur: neglect of 10s according as they shall be thereunto adjudged by y^e^ selectmen for every neglect.

[I—80 Blank—I—81]

20. ffor the better carryinge on of Towne meetings: It is ordered that whensoever there shall any Publike notice be given to the Inhabitants, by the Select Townsmen or any other in theyr behalfe of some necessary occation wherin the Select men desire to advise w^th^ the Inhabitants, and the day, tyme, and place of meeting be appoynted: It is expected that all the Inhabitants attend p'sonally such meetings soe ap-

Digitized by Google

poynted. And in case the tyme and hower of meeting be come, Though there be but nine of the Inhabitants asembled, it shall be Lawfull for them to p'ceede in agitation of what ever busyness is then ppounded to them and what the major part of the Asembly then mett shall agree upon, It shall be Taken as the act of the wholl Towne & binding to all.

21. The ffirst Tuesday in November (November is altrd to ffebruary) yearly is mutually agreed on and appoynted to be generall Towne meetinge for the choyce of Towne officers,, making confirming and publishing of orders, &c. on w^{ch} day it is more especially expected y^{t} each Inhabitant gives his p'sonall attendance and if any shall be absent at y^{e} tyme of y^{e} major part, he shal be lyable to a fine of 2s 6d. This clause was added Nov. 4th (51).

22. It is alsoe ordered that on the first Tuesday in November there shall be yearly chosen by the Inhabitants Two wise discreete men: who shall by virtue af an Oath imposed on them by the magistrate for that purpose, faithfully p'sent on the Court days, all such breaches of Court, or Towne orders, or any other misdemenors as shal come to theyr knowledge, either by theyr own observation or by credible information of others, and shal take out p'cess for the appearance of such as are delinquents: or witnesses to appeare [I—82 Blank—I—83] the sayd day: when all such presentments by the sayd partys shal be Judicialy heard and examined by the Magistrate, and warrants for distresses granted, for the Leavyinge of such fines or penaltys as are anexed to the orders violated, or which shal seem meete and reasonable to the magistrate to impose or inflict according to the nature of the offence. These to stand in this office for a yeare or till others be chosen in y^{r} roome.

23. It is ordered and declared that when any men shall be fairely and cleerly chosen to any office, & place of service in and to the Towne. If then he refuse to accept the place or shall afterwards neglect to serve in that office to which he shal be chosen, every such person shal pay 20s fine for refusall unto the Towne Treasury: unles he had served in that

Digitized by Google

office y^e^ yeare before; no person being to be compelled to serve two yeares to gither in y^e^ same office except Select men, Two whereoff if chosen agayne are to stand 2 yeares together, so ther may be always some of y^e^ old Select men who are acquainted w^th^ y^e^ Towne affaires. This change added by y^e^ Towne ffebr 12th 1660.

24. It is ordered that such swine only as shall doe trespass (in Corne feilds meddow or gardens) shall be lyable to satisfy damadge: And for that end, if any man shall find any Swine damadge feisant in his Corne feilds, meddow, or garden he shall drive them to the pound, and shall take two or more neighbours to veiw the damadge done by them: And the owner of the s^d^ Swine, shall be lyable to pay such damages as the s^d^ indifferent men shall appoynt. But in case Swine that are sufficiently yoked and rung shal doe any Trespass, then the owner of the Insufficient fence where they went in shall pay the damadges to y^e^ party damnified as Indifferent men shall Judge to be equal, or such as are appoynted to be viewers of the fences.

[I—84 Blank—I—85]

25. To the end that the common High ways of the Towne may be Layed out where they may be most convenient and advantagiose for the generall use of the Towne: It is therefore ordered that the Select Townsmen shal have full power and authority to Lay out all common Highways, for y^e^ Town where and how they shall Judge most convenient and usefull for the Inhabitants, Though it be through or at the end of mens Lotts, p'vided they give them reasonable satisfaction, accordinge to equity: But if the party like not therof, then it shall be referred to the Judgment of Indifferent partys, mutually chosen by the partye one and the Select Townsmen one & if those 2 indifferent pty doe not agree they shall pitch upon a 3d p'son to Joine with^m^ se & determine it:

26. It is ordered that all such Common Highways for y^e^ Towne which are or shall by the Select Townsmen be Judged needful to be made or repayred by the Towne, the wholl

Digitized by Google

Towne shall Joyne in the makinge or repayringe of them, when the are required by the Surveyors, accordinge to orders, And the Select Townsmen are alowed Liberty to set a certain Toll on carts that shall pass any High way which shall appeare more than ordinary chargeable in the reparation of it.

[I—86 Blank—I—87]

27. ffor the equall and Indifferent carryinge on and bearing the charge, of makinge and repayringe, such Comon High ways and Bridges, as are or shall be thought needfull to be made or repayred from tyme to tyme, with in this Township: It is ordered that every householder that hath or keepeth in his use or possession a Teame consistinge of 4 Cattell, shall on due warninge given him by the surveyor, send at every day and place appoynted, his s^{d} Teame wth his Cart and such necessary tooles as the Surveyor shall alowe of, and an able man therewith: To doe such worke as the Surveyors shall appoynt him, for the space of eight howers in a day, besides the tyme of rest and refreshinge, p'vided they be not required above 6 days in a yeare: The like is to be done by those that have but halfe Teames: But in case such Teams or Carriages shall not be thought needfull to be made use of by the Surveyors, then every such person whose Teame is exempted, shall send two able men, for his Team so spared, and every halfe Teame to send a man a day & a halfe in steed of his Teame so spared. And it is herby declared that 2 oxen & a mare or horse is to be esteemed a full Teame.—Repealed.

And it is further ordered that every other howsholder (who hath no Teame) shall by himselfe or some other able Labourer, attend the works appoynted him by the Surveyors for the space of 8 howers, (besides tyme of rest and refreshinge) on every day y^{t} he shall be called or required soe to worke, p'vided he be not called to worke above six days in a yeare.

[I—88 Blank—I—89]

And it is also ordered that all persons Inhabitinge in the

Digitized by Google

Towne who are above £100 estate in other rates and yet have no Teame: every such P'son shall be compelled to send one sufficient Labourer to y^e^ high way worke on every day he shall be duly warned therunto, accordinge to his pportion of the 6 days w^th^ other men.

It is alsoe further ordered that every person shall cutt downe his stubbs and cleere the high way before his lott, of tymber wood, standinge trees, (w^ch^ are heerby declared to be a mans owne) or any other offensive matter, that the surveyors shall warn him of, within three days after notice given him, or else be lyable to a fine of 12d for every defect.

28. wheras ther are surveyors chosen yearly for the oversight and amendinge of Highways, Bridges, and other defects of that nature, that soe the Comon highways of the Towne may be kept in continuall reparation: To that end, and for the regulatinge of Surveyors in the discharge of theyr office; It is ordered y^t^ the Surveyors for the tyme beinge shall take care

1. That all Highways, Bridges, wharfs &c, belonging to their care be made, repayred, and amended sufficiently, accordinge to theyr discretion or as they shall be directed by the Select Townsmen.

2. That all Highways be kept cleer from trees Timber wood, earth, stone, or any other offensive matter, y^t^ shall anoye the Highway, within a mile of any dwelling house.

3. That if any person upon notice given him by y^e^ Surveyor shall neglect to move or cleere away, any such anoyance to the high way, or offensive matter by him caused, longer than 3 days: Then y^e^ Surveyor shall doe it and have double recompence for all his labour cost and charge from the party soe neglectinge, besides the 12d w^ch^ the party is to pay in way of fine for neglect accordinge to the order forementioned.

[I—90 Blank—I—91]

4. That the Surveyour shall give three days warninge to such as they call for and require to come to the Highway worke. viz: the day of warninge and a day more: soe y^t^ men

Digitized by Google

must come the 3d daye after warninge: unless the surveyors give them longer tyme.

5. That they shall require no howseholder to worke above 6 days in a yeare, nor more of those 6 days than shall in a due pportion fall to his share.

6. The Surveyors shall require no man to worke above 2 days in a week, nor above 8 hours in a day besides tyme for refreshing.

7. That they call for these 6 days (or as many of them as shall serve) Within the compass of time betwixt y^{e} 20th of may and the 20th of June yeerly, and not at any other tyme, unles by the consent of the major pt of y^{e} Select Townsmen it be agreed unto. Yet in as much as some times ways may suddenly become defective that they may not be too long neglected it is declared the Three of y^{e} Select men meeting & any 2 of y^{m} agreeing may appoint & allow the surveighors to repare such defective ways.

8. That they duely present to the Select Townsmen at the weeks end, all defects of persons or Teames, that on lawfull warninge given, neglect to come to the work appoynted, who shall give warrant to the Constable for p'sent distress of 2s fine, for a man and 5s for a man and teame, to be imployed in the next worke, that is to be done about Highways.

9. That they give in theyr accounts yearly, to the Select men, at the generall meetine in ffebruary, when they yeild up theyr office, or in theyr neglect therof to remaine in theyr office another yeare.

[I—92 Blank—I—93]

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

March 28th, 1650.

wheras there appears to be a defect in the former order about Highways, wherby some p'sons take advantage to exempt themselves from such publique works w^{ch} in equity they should attend with others pportionably: It is therfore ordered that all single persons or unmarried (though liveinge in another mans family) who are possessed of a lott,

Digitized by Google

either by the grant of the Towne (after 3 months) or by Purchase or otherwise, they shall from hence forth be Lyable to attend the worke of the Highways, pportionable with other howseholders accordinge as they shall be duely warned thereunto by the surveyors.

And it is alsoe ordered that if any Inhabitant shall have in his use and possession, two or more distinct alottments either by way of purchase or by way of rentinge: Every such person shall be Lyable to send one sufficient man to the Highway worke, on every day he shall be duely warned therunto for every such alottment as shall be in his possession. And if any man shal keepe two Teames for the improvement of such Lands, his s^{d} Teames shall Likewise be compelable to the worke, as in the former order is required of other men that have Teames.

[I—94]

March y^{e} 13th 1653-54.

Whereas there hath bin a p'sell of land over y^{e} greate river at y^{e} lower end of Chickkuppy plaine, reserved for y^{e} Townes use, & yet notwthstanding some of y^{e} land hath bin disposed off to p'ticular p'sons so y^{t} there is now but about Thirty acres thereoff left, some p'sons desiring y^{t} y^{e} s^{d} Thirty acres may also be disposed off & distributed to severall p'sons: The Towne took it into consideration whether to yeild thereunto, & y^{e} Major pt of y^{e} Towne for severall reasons doe resolve not to dispose of y^{e} s^{d} Thirty acres of land to any p'ticular p'son or p'sons as theire ppriety: But doe here by order y^{t} y^{e} afores^{d} Thirty acres of land at y^{e} lower end of Chikkuppy plaine over y^{e} grt river shall be reserved in y^{e} Townes hands, as y^{e} Townes land for y^{e} Townes use, either for y^{e} helping to maintaine a scholemaster or ruling Elder or to help beare any other Towne charges accordinge as it shall hereafter be concluded on. But not to be disposed off fro: y^{e} Townes ppriety.

And further it is ordered y^{t} y^{e} Select Townsmen shall have liberty to let out y^{e} s^{d} land for yeare or yeares to bring in some yearly rent to y^{e} Towne if they can find any to take it.

It is also further ordered y^{t} all p'sons whomsoever that

Digitized by Google

have any land granted y^m fro: y^e Towne they shall w^thin Sixe months at y^e furthest after such grant get y^e s^d land measured & Recorded upon penalty of Ten shillings fine or forfeiting y^e s^d land for neglect either in getting it measured or recorded w^thin y^e tyme so fixed: & if any man y^t choose to pay y^e 10s fine, shall afterward neglect to record his land, he shall pay 12d P month for every months neglect: If y^e pty choose to pay 10s rather than forfeite his land, it is to be understood 10s for every distinct p'sell of land one halfe of w^ch fine shall goe to y^e recorder & y^e other halfe to the Towne. Repealed by the Towne.

[I—95]

And for any land formerly granted if it remaine unrecorded above 3 month after this p'sent day, they shall pay 10s for every p'sell of y^e s^d land, & when the 3 months are expired. 12d P Mo so long as it is unrecorded. Also if any p'son shall sell or any ways pass away any of his land to any other man he shall w^thin one month record such sale or alteration of land, & in case of his non recording y^e seller & purchaser shall each of y^m pay 10s a p'sell for neglect when taken notice off y^e one halfe to y^e Recorder, & the other halfe to the Towne. The Recorder is allowed 4d P p'sell for recording all alterations of land: or exchanges for every p'sell he is to be allowed 4d for his paines.

[I—96 Blank—I—97]

[In the handwriting of Thomas Cooper.]

5

march 30th (1665)

By the Selecktt men:—

itt is ordered all Swine within the Township from 3 months ould and upward shall be sufficiently Roonge by the 20 day of Aprill nextt insuinge: and for the well persorving of the same wee have apointed John Steward to make Rings and to see to Sett them on and wee apointt thatt hee shalle have 3d for every Swine soo Roonge paid him by the owners of the sayd swine with sufficient help for the worke and if any Swine above the adge of 3 months shall be found to goe att

Digitized by Google

liberty abroad in the streett or comons unRoonge att any time betwixt the first of march unto the last of november yearly they shall be lyable to a fine of 12d for every such defecktt which fine of 12d shal be payd to the informer by the owner of the swine and in case any shall Refuse to pay the sayd fine being of them demanded upon complaintt made the seleckt men shall dyrecktt a warrantt to the constable to levy the same but if any be minded to Ringe there swine themselves they shall be adjudged to be sufficiently Roonge by the sayd John Steward or else they shall be lyable to the fine notwithstandinge.

[I—98, 99 and 100 Blank—I—101]

[In the handwriting of Henry Smith.]

November 5th 1650.

At a Towne meetinge there was a choyce made of five Townsmen, John Pynchon, Henry Smith, Samuell Chapen, Henry Burt, Thomas Cooper—To whom by y^e^ major vote of the Inhabitants was comitted power to order all y^e^ prudentiall affayers of the Towne agreeable to wht is expressed in the Court order, w^ch^ power is given y^m^ for a yeare or till men be chosen in theyr roome.

Mr. John Pynchon is chosen to be the Towne Treasurer for the yeare ensuinge & till another be chosen in his roome.

George Langton and Jn^o^ Stebbine are chosen Surveighors of the high ways of the Towne for the yeare ensuinge.

william warrener and Robt Ashly are chosen overseers of fences for y^e^ feilds p^r^tayninge to y^e^ upper pt of the Towne from y^e^ meetinghowse upward.

Joseph Parsons and John Clarke are chosen overseers of the fences from y^e^ meeting howse downeward who are to take direction from y^e^ Townsmen for ordering these fences.

[I—102]

By the Townsmen: January 30th 1650.

It is agreed that these rates are heere under expressed shall be gathered this p'sent yeere, viz: March 25th.

mr Moxons maintenance	£70 00

Digitized by Google

mr will. Pynchon for the Bell	05	00	
for mr Moxon w^{ch} he p^{d} for y^{e} Towne upon y^{e} close last yeare	10	00	
	15	00	
mr John Pynchon for a barrell of powder for a towne stock	07	12	6
p 1 lb 1-4 & 11 lb of musket bulletts & y^{e} caske	01	17	6
p 50 lb of match at 8d	01	13	4
p to y^{e} cartway to y^{e} foot of y^{e} falls	10	00	0
	21	03	4
p for charges about repayringe the meeting howse, hanging the bell & other charges	18	00	00
for killinge 5 wolves	05	00	00
Totall	129	03	04

It is agreed and ordered that the prices of corne for payments of all these rates shall be wheate, at 3s 6d P b, pease at 3s P b, Indian at 2s P b. only mr Moxons rate we are to agree wth him.

The persons appoynted to take account of mens estates & price cattell are, mr Hollioke, Nathaniell Bliss, Jn^{o} Stebbin.

The rate for wolves is to be raised only on Cattell.

[I—103]

May 19th 1651.

mr Elitzur Holyoke was chosen to y^{e} office of a Constable for y^{e} towne of Springfield for y^{e} yeare ensuinge and till another shall be chosen in his roome, & hath accordingly taken his oath, y^{e} day & yeare above s^{d}

[I—104 Blank—I—105]

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

Nov: 4th: 1651.

At a Towne meeting there was a choyce of five Townsmen

Digitized by Google

vist: mr John Pynchon, Samuell Chapin, George Colton, Henry Burt, Thomas Cooper, to whom by y^e^ Major vote of y^e^ Inhabitants was Comited power to order all y^e^ Prudentiall affayres of y^e^ Towne, agreeable to it is expressed in y^e^ Court Order w^ch^ power is given y^m^ for a yeare or till new be chosen in y^r^ roome.

It was also voted y^t^ mr Henry Smith shall have full power w^th^ y^e^ Townsmen to act in y^e^ distribution of what lands are to be Laid out this yeere:

Richard Sikes was chosen to p'sent such breaches of Orders as he shall take notice of or y^t^ shal come to his knowledge by information: to w^ch^ office he is sworne for y^e^ yeare insuinge.

Robert Ashly & Nathaniell Bliss were chosen surveyors of y^e^ high wayes for y^e^ yeare ensuinge.

James Bridgman & Benjamin Parsons are chosen viewers of y^e^ fences for y^e^ lower end of y^e^ Towne: And Miles Morgan & Richard Exell for y^e^ upper end of y^e^ Towne.

[I—106]

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

Decembr y^e^ 25th 1651.

Agreed w^th^ Richard Sikes for ringing y^e^ Bell & sweeping y^e^ meeting howse & for the yeare ensueing: viz fro ye 1st of January, 1652; he to carry on ye work according as he hath done y^e^ yeare Past: In Recompence whereoff wee Ingage to see him pd y^e^ Sum of 12d P weeke y^t^ is to say fifty two shillings for y^e^ yeare.

By y^e^ Select Townsmen.

ffor y^e^ yeare past by agreement he was to have but 40s. By the Selectmen, January y^e^ 9th, & Jan y^e^ 22th 1651. Mr Henry Smith also concurring w^rh^ them (according to order) in y^e^ distribution of Land:

There is granted to Antho: Dorchester a p'sell of planting land, over y^e^ greate River, at y^e^ Lower end of chikkuppy plaine on this side of the 60 acres for the ministry, adjoyning to y^e^ brooke, of about 8 acres, w^ch^ he is to get measured, & Record the quantity, be it more or less.

Digitized by Google

There is granted to Sam Wright Junior 7 acres of planting land over Agawam River If it will hold out.

Ther is granted to Tho: Mirack on y^e^ other side Agawam River, all the planting land, fro: his meddow to the Brow of the Hill, being guessed at neere 4 acres. [Erased.]

There is granted to Tho: Cooper, upon Mill River, below Rich Sikes his meddow, a p'sell of about an acre & 1-2 of meddow, in 2 or 3 lotts, w^ch^ is due to him in lew of 1 acre & 1-2 w^ch^ he falls short of on y^e^ other side of y^e^ River. this he accepts though it hold not out 1 acre & 1-2.

There is granted to Rowland Thomas 6 acres of meddow lying Remote upon y^e^ Northerne branch of y^e^ mil River, in a psell of meddow Judged to be 16 to 17 acres, w^th^ liberty to make a choise at w^ch^ end to begin.

There is granted to ffraunces Pepper 4 acres of meddow adjoyning Rowlands.

Also to Tho: Stebbins & Jn^o^ Stebbins, each of y^m^ 3 acres, But if y^e^ meddow hold out 7 acres & but 7 (Besides Rowlands & ffraunces) then to devide it between y^m^. In case it pve more then 7 then all above 6 acres to be at y^e^ Towns dispose:

There is granted to Tho: Miller one acre & halfe of meddow ground over Agawam River, w^ch^ formerly Tho: Stebbins resigned up into the Towns hand.

[I—107]

Jan y^e^ 22th 1651.

The names of such as have medow granted y^m^, & how they are to ly by lot.

On Pacowsick beginning at y^e^ lower end

		acres
Benjamin Cooley	1	3
Anthony Dorchester	2	4
Widdow Bliss	3	3
Roger Pritchard & John Lumbard	4	1 1-2
Nathan Pritchard	5	4
John Harmon	6	2 1-2

Digitized by Google

On y^e^ Mill River beginning lowermost on y^e^ South east branch, & so going up y^e^ little brooke & then upward to y^e^ 16 acres, & so over to y^e^ North branch at y^e^ upper end & then Come downeward & lastly to y^e^ lake or pond

	acres
Jn° Clarke....1	4
Nath Bliss....2	2
Miles Morgan....3	2
Jn° Leanord....4	2
Rich Exsell....5	1 1-2
Jonathan Burt....6	1 1-2
Sam Marshfield....7	1
Benja Mun....8	1
James Bridgman....9	2
Mr Moxon....10	2
Jn° Dumbleton....11	4
Henry Chapen....12	4
Robert Ashly....13	3 1-2
But one acre of it is given in relation to his keeping y^e^ ordinary; he is to leave it in y^e^ Towns hands, when ever he shall cease to keepe y^e^ ordinary.	
John Lamb....14	5
Tho Mirack....15	3
Henry Burt....16	3
Rice Bedortha....18	1
W^m^ Wariner....17	1
Upon condition he allow a sufficient cart-way through y^e^ medow he hath already.	
Rice Bedortha....13	1
Tho Cooper....19	1
Jonath Taylor....20	1
Sam Chapen....21	1
which sayd acar was exchanged with the Towne for a parcell of meddow of about an acar or an acar and halfe lyinge below the lott which was mr moxons below	

Digitized by Google

[I—108]

By y^e^ Townsmen ffebr 13th, 1651.

It is agreed that these Rates underwritten shall be gathered this p^r^sent yeare, viz: by March 25th.

	£
Impr: ffor Mr Moxons maintenance.....	70
ffor killing 5 Wolves.....	05
ffor lapbording of y^e^ meeting howse, cleaning it & Ringing Bell, & some other charges.....	11
In all.....	82

This Rate of £11 was never gathered in: y^e^ worke not beinge done, & y^e^ Rate not p^d^ in, except by 3 or 4 p'sons: It was concluded by y^e^ Select Townsmen, Ano 1652, y^t^ those 3 or 4 y^t^ had pd should have it allowed y^m^ back againe, w^ch^ was accordingly done, & so y^e^ Rate is Void.

[I—109]

At a Towne meeting, Septemb^r^ y^e^ 14th 1652: There being Consideration had of how necessary It was for the Towne to Purchase Mr Moxons howse & Land to Remaine for y^e^ vse of y^e^ Ministry to Posterity: There uppon by y^e^ Joynt Consent of y^e^ Towne it was concluded to treate w^th^ him about y^e^ Purchase of it & Jno Pynchon, Hen: Burt, Sam: Chapen & Tho: Cooper, were appointed & deputed by y^e^ Towne to Bargaine for y^e^ s^d^ Purchase, who accordingly did agree w^th^ y^e^ s^d^ Mr Geo. Moxon for his howsing & all his Land in Springfield to Remaine for ever to y^e^ vse of y^e^ Inhabitants of Springfeild: as is more fully expressed in y^e^ Towne Booke for Recording of Land.

And y^e^ 15th Novemb^r^ 1655. It was agreed & concluded by the Towne y^t^ all y^e^ s^d^ allotmts of Land bought of Mr Geo Moxon w^th^ ye howsing theretoe belonging should for ever belong to y^e^ ministry in Springfeild & not be otherwise disposed off Being hereby appriated & given by y^e^ Towne to y^e^ vse of y^e^ ministry afores^d^ for ever & not otherwise to be disposed off:

Digitized by Google

[I—110 Blank—I—111]

Novembr 2d 1652.

At a Towne meeting it was concluded to make choise of Seven Townsmen for ye yeare ensuing: viz: John Pynchon, Sam Chapen, Geo: Colton: Hen: Burt: Benja: Cooly: Tho: Stebbins: Joseph Parsons. Novbr 22, 1652. Two of these Townsmen being sworne Commissioners for ye Towne of Springfeild were discharged fr: Townsmen & so ye worke rests upon ye last five. To whom by ye Joynt Consent of ye Plantation is Given full power to order all ye prudentiall affaires of ye Towne & to distribute Land this yeare & to act according to what is expressed in ye Court orders: These to continue in this place for a yeare or till new be chosen:

The Surveyour of ye Highways Chosen for ye prsent year ensueing are, Robert Ashly Jonathan Burt:

Wm Warriner & Griffith Joanes are chosen veiwers of fences for ye upper end of ye Towne, fro: ye meeting howse upward: Alex: Edwards & Sam Wright Junior are chosen overseers of fences from the meeting howse downe ward.

John Pynchon is chosen Recorder for ye Towne, both to Record Lands, & Towne orders & what is ye Publike occasions of ye Towne:

[I—112 Blank—I—113]

[In the handwriting of Henry Burt.]

Dated the 22 of December 1652

It is granted to Thomas Mirrick by the Select men sixe ackers of planting ground over agawam next to Samuell wright planting lot.

It is also granted at the same tyme to Samuell Marshfield

It is granted to John Lambe 16 ackers of planting ground at Chickapee next in order to his lot formerly given him.

It is also granted to John Lamb 4 ackers of meddow uppon the mill river lying on the lower Branch.

It was covenanted him and pmised by the sayd John Lambe that in case hee removed from Springfeild within 5 yeers after the date heerof hee should resigne up these two

Digitized by Google

lots agayne in to the towns hand pvided hee be payd for what necesary Charges hee shall be at as two indifferent men shall Judge.

It is also granted to Thomas miller that vacant parsell of planting ground lying over the great River by the higher wigam pvided hee bee not an occasion of troble and disturbance to the plantasion by any unwise Clashing with the Indians if so he shall forfitt the sayd land in to the Towns hand freely agayne.

[I—114]

Dated the 10 of February 1652.

By the Select men:

There is granted to Richard Sikes this yeere all the new ground Broken up in the home lot that was mr moxons for 8s the acker to bee payd in wheat or pease the 10th of this month next ensuing the date hereof.

It is also granted to Richard Sikes to have the said land at the same termes the yeere next ensuing the former provided the Select men that shall be chosen for that yeere approve it.

[I—115]

Dated the 10 of February 1652.

By the Select men

Richard Sikes hath covenanted to ring the Bell and to sweep the meeting house according to former termes, namely 12d the week pvided hee will have his liberty to leave the work at a months warning this pay to bee payd halfe merchandable indian and half merchandable wheat to bee payd at on intire payment at the end of June next ensuing the date here of but if hee leve the work after payment is made he is to abate 1s the weeke.

There is granted to Richard Sikes for ringing the Bell for marrages and Burials 1s a time this pay to bee payd by those that shall imploy him for any such service.

[I—116]

Digitized by Google

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

ffebr 10th 1652

By y^e^ Select men

It is agreed y^t^ these Rates here under written shall be gathered this p^r^sent yeare viz by March 25th.

			£		
Impr. ffor y^e^ Purchase of Mr Moxons Land, y^e^ one halfe to be p^d^ this yeare is			35	00	00
ffor Mr Horsfords maintenance			50	00	00
To John Pynchon for flooring y^e^ meeting howse chamber			10	18	00
To John Pynchon for what he p^d^ to Thomas Stebbins for cleaning y^e^ meeting howse formerly	s 0	10			
for Benches in y^e^ Alleys	0	10			
			08	00	00
for Ringing & sweeping Ano 1652	2	12			
ffor bringing up Mr Horsfords goods	4	08			
To Miles Morgan	02	8			
To G: Colton Due of old for 2 Journeys	5				
ffor his Journey downe to Mr Horsfords	6				
To G: Branch for his Mare	4	6	03	14	05
To G: Ashly for his Mare	3	0			
for an houre glass to Jos Parsons	1	3			
To G: Sikes for Ringing y^e^ Bell & sweeping &c y^e^ yeare to come Ano 1653	2	12	0		
ye whole is			107	12	06

The Persons appointed to take care of mens estates & Prize Cattle are

Tho: Cooper:
Jn^o^ Dumbleton:
Alexander Edwards:

Digitized by Google

[In the handwriting of Henry Burt.]

Dated the 10the of February 1652

By the Select men:

There is granted to Rowland Thomas liberty to carry away those stones hee hath dudgd in powscowsack river by the end of June next ensuing the date heerof no man to molest him in the mayne tyme but in case hee leve any after that tyme it shal be free for any man to take them.

There is granted vnto John Dumbleton by reason his other lot proved barren that he cannot subsist on 14 ackers next to John Lambe at Chickepey provided in case hee remove the towne within five yeers hee shall resigne it up agayne in to the towns hand the sayd 14 ackers pvided the towne give him for the charge hee hath bin in breaking of it up as two indifferent men shall judge.

Dated the 10th of febuary 1652

There is granted unto John Stebbin on quarter of the meeting howse chamber at the north side next to the Brook till the first day in november next ensuing the date here of and for this roome hee is to pay—7s 6d ether in merchandable wheat or merchandable wampum this pay to be brought in the first of october next.

There is also granted to william warriner halfe of the meeting howse chamber next to the great river till the first day in november next ensuing the date here of and for this roome he is to pay 15s to be payed either in merchandable wheat or merchandable wampum on the first of october next.

[I—118]

The 10 of the first mon: 1652

By the Select men:

There is granted vnto David Burt two ackers of meddow lying next adjoyning to his father Henry Burts meddow pvided hee abide in the Towne five yeers but if hee remove before five yeers be expired he shall yield it up in to the Towns hands pvided the Towne pay him for what cost hee

Digitized by Google

shall be about the sayd lot as two indifferent men shall judg.

this grant fell into the Towns hand againe. This 2 acars of meddow was given to Henry Burt at a towne meetinge 8th february 1654.

[I—119]

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

Novemb^{r} 1st 1653.

At a Towne meeting it was concluded to make choise of five Townsmen viz Geo: Colton, Robert Ashly, Tho: Cooper, Benja Cooly, Tho: Stebbins, who are to order y^{e} prudentiall affaires of y^{e} Towne for y^{e} yeare ensuing: & same power is conferred upon y^{m} as formerly only y^{e} Towne reserve to y^{m}se. ye liberty of disposing of their lands:

Joseph Parsons & Miles Morgan are chosen surveyours for y^{e} highways y^{e} yeare ensuing:

Rowland Thomas & John Lamb are chosen veiwers of fences for y^{e} upper end of y^{e} Towne fro: y^{e} meeting howse upward, & W^{m} Branch & Anthony Dorchester are chosen veiwers of y^{e} fences fro: y^{e} meeting howse downeward: for y^{e} yeare ensuing.

December 28 1653 By y^{e} Select men

itt is granted to Benjamin Cooly to have the use of the west end of the meeting howse chamber from the inermost side of the pillers to the end of the house and to injoy itt the first tuesday in november next and in consideration whereoff he is to pay 7s in good wheat or wampom by the 1st of november next ensuinge.

[I—120]

[In the handwriting of Thomas Cooper.]

December 28 1653

itt is granted will: warriner the use of the west side of the meetinge house chamber from the first tuesday in november nextt and in consideration whereoff hee is to pay 7s in merchantable wheatt or wampom by the first of november next insuinge.

it is granted unto John Stebbins the east end of the meet-

Digitized by Google

December 28: (1653)

inge house chamber from the pillars to the end of the house and to injoy itt till the first tuesday in november next and in consideration whereoff hee is to pay 6s in merchantable wheate or wampom by the first of november next ensuing.

By the Townsmen march 7th 1653-54

itt is granted nathaniell Prichett the meddow upon the 2 springs that lyeth eastward upon the northern branch of pacawsack which is to make up his 4 acars which was granted him in the division of meddow upon pacawsack.

By the Selecktt men

whereas there is complaintt made of a greatt defecktt for wantt of a fence at the both ends of the longe meddow betwixt the topp of the banks downe into the River for the securinge of the saide ffeeld it is thereffor ordered by the Selectt men thatt George Coulton and Benjamin Cooly shall have full power to indentt with any person or persons for the makinge and maintaininge of the saide fence or to do it themselves and that they whole propriotors of the saide ffeeld shal be lyable to contributte to the saide charge and if any man shal Refuse the same there shal be a warrant granted to the constable [ ] forthwith to distraine for any such Just charge.

By the Townsmen march th7 (53)

[I—121]

it is ordered that the overseers of the highways chosen for this yeare namely myles morgan and Joseph parsons shall make or cause to be made a convenientt foott bridge over the mill River in some conveniantt plass petwixt the plasse wheer the mill now standeth and the mouth of the River as they in there wisdome shall see meet and that itt be doone by the 25 of this presentt month.

The Rates that are to be Raised this yeare:

1st. £50 for the ministry.

2dly. £35 for the purchase of mester moxons house and land.

Digitized by Google

3dly. £06 for killinge of woolves.

4th £03 18s for the Secrutary in the bay.

agreed with Richard Sikes for Ringinge the bell and sweepinge the meetinge house hee doth it as formerly for 52 shillings the yeare previded he may be att his liberty upon a months warninge if his occasion soe Require.

By the Townsmen march th7 1653

It is ordered that noe inhabitants dwellinge in the longe meddow shall att any time suffer any of there Swine to go att libertty in the medow with outt beinge sooffitiently Roonge upon the penalty of 5 shillings for every severall swine soo found which fine shale be levied by the constable who shale have warrant from the selecktt men to make distraintt upon the owners Refusal to pay.

[I—122 Blank—I—123]

wheeras there is complaintt made against the dwellers in the longemeddow that much spoyle is done both in medow and corne land by there swine going at liberty: march th7 1654 by the Select men it is therefore ordered that noe householder in the longe meddow shall att any time from the middle of february untill the ffeeld be broken open suffer any of theare swine to goe att libertty in the saide ffeld uppon penalty of 5 shillings a swine which is soo found and for the execution of this order the constable upon true information given shall hand a warrant from the Seleckt men to distraine the same 3 shillings to the Towne and 2 shillings to the informer.

March 9th it was voted by the towne that the order above expressed concerninge long meddow inhabitants such reach likewise to the Towne Swine as well as theare.

[I—122]

March 14th 1653-54.

Tho Cooper & Tho Mirack are ordered by y^{e} Towne to rectifie y^{e} defects in y^{e} lots right over the grt river w^{ch} want measure, & to se y^{t} Mr. Pynchons lot be 30 rod broad ac-

Digitized by Google

cording to y^e^ Townes grant so there could not be land found to make it.

It is ordered y^t^ y^e^ pprietors of y^e^ feild in y^e^ long meddow shall make a sufficient Cart gate at y^e^ Bridge over y^e^ long medo brook at thaire own pp charge for y^e^ p^r^sent, & by y^m^ to be maintained unless y^e^ Generall Cort shall determine y^t^ y^e^ Towne ought to Join in y^e^ charge of it.

It is ordered that hence forward there shall be given to him y^t^ shal be found able & willing to undertake y^e^ making of y^e^ Rates for this Towne, The Sum of Twenty shillings P annum for making all y^e^ Rates belonging to y^t^ yeare.

Richard Sikes hath a little spang of meddow granted him by his meddow on y^e^ Mill River of about halfe an acre w^th^ Liberty if he shall fence to take in some of y^e^ upland for straightning & fencing.

There is granted to Mr. Holyoke to have what land is betweene his 11 acre lot over y^e^ river & y^e^ highway without y^e^ front of y^e^ 3d devision.

There is granted Tho:Bancraft foure acres of wet meddow about 6 miles off beyond Mill river next y^e^ Mill River & Pacowsick

Also to Benja Cooly two acres next to Tho Bancraft, But Two acres there.

Also to John Mathews Three acres if it will hold out.

There is granted to Mr. John Pynchon what land there is between his meddow lot over y^e^ grt River & y^e^ brow of y^e^ hill on y^e^ upland w^ch^ is at y^e^ east end the rest.

It is granted to Henry Burt That his wet meddow on y^e^ back side of y^e^ medow shall abut on y^e^ brooke runing nere y^e^ west end.

There is granted Jonath: Burt that little psell of meddow adjoyning to his meddow w^ch^ llyes on y^e^ litle brooke runing into y^e^ east branch.

Whereas M^r^ Jn^o^ Pynchon hath about 50 acres of land on fresh water River, or between fresh water river & Grape Brooke, & also a portion of meddow on fresh water branch suitable thereunto.

Digitized by Google

It is ordered that Tho Cooper, Geo Colton & Rowland Thomas shall [ ] y^e s^d land & Judge where it is convent where y^e Grant should ly.

March 14th 1653-54.

There is granted to Rowland Stebbins one acre and halfe of meddow on y^e Northerly branch of y^e Mill River between Benja Munn & Deacon Chapins meddow.

There is granted to Tho Mirack 4 acres of swamp over Agawam River between y^e howse meddow & Agawam River.

Likewise to Lawrence Bliss 4 acres in y^e same swamp.

There is granted to Deacon Chapin on y^e other side of y^e Northerly branch of y^e Mill River a litle psell of meddow of about one acre more or less, about a q^r of a mile his meddow.

There is granted Tho Cooper to have y^t little ppsell adjoyning his med. on y^e N branch of y^e [ ] on y^e other side of those three acres.

[I—124]

Mr. Holyoke hath y^e wet meddow by his 3 corner meddow side Granted to him, pvided he set his fence halfe a rod fro: y^e foote of y^e hill into y^e wet meddow. also there is granted him y^e wet meddow before Mr Smiths 3 Corner meddow fro: Mr Smiths 3 corner meddow to w^th halfe a Rod of y^e foote of y^e hill, pvided he allow a sufficient Cart way ther on it into Mr Smiths 3 Corner meddow, & all to Mr Pynchon so much as y^t he may have pt of it at y^t side next to y^e still & next to Mr. Pynchons.

The 15 acres of land (P Contra) granted to John Pynchon was laid out to him, pt of it under y^e round hill next to his 3 corner meddow, & pt of it uppon y^e round hill: It goeing over y^e round hill & leaving a pt of it: John Pynchon desired the rest of y^e land on y^t hill & so downe to y^e brooke (called Endbrooke or 3 corner meddow brooke,) whereuppon this 26th of March, 1656, There is granted to John Pynchon w^t land is remaining upon y^e round hill, being about 6 acres more or less: all y^t hill, fro: y^e hither end of it, he is to run on y^e North side of y^e hill all along uppon y^e brow

Digitized by Google

Northward & so downe at y^e^ further end to y^e^ 3 Corner meddow brooke: So that in all Mr. Pynchon hath about 21 acres.

[I—125]

[In the handwriting of Thomas Cooper.]

Severall Particulars which was voted unto by the Towne upon a trayininge day may 29th 1654

1st itt was voted that the persell of land which the Towne bought of mester moxon lyingé in the plaine beyond the three corner meddow brooke should bee Laid to the Comon and thatt the Towne woulde be att noe further charge aboutt itt maintaining of the fence about itt.

2ly itt was Likewise voted thatt Thomas Stebbins and Benjamin mun should have the use of the trayninge plase for pasture for the terme of Ten years for certaine and for the terme of thare owne personall Living if they live Longer upon condition that they keepe itt cleare of offensive matter as wod or brush or the like and thatt they sow itt with inglish grass seed:

3ly itt was voted to Samuell marshffeeld thatt he should have all the overplush of Land in the farther medow where Samuell wright and Thomas merrick have grantt of allottments and all the rest of the saide parsell of land is granted to Samuell marshfeeld provided that itt exceed nott the quantitye of fouretteene acars, & Three acres of it (being all y^t^ it holds out) he keep himselfe

4ly it was granted to mestr John Pynchon 15 acars of the plaine adjoining to his three corner meddow and soe to be alayd outt by the Townsmen as they shall see conveniantt: and in consideration of this saide land the saide John Pynchion dothe promise to purchase 40 sheepe within the space of Sixe months and he to use his best endevoure to bring them into Towne and there to dispose of them as hee shall see cause provided hee sell them nott to any outt of towne in case any in towne will by them.

P contra is an addition to this grant of about 7 acres So y^e^ whole is about 23 acres taking in all y^e^ round hill.

Digitized by Google

[I—126 Blank—I—127]

5ly it was granted to Thomas merricks a parsall of Land adjoyninge to his meddow Lott over agawam previded it exceed nott two acars.

6ly itt was voted thatt Thomas Stebbins should be the Towne mesurer.

These sixe particulars were propounded by voatt to the Towne and allsoe granted.

Novemb 21, 1654

Liberty is granted to Benja Cooly for Conveniency of fencing his meddow on Pacowsick river to Run a fence straite under y^e^ hills & y^e^ land betweene y^t^ & his meddow to be his ppriety

The like liberty is granted to Antho Dorchester & to Nath Pritchard.

There is granted to Mr Holyoke all y^t^ land, meddow and swamp w^ch^ lyes betweene his meddow in y^e^ middle meddow & y^e^ howse meddow, togither w^th^ y^t^ Nooke that lys betweene y^e^ Pond & hill at y^e^ higher end of the howse meddow

[I—126]

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

Novemb^r^ 21th 1654.

At a Towne meeting there was granted to John Dumbleton Tho: Miller Jn^o^ Lamb, Reice Bedortha & Griffith Joanes to each of y^m^ 3 acres of wet med opposite to their homlots also each of y^m^ a wood lot of foure acr Tho Miller to ly first & so in order. Only y^e^ wood lot agt Reice Bedorthas lot bought fro: Geo Alexander is to belong to Symon Beamon who purchased Reice his land there.

There is granted to Mr John Pynchon for a farme: all y^e^ land on y^e^ other side of Chikkuppy River by y^e^ grt River side upward & at the mouth of Chikkuppy River:

Also there is granted at Skepmuck a farm to Mr Pynchon & Mr Holyoke betwixt y^m^

And Tho Coop: Tho Stebbins, Rowld Thomas & Tho

Digitized by Google

Miller are appointed by y^e^ Towne to veiw y^e^ land at Skepmuck & at y^e^ mouth of chikkuppy River, & up by y^e^ grt River over chikkupy river, & to determine what may be convenient for Mr Pynchon & Mr Holyoke farmes there & to make report what land may be left for y^e^ Towne to dispose of

The returns of the aforesaid Comittee.

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

Wheras Thomas Stebbin Rowland Thomas Tho Miller & Thomas Cooper were made choyce of by the Towne for the bounding of two Farmes given by the Towne in 1654 the one farme given to Mr John Pynchon Lying over Chickuppe River w^th^ y^e^ Islands in y^e^ Said River below the place comonly called the wading place w^th^ a meddow at the mouth of y^e^ Same River on the South side y^e^ s^d^ River, as also a Swamp betwixt the meddow & the river. This farme is by us thus bounded vis^t^, to run from chickappe river up the great River northward to the brook called Wullamansep & soe up y^t^ brooke to y^e^ foot path y^t^ goeth to Squannunganuck & Soe to follow the path down to Squannunganuck & from Squanunganuck downe to y^e^ mouth of Chicuppe river. And this is the conclusion of us above mentioned. As witness our hands March 6, 1659.

Thomas Stebbins. Rowland Thomas his m^r^ke
Thomas Cooper. Thomas Millers m^r^ke.

The other farme w^ch^ was given by the Towne was at Skeepnuck given to Mr John Pynchon & Mr Elizur Holyoke w^ch^ wee the s^d^ Tho: Stebbin, Row: Thomas, Thomas Miller & Tho: Cooper by the Townes Order, bound on this manner as followeth: Chicuppe river is to be the bounds by the South fro: Squannunganuck to the brooke one mile above the comon passage over y^e^ river, w^ch^ is about two miles & halfe above Squanunganuck: & on y^e^ West bounded by Mr Pynchons farme or y^e^ foot path w^ch^ goeth from Squanunganuck to Wullamansepe & on y^e^ North up Wullamansepe & fro: y^e^ head of Wullamansepe upon a Square line over to the brooke w^ch^ cometh unto Chickuppe river about a mile a bove Skeep-

Digitized by Google

muck, & Soe to follow y^t^ brooke down to Chickuppe river: And this is to be y^e^ bounds of this farme. witness our hands march 6, 1659.

Thomas Stebbins Rowland Thomas his mark.
Thomas Cooper: Thomas Miler his mark.

[I—128]

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

Octob^r^ 31th, 1654, this day being made choise of by y^e^ Towne instead of y^e^ 1st tuesday in Novemb^r^:

At this Towne meeting it was concluded to make Choise of 5 Townsmen for y^e^ yeare ensueing: viz Tho: Cooper Geo Colton Rob^t^ Ashly Henry Burt Benj Cooly, To whom by y^e^ Joint consent of y^e^ Towne: There is ful power given to order all y^e^ prudentiall affaires of y^e^ Towne & to act according to what is expressed in y^e^ Court orders: only y^e^ giving out of y^e^ land belongs to y^e^ Towne:

Benja Parsons & Miles Morgan are chosen Surveyors of y^e^ Highways the yeare ensuing.

John Dumbleton & Rich Exell are chosen veiwers of fences for y^e^ upper end of y^e^ Towne fro: y^e^ meeting howse upward:

John Harmon & Sam Marshfeild are chosen veiwers of fences fro: y^e^ meeting howse downewards for y^e^ yeare ensuing.

Griffith Joanes is chosen to p'sent such breaches of orders as he shal take notice of, or y^t^ shal come to his knowledge by information.

[I—130]

[In the handwriting of Thomas Cooper.]

ffebruary 8th (1654) thease parsells of meddow comonly called by the name of wattchuett was granted these inhabitants as ffollowethe vid

	acres
John Harman	3
Rich Syeks	4
Lawrence Bliss	4
will Brooks	4

Digitized by Google

Anto: Dorchester	3
Jonath Burt	3
John mathews	2
Deacon wright	6 previded hee stay in towne
James Osbourne	3

and to Jonathan Burt it was granted a small parsell about 2 acars adjoyninge to the meddow lott formerly granted lyinge on the little Brooke at the east branch of mill river

alsoe to miles morgan in the house meddow provided it did nott hinder the Townes lott which is to be 9 acars.

To John Dumbleton at the could springe at the Rear of the 3d divission about 1 acar

allsoe The grantt of homelotts to the parsons folowinge

acars

first francis pepper a house lott.....3
hassaky meddow.....3
with a wood lot of.....4
Next Symon Beamon a house lott.....3
hassaky meddow.....3
a wood lott.....4
John Steward a homelott of.....3
hassaky meddow.....3
a wood lott of.....4
John Stewart hath sold & fully passed away to Mr J° Pynchon his assigne for ever: & Mr Pynchon hath exchanged y^e^ homelot w^th^ Rich Maund for Richs Lot next to Mr Pynchons sheepe pasture.
Sam Terry a homelott.....3
hassaky meddow.....3
a wood lott of.....4
Hugh Dudley a homelott of.....3
hassaky meddow.....3
a wood lott of.....4

alsoe there was granted to Anth: Dorchester the upper end of the lott which is myles morgans in chickpee playne about 5 acars.

[Bottom I—130]

Digitized by Google

The homlot P Contra w^ch^ was John Stewarts Mr Pynchon bought it & exchanged it w^th^ Richard Maund so y^t^ it became Richard Maunds lot: & so is forfeited to y^e^ Towne But by y^e^ Select men ffeb^r^ 15 1659 it is Granted to Mr Pynchon: who hath sold it to Deacon Chapin so y^t^ it is now Deacon Chapins lot & ly next that lot w^ch^ Symon Beamon sold to Mr Pynchon.

[I—132 Blank—I—133]

ffebruary 8th (1655) the grant of meddow lyinge on fresh water River viz:

	acars
To mr John Pynchon	20
george coulton and Benjamin Cooley each of them	10

if they doe not make use of itt themselves it is to Returne into the Townes hands agayne they are not to sell it to any other.

[I—134]

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

June 1654. There was granted to Obadiah Miller a homlot of Three acres lying in y^e^ plaine next above Hugh Dudley, also Three acres of wet meddow & a woodlot of 8 rod broad & 80 rod long next above Hugh Dudly as aforesd.

Novemb^r^ 1655. There is also granted to Symon Sacket a homlot of Three acres, in y^e^ plaine next above Obadiah Miller w^th^ Three acres of wet meddow: & foure acres of wood lot, upon condition he stay 5 yeares in y^e^ Towne & if he remove w^th^in 5 years it is to returne to y^e^ Towne.

[I—135]

Jan 2d 1665. There is granted to Abell Wright a homlot containing Three acres, in y^e^ plaine, next y^e^ round hill & it is to ly next above.

The Towne lots w^ch^ Mr Thomson if he continue in Towne 5 yeares is to have else it is y^e^ Townes, Three acres of y^e^ wet meddow & ffoure acres woodlot. This is granted him upon condition he stay 5 years in y^e^ Towne, after this grant or else to forfeite it to y^e^ Towne in case he remove w^th^ in 5

Digitized by Google

yeares: This was p^r^sently made over to Mr John Pynchon & Possessed by him.

Jan 2d 1665. Also There is granted to Mr John Pynchon & Mr Elizur Holyoke a woodlot to theire Mill lot, conteining Sixe acres and a quarter w^ch^ is to run eastward 50 rod long fro: y^e^ end of y^e^ Mill lot up y^e^ mill river, & to run the whole breadth of y^e^ mill lot y^t^ is to say 20 rod broad, & 50 rod long

There is granted to Robert Ashly ffoure acres of wet meddow & other land w^ch^ he is to take as it fals wet meddow & other land togither one w^th^ another; which is to ly next above Abell Wright, & to run fro: y^e^ highway y^t^ goes up to y^e^ round hill eastward to y^e^ brow of y^e^ further Hill viz to y^e^ litle end of the woodlots this is granted upon condition he continue 5 yeare in Town or else to leave it.

There is also granted to Tho Cooper foure acres next above Robert Ashly & to run to y^e^ brow of y^e^ Hill & woodlots as Robert Ashlys is to run, & this upon condition he stay 5 years in Town.

These grants are not to hinder a Cartway but y^t^ is to take place where it shall be most convenient over y^e^ meddow & y^e^ low land.

[I—136]

January 30th 1655.

There is granted to Tho Stebbins one acre of land in y^e^ wet meddow next above Symon Sackett, to run y^e^ whole length y^t^ others do: & this upon condition he continue five yeares in Towne & further y^t^ he shal not desire any more share in y^e^ meddow if it come to be given out.

There is granted to Hugh Dudly about 8 acres of land by y^e^ greate riverside in chikkuppy plaine next above John Stewart upon condition he continue five yeares in Towne.

There is granted to W^m^ Brooks a peice of land on this side y^e^ cold Spring at y^e^ reare of Goodm: Miricks 2d devision being about seven acre pvided he continue 5 yeares in Towne or else he is to leave it.

There is granted to John Lamb y^t^ little strappet of land

Digitized by Google

over y^e^ river at y^e^ hay place, betwixt Rowland Thomas & Thomas Miller if any land be there & it doe not come in lots formerly granted, it is turned over to W^m^ Brookes.

There is granted to Symon Beamon a psell of wet meddow about two or three acres lying about foure miles off y^e^ towne on y^e^ North side y^e^ Bay path, pvided he continue 5 yeares in Towne. This Grant Symon Beamon sold & made over to Rowland Thomas for ever.

There is granted to Jonath Taylor a strappet of medow about two acres w^ch^ lyes beyond y^e^ mill river in y^e^ way to Goodm: Harmons meddow pvided he continue 5 y in Towne.

There is granted to Griffith Joanes a psel of wet meddow on y^e^ South side of y^e^ Bay path about halfe a mile on this side y^e^ 5 mile pond being about 2 or 3 acres pvided he continue 5 y in y^e^ Towne.

whereas there was formerly a peice of ground granted Rich Sikes for a homlot over y^e^ brook y^t^ goes to y^e^ Mill, upon his request there is granted him all y^e^ land betwixt Tho Bancrafts lot & John Lumbard & to run fro: y^e^ way to y^e^ Mill eastward, as far as other mens Lotts doe run.

[I—137]

There is granted to Tho Miler liberty for mowing of y^e^ wet meddow over y^e^ great River beyond y^e^ cold Spring under y^e^ greate hil, pvided he doe not fence it but let it ly common for free feed of cattle to any pson, & not to molest any psons cattle in feeding there on these termes he is to have ppriety in it for mowing: & none to molest him in mowing of it.

There is granted to John Stebbins (who desires to build beyond y^e^ long meddow) a lott off ffive acres upon y^e^ hill over y^e^ bridge on y^e^ most convenient place there, w^ch^ is to be 20 rod broad, & 40 rod long: and this is granted on condition he continue 5 yr in Towne else to resigne it to y^e^ Towne.

There is also granted to Geo: Colton ffive acres of land there by John Stebbins on condition he live 5 yeares in Springfeild.

There is also granted to John Stebbins ffive acres of land

Digitized by Google

a little beyond y^e^ long meddow, on y^e^ lower side of the litle miry brooke by some called Potbrooke, betwixt y^e^ great river & y^e^ swamp there & to come up to y^e^ cartway, so y^t^ y^e^ way be not straightened by him & fro: thence downeward y^e^ ffive acres is to be made up: & this grant is upon condition he continue 5 y in Springfeild.

There is granted to Rich Sikes for a wood lott ffive acres of land, on y^e^ further side of y^e^ mill river on y^e^ east side of the way y^t^ goeth up grt hill on condition he stay 5 years in Towne: this lot is to front upon y^e^ mill river & so to run back along by y^e^ cart way y^t^ goeth up y^e^ long hill

[I—138]

January 30th 1655.

A grant of land in y^e^ wet meddow, & Low Land over y^e^ meddow, beginning a litle on this side y^e^ round hill: & so goeth upward in what order men ly, as was cast by lots, is as followeth

Sam Terry 1st next to RobertAshlys & Thomas Coopers land the grant whereoff is 2 leaves backward who hath 1 acre.

W^m^ Brooke 2d 2 acres, this 2 acres W^m^ Brooks sold to Sam Terry so that Sam Terry hath 3 acres.

Hugh Dudly 3d 3 acres. And this 3 acres to Mr Pynchon: he sold this Symon Sackett to Tho: Stebbins.

Towne lot 4th 3 acres.

Griffith Joanes 5th 2 acres.

Richard Exsell 6th 2

Reice Bedortha 7th 2

John Lamb 8th 2

Deacon Chapin 9th 3

David Chapin 10th 2

Miles Morgan 11th 3 1-2

W Warriner 12th 3

Tho Miller 13th 2 his 2 acres Tho Miller hath sold to m^r^ Holyoke.

John Dumbleton 14th 3

Digitized by Google

Mr Pynchon 15th 6
Benja Mun 16th 3
Obadiah Miller 17th 1 This is now Mr Pynchons
ffr: Pepper 18th 1
John Stewart 19th 1 this John Stewart hath sold to Mr Pynchon
Hugh Dudley 20th Now Mr Pynchons
Mr Thomson 21 4 Now Towne Land
Abell Wright 22 1
Symon Beamon 23 1
Tho Noble 24 1 1-2
Mr Holyoke 25 4 this 4 acres Mr Holyoke sold to Tho: Noble

The whole is 56 acres. This land above sd is given upon condition these men doe continue 5 years in Springfeild, & if any pson doe remove before yt tyme he is to loose his land, & it is further agreed yt a cartway over ye meddow & also thorow ye low land cross the lots should be laid out in ye most convenient place before these lands

A grant of land over ye mill river, ye first lot being to ly next ye mill river, & fro: thence goes downward, ye lots are to run fro: ye brow of ye hill (viz) from the top of ye hill wch the cart way goes up, back to ye grt river.

John Lumbard 1st 2 1-2 acres
Thomas Mirick 2d 2
Wid Bliss 3d 1 1-2
Sam Marsfeld 4th 1
Rich Sikes 5th 4
Deacon Wright 6th 2
Lawrence Bliss 7th 1
Tho Bancraft 8th 2
Benj Cooly 9th 3
Tho Gilbert 10th 2 this is sold to Rich Siks
Benj Parsons 11th 1 this sold to Rich Siks
Rowland Stebbins 12th 1 1-2
Jonath Burt 13th 2
James Osborne 14th 1 to Rich Sikes

Digitized by Google

Nath Pritchard 15th 1 to Richard Sikes
Anthony Dorchester 16th 3
John Harmon 17th 3
John Mathews 18th 1
John Clarke 19th 2
Jonath Taylor 20th 2 sold to Jh Mathews
John Leanord 21th 3 who hath sold to Jn° Mathews
Mill lot (Mr Pynchon or Mr Holyoke) 22th 3

It was concluded before these grants were made, that y^e^ Comon way shal not be barred out, But y^t^ it shal still goe all along thorough these lots & severall mens Lands It is also given them on condition they continue 5 yeares in Towne or else to forfeit it.

[I—139]

Novemb^r^ 6th 1655.

There was a choise made of 5 Townsmen, viz: Tho: Cooper: Miles Morgan Benj Cooly & Robert Ashly John Dumbleton: Tho: Coop: Robert Ashly & Benja Cooly refused to serve in y^t^ place being fairly chosen by y^e^ vote of y^e^ Towne for w^ch^ refusall they are lyable to y^e^ fine of Twenty shillings a peice: & Geo: Colton: Tho: Stebbins & John Stebbins were chosen in there roome To whom by y^e^ Joynt consent of y^e^ Towne there was ful power given to order all y^e^ prudentiall affaires of y^e^ Towne & to act according to what is expressed in y^e^ Court orders & for y^e^ giving, or disposing of land these 5 men w^th^ Mr John Pynchon & Sam Chapin have full power to act therein.

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

Jonathan Burt and John Lamb were chosen for overseers of the High wayes for y^e^ yeare ensuinge:

Griffith Jones & Rice Bedortha are chosen for veiwers of the fences for the higher end of the town, from the Meeting house upwards: And Thomas Bancroft and John Lumbard were chosen for veiwers of the fences for the Lower end of the Towne fro: the meetinge house downwards for the yeare ensuinge.

Digitized by Google

Likewise at the same Town Meeting John Leanord was chosen p^r^senter for yeare ensuing: And he took his oath accordingly.

Likewise Thomas Mirack was chosen to be measurer for such Lands as are to be laid out: for the yeare ensuinge.

[I—140]

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

At a Towne meeting Novemb^r^ 15th 1655. It was voted & Concluded, y^t^ Mr Thomson during his continuance a preaching minister in Springfeild Should Possess & injoy y^e^ Towne house lot, & housing (lying between y^e^ lot of Tho: Coop: & Deacon Chapin) w^th^ all the land there too belonging (w^ch^ formerly y^e^ Towne bought of Mr Moxon,) ye sais^d^ howsing & all y^e^ severall psells of land theretoo belonging w^th^ all y^e^ pfits there off, are hereby given to Mr Thomson for y^e^ tyme he shal continue amongst us in dispensing y^e^ word of God & caring on y^e^ place of preaching Elder, & when he shall cease to be our preaching minister then y^e^ s^d^ howsing & land to returne into y^e^ Townes hands: It is also further voted y^t^ y^e^ Towne will require y^e^ s^d^ howsing & ffencing & set it in a Comfortable condition & so Mr Thomson is to keepe it, & leave it in like good repaire.

As also they intend by y^e^ help of God to Continue Mr Thomsons maintenance £50 p annum & to give him a psell of land (by reson of the Inability of y^e^ Towne to increase his maintenance) viz Thirty five acres (as is over y^e^ leafe)

[I—142]

It was further voted y^e^ 15th Nov 1655: To give Mr Thomson for his own ppriety Pvided he now continue 5 yeares in Towne as followeth viz:

A homlot of ffoure acres, y^e^ neerest land w^ch^ is undisposed of viz The Townes foure acres on this side y^e^ round hill as also Six acres of wet meddow before it with a woodlot of six acres adjoyning to it at y^e^ east end of it.

Mr Thomson lost this grant by removing fro: this Towne soone after, & so y^e^ land remaines to y^e^ Towne.

likewise Twenty acres of land in Chikkuppy plaine over y^e^ great river, lying next above Anthony Dorchester.

Digitized by Google

this grant void, y^e^ Towne resuming y^e^ land to its apointmt by order March 13th 1653-54

Jan. 7th 1655. There was granted by y^e^ Towne to Sam Terry y^e^ Ten acres of land in Chikkuppy plaine over y^e^ greate river next below John Dumbleton y^t^ betwixt John Dumbleton & Mr Thomsons pvided he continue in Towne 5 yeares.

At a towne meeting Decemb^r^ 23 1655. There being a question ppounded to y^e^ Towne by y^e^ Select men (in regard of Mr Thomsons not making use of y^e^ Townes land for the p^r^sent) whether it were y^e^ minds of y^e^ Inhabitants y^t^ they should notw^th^standing goe on with y^e^ repairing of s^d^ howse as formerly was agreed on: And it was by vote agreed in y^e^ affirmative viz That y^e^ repairing of y^e^ house should be caryed on as was formerly agreed on notw^th^standing.

At y^e^ same Towne meeting it was voted, & agreed to, by y^e^ whole, to increase Mr Thomson his maintenance £10 P annum viz £60 P annum so much at least for this p^r^sent yeare beside former advantages by y^e^ Howse and land.

[I—143]

It was further voted & agreed upon this 3d Decemb^r^ 1655 That hence forward y^e^ land of y^e^ plantation shalbe rated (not according to the number of acres as formerly) but according to ye vallue & worth of y^e^ land, as it is at p^r^sent, or as it shall be vallued fro: yeare to yeare: & so all land is to be brought into all rates, as so much estate of y^e^ plantation viz Living stock is to be rated to all rates as formerly but now y^e^ land is Joined w^th^ it according to its vallueation. It is also further ordered y^t^ howsing shall be vallued, & brought in w^th^ y^e^ land & stock of y^e^ plantation as so much estate, w^ch^ every pson is posessed off, & so pportionably to each mans estate every pson is to pay to all rates whatsoever.

And it was agreed y^t^ ye Townsmen for y^e^ p^r^sent, & fro: yeare to yeare if need be shall set y^e^ price on y^e^ lands of y^e^ plantation to vallue what land every man is posessed off according to y^e^ true worth of it, w^th^ other men in an equall pportion: As also to prize & vallue every mans howsing in an equall pportion.

Digitized by Google

And further it is concluded y^t^ it is meete & requisite, y^t^ every pson should allow some maintenance to y^e^ ministry, though not Posessed of land or estate to rate him theretoe & therfore it is agreed y^t^ every person being at his own hand & not a son or servant who hath noe land or estate or whose land & estate doth not amount to 5s a yeare in the rates: That every such pson shall be liable to pay to y^e^ ministers maintenance, five shillings P annum, & y^e^ intent of this order is not to free any howseholder whose estate may not reach to pay 5s P annum but much rather are to be set down to y^e^ minister by virtue of this order.

[I—144]

At a Towne meting Jan. 7, 1655. It was agreed & concluded y^t^ y^e^ land at Woronoco, (being laid to this Towne by y^e^ Court) should be disposed off: To w^ch^ end John Pynchon Mr Holyoke Geo: Colton Benja Cooly & Tho: Cooper were appointed & desired by y^e^ Towne to y^t^ work, to whom power was given to dispose of y^e^ land at Woronoco to such men as they Saw fit, & what quantity they should give to any pson whomsoever they in theire best discretion saw fit: it should be esteemed as theire ppriety & y^e^ act of y^e^ Towne.

2. Whereas uppon y^e^ making of y^t^ Order over y^e^ former leafe Dec. 3d (55) That all land should be vallued as so much estate, & so accordingly be lyable to pay all rates; Some dispute hath bin thereuppon concerning y^e^ land in y^e^ 3 corner meddow, on this side end Brooke, w^ch^ Mr John Pynchon Mr Holyoke & Jn^o^ Dumbleton is Posessed off whether though it were first granted y^m^ free fro: all charges for ever as on page 2 at y^e^ beginning of this Booke, yet whether there owne voting to y^e^ order over y^e^ leafe y^t^ all land should be vallued & so pay to rates did not cut y^m^ off fro: theire first priviledge of Injoying y^t^ land rate free, It was concluded by y^e^ Towne y^t^ y^e^ first grant of it free fro: charges for ever to y^m^ theire heires & assignes stand firme & [I—145] good, & y^t^ y^e^ Towne would not take any advantage agt y^m^ of theire not excepting agt it, in theire votin; but would notw^th^standing, (& doe hereby) allow y^t^ land to be free from all charges for

Digitized by Google

ever: viz: Twenty acres to Mr John Pynchon his heires & assignes for ever, Ten to John Dumbleton & Ten to Mr Holyoke theire heires & assignes for ever, to be free fro: all Towne charges y^{t} is to say fro: all charges w^{ch} may any ways arise upon, or be to Springfeild for land; This land afores^{d} stands exempted there from for ever.

3. It is agreed y^{t} y^{e} price of Indian corne for this yeare shall be abated as well as other graine, & y^{t} hence forward till y^{e} Towne se cause to alter it Indian Corne shall pass & be accepted at y^{e} price of Two Shillings p bush. fro: man to man in Springfield.

4. There being some question ppounded about y^{e} bounds of land whether men shall Injoy all y^{e} land wthin y^{e} bounds laid out to y^{m} though it were more number of acres than were granted y^{m} It was voted & concluded y^{t} where any mans first & pp bounds of his land was cleare & manifest & wthout alteration he should have & injoy all y^{e} land wth in such bounds though more number of acres than was recorded to him were wthin such bounds, pvided he did noe ways intrench upon or wrong his neighbor y^{t} lay next him of his due quantity & portion of land. And w^{t} overplus is any mans land it is to be brought into Rates.

[I—146]

ffeb^{r} 1655.

It is agreed y^{t} these Rates here vnderwritten shall be made & gathered this p^{r}sent yeare viz by march 25th.

£

Impr. ffor Mr Thomsons maintenance.....60

ffor mending y^{e} glass of y^{e} meeting howse ringing ye Bell & Sweeping y^{e} house shingling, & other reparation of y^{e} Towne howse & for y^{e} maintenance of old Katherin £4 till next march, & some other things in all.....40

It is agreed y^{t} for y^{e} gathering in of these Rates, & for future of all Towne Rates There shall be some one man or men appointed and who shall give warning to every man to bring in his Rate at y^{e} day & place appointed; & if any man

Digitized by Google

having had due warning shall refuse or neglect to bring in his rate to y^e^ pson appointed to receive it y^e^ day Set: Then such pson so failing to bring in his rate shall pay as a fine over & above his rate 12d overpluss, for y^e^ least rate & if y^e^ rate be above 10s then 1s as overpluss & for all rates above 20s 2s in y^e^ pound & w^ch^ overpluss togither w^th^ y^e^ rate. the pson appointed to gather in y^e^ rate shall demand of y^e^ pty at his howse & if distrained for it in case of non payment calling y^e^ constable to his assistance: who are also to demand or distraine in fetching y^e^ rate & forfeiture over and above.

This order was repealed and made void by y^e^ Towne March 3d 1655-56.

[I—147]

[In the handwriting of Thomas Cooper.]

Att a Towne Meeting February 20th 1655 itt was voted by the Towne, that for the Settlement of the Toulle of the miller it should be the eleventh partt of the bushell, for all Sorts of graine that shall be heere ground, and to this rate m^r^ Pynchon with mr Hollyock who were the owners of the sayd mill doth consent.

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

March 24th 1656

It is voted by Joynt consent of the Plantation that seeing Mr Thomson hath deserted this Plantation & soe wee are left destitute in respect of any whom we would call to y^t^ ministry of y^e^ word for continuance that therefore these persons underwritten shall take councell among themselves w^t^ course may be taken for a supply in y^t^ work and that they shall take w^t^ course that to them shall seem good by sending abroad for advice in this matter: & so accordingly they shall give information to the Towne w^t^ they have done or think convenient to be done. The persons here unto chosen are mr Pynchon, Deacon Chapin George Colton, Benjamin Cooley, Deacon Wright & Elizur Holyoke.

[I—148]

It was further voted and agreed this 24th march, 56, that whereas yesterday being the lordsday Deacon Wright

Digitized by Google

was chosen to dispense the word of God in this place till some other should be gott for y^e^ worke, y^t^ Deacon Wright shal have for his labor in y^e^ employment 50s P month for such tyme as he attends on the said work:

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

May 17th 1656. There is granted to Rich Maund for a homelot Three acres of ground on this side y^e^ round hill, next above Abell Wrights lot the breadth 10 rod length 50.

This Three acres Rich Maund hath passed away to Mr. Pynchon by exchange, Mr. Pynchon having pcured him y^t^ lot w^ch^ was John Stewarts. This Lot of Richard Maunds (^ch^w was John Stewarts) being forfeited to the Towne, it is granted to Mr Pynchon ffeb 18 1659 and by him sold to Deacon Chapin.

[In the handwriting of Thomas Cooper.]

There is granted to Rowland Thomas and Symon Beamon neere Skepmuch on this side of chikkuppy river. To Rowland Thomas first in y^e^ Neck 18 acres, & to Symon Beamon 12 acres And w^ht^ out ye neck first to Rowland Thomas 4 acres & to Symon 4 acres. This land in y^e^ Neck fell short & so is abated to each of y^m^ as in y^e^ Record.

There was granted to Benjamin Cooley 10 acars of land adjoyning unto the parsell of land formerly granted to John lenard adjoyning to the hither end of sayd meddow previded the said Benjamin doe alow a cartt way of 4 rod broad and that he continue in town 5 years.

Sept 10th (1656) there is granted to John lumbard the remainder of the land betwixt greate hill and benjamin Coolys his lot above upperside previded he be noe detrymentt to the highway and that he continue 5 years in towne

[I—149]

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

Whereas Wee: John Pynchon: Elizur Holyoke: Geo. Colton: Tho Cooper, & Benja Cooly, were appointed by y^e^ Towne to dispose of y^e^ land at Woronoco w^ch^ y^e^ Cort hath laid to this Township: Having made a View of y^e^ land there we Judge it may be devided into foure pts, & so distributed

Digitized by Google

to foure severall psons: The first pt of it lyeth on this side y^e^ river next to Springfield up by y^e^ river side: & opposite agt it on y^e^ further side of the river lyeth another pt or portion: & then further up y^e^ river lyeth the other 2 pts or portions of land togither on this side y^e^ River.

These severall pts of land lying remote fro: our Towne, & there being noe appearance of any at p^r^sent, y^t^ will make use there off: we thought good to ppound it to y^e^ Towne to allow some priveledges for incorridgement to such as would appeare to live so remote: Where uppon this 2d of June 1656, By y^e^ Joint Consent of y^e^ Plantation it is agreed & ordered That for Sixe yeares ensuing fro: y^e^ date hereoff: The land at woronoco w^th^ such ratable estate as ye owners thereoff shall have there, Shall be rated but half so much as other land & estate in Springfeild, And for y^e^ Incoridgm^t^ of Jonath & John Gilbert, they shall be freed fro: Paying any Rates to y^e^ Towne for one whole yeare after y^e^ 29th day of Septemb^r^ next.

August y^e^ 9th 1656. Jonath Gilbert & John Gilbert desiring a grant of Land at Woronoco Wee who were appointed by y^e^ Towne to act in y^e^ disposall thereoff, Considering theire desire doe Judge meete to bestow upon them mutually one of y^e^ foure pts of land there: vix This 9th of August 1656. There is granted to Jonathan Gilbert & to John Gilbert Jointly That first pt of y^e^ land at Woronoco by river [I—150] on this hither side of Woronoco river next to Springfeild (w^ch^ is y^e^ Northeast side) uppon condition they doe build uppon it, & make some impvent of it, by Michalstide come 12th Month & further upon condition they carry on some Imprent thereoff for 5 yeares togither & y^t^ they doe not sell it or pass it away till they have injoyned it 5 yeares in case they doe it is to be forfeited to y^e^ Towne upon these tearmes they pforming y^m^, That first portion of land lying by woronoco river on this side of it being about is granted to Jonath & John Gilbert Jointly to them & theire heirs for ever: They are (w^th^ w^t^ convenience they can) to get it measured & record it in y^e^ Book of records also they are to pur-

Digitized by Google

chase out y^e^ Indians right & to treate w^th^ the Indians for the purchase of y^e^ rest.

Decemb^r^ 10th (58) Jonath & John Gilbert having forfeited theire right to land afores^d^, renew theire request & desire advantage may not be taken agt them of forfeiture w^ch^ is yeilded to pvided they build there & also make Impvmnt of y^e^ land before Midsummer next, & continue it 5 yeares fro: this tyme: And we desire a full & sufficient cartways thorough theire land w^ch^ shall be most convenient for Passadge fro: y^e^ further farmes as we shall Judge most fitting & by us theire portion to be bounded & set out.

The 2d Portion of Land on this side of woronoco River granted to Tho Coop: pvided he build & make Impvm^t^ of the land there by y^e^ end of Aprill next come 12 Mo & continue so to doe 5 years reserving Highways throu it & this portion of land to be set out & bounded by us Jo Pynchon Eliz Holyoke Geo Colton: Benja Cooly. Granted Decemb^r^ 10, 1658.

John Clarke, W^m^ Brooks & Jno Sackat have y^e^ land y^e^ further side of woronoco w^ch^ is granted y^m^ pvided they each of them build & make impvment of the land by Aprill come 12 mo. & continue so to doe 5 y. else to forfeit it. Granted Jan: 10th 1658.

[I—151]

[In the handwriting of Thomas Cooper.]

Att a town meetinge november the fourth, 1656, it was agreed by the inhabitants that thease 4 men, vidz Deacon wright, decon chapin mr hollyocke, Henry Burtt, should have twelve pounds alowed them by the towne for there labour formerly spent amongst us in the lords worke on the Sabothe and the sayd twelve pound to be disposed of to each particular by the Seleckt men.

it was further voted that the inhabitants would alow of these £50 pr yeare to such as did labour in the same worke amongst us for future till such time as we should have a settled ministry amongst us and the sayd £50 likewise to be disposed of by the seleckt men answerable to quantiety of each mans particular labours.

Digitized by Google

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

[I—152]

At the same Town Meeting Nov. 4th 1656. There was a choyce made of Select men for Ordering the Prudentiall affaires of the Towne vizt Thomas Cooper, George Colton, Thomas Gilbert, Benjamin Cooley and Robert Ashley.

William Warrener is chosen and desired to continue in his office of a Constable and thereto aggreed.

And Samuel Marshfeild doe continue as Deputy:

David Chapin was chosen to y^e^ Office of a Sealer for weights and measures: who took his Oath accordingly.

Elizur Holyoke was chosen for the Recorder till mr Pynchons returne or for the yeare insuing:

John Harman was chosen to y^e^ office of a Presenter to p^r^sent breaches of y^e^ Lawes of the Countrey or of Town Orders & to w^ch^ service he took his oath:

Samuell Marshfeild and Nathaneel Pritchard were chosen surveyers of the Highwayes for y^e^ yeare ensuinge: And for veiwers of the fences for the yeare ensuing were chosen Anthony Dorchester and Lawrence Bliss for the Lower end of y^e^ Town from the Meeting house downward & from the meeting house & upward being the Hyer end of y^e^ Town were chosen Thomas Miller and Benjamin Munn:

At this Same Town Meeting there was granted to Rowland Thomas a peece of meddow Land on the Mill River on y^e^ further Branch thereof a little above the falls w^ch^ are above the 16 acres, which peece of meddow contaynes about an acre:

[I—153]

[In the handwriting of Thomas Cooper.]

Att a meetinge of the Select men Desember 5th (1656) itt was granted to Ben: coley the use of the westt end of the meeting house chamber for the sayd yeare painge 7s

Alsoe it was granted to Tho: Cooper the north syde and the east end of the same chamber painge 13s

ffebruary 13th 1656.

it was granted to Abell wright alattmentt of 20 acars

Digitized by Google

which hath formerly beene in the hand of Rowld Thomas lyinge in the great plaine over the greate river called chickpee plaine providen he continue 5 years in towne.

Likewise there was granted unto Anto: Dorchester 10 acars of upland on the Sowwest side of chickepee plaine begininge att the litle springe and soe to run South east till it make up 10 acars previded hee continue 5 years.

Likewise there was granted to lawrance Bliss liberty to exchange the lott of meddow in his presentt possession for that which was formerly decon wrights but now fallen into the hand of the towne and likewise 2 acars over the mill river amonge the small lotts which formerly was given to decon wright: previded he continue 5 years.

Likewise there is granted to george coulton a persell of land lyinge by the great river side on the east side about 3 quarters of a myle below longe medow bridge all betwixt the brow of the hill wheare the carttway now goeth and the great river downe to the brow end of the swampe neere about a dozen acars previded hee continue 5 years in towne.

[I—154]

by the Select men desember 5th (1656)

it is ordered that noe person within this township shall suffer any of his Swine above 3 months ould to goe abroad out of his yard from the first of march next unto the last of november exceptt they be sufficiently runge upon penalty of 6d pr time for any swine soe found that is above 3 months of adge exceptt such swine as are under a constant keepers charge abroad in the woods: and for the well execution of this order wee have appointed John Steward twise every weeke duringe the sayd time that is to say betwixt the first of march and the last of november to goe thorough the towne to take notiss what swine are unrunge accordinge to the intent of this order and to demand of the owners for every such swine and in case any shall refuse to pay upon his complaints warrant be granted by the seleckt men to the constable to distraine who shall have for his pains upon every

Digitized by Google

distress soe made 3d and nott withstanding wee have apointed him to goe thorough the towne but twyse a weeke yett hee is nott thereby prohibited to goe as often hee seethe good but less than twyess he is not to goe.

by the Seleckt men december 5th (1656)

Itt is lykewise ordered that noe Swine shall goe at libertye on the other side of the greate river above two months in the yeare vidz from the middle of december to the middle of february upon penaltye of 12d for every Swine so found and for every time hee is soe found which sayd 12d shale be demanded by the grand jury man whose care it is to see to the breach of this order and if any shale refuse to pay warrant shale be granted to the constable to make distress who shale have 1s syxe pence for his paines for every such distress and hereby is declared that good information by any shall bee of equall forse as if the grand Jury man had seene it himselfe

[I—155]

by the Selecktt men december 5th (1656)

it is ordered that during and all the inhabitants betwixt mr John Pynchons and to the brow syde of Ben: parsons who are proprioters of any partt or parsell of the wett meddow before our doares shale take course to cleare and scoure the brooke soe far as their lott or lottments is in breadth in the same medow and that it be done sufficiently to the aprobation of the Seleckt men and that by the last of June next upon penalty of 3s 4d per weeke for every parsell that is found undone at that time and soe to continue 3s 4d pr weeke till the worke be ffullye donne the which fines shale be dulye levied by the constable and im.....for publique use.

[I—156]

Att a Towne meetinge ffebruary the 18 (56) it was voted that mr Hollyock and Henry Burt Should carry on the work of the Sabboth in this plase but in case that thowrough any providence of god other of them should be disenabled that decon chapin should supply that presentt vacantye:

Digitized by Google

more over this Towne voted to allow them £50 a yeare that is to say from the 4th of november last the time they begane and to continue till the towne have another Suply or shale see cause to alter theyer acts in that particular but they would acksept but of £40 unto which the Towne assented.

it was alsoe voted that they would allow to Decon wright decon chapin mr Hollyocke Henry Burt £12 for there labours the last soomer which they spentt in that worke.

[I—157]

at a Towne meetinge ffebruary 18th 1656 it was voted by consentt that whosoever within this Township shale kill any ffox or ffoxes within the bounds of this Township shall be allowed 3s ffor every foxe soe killed previded they bring either the body or head unto any of the Seleckt men.

This order was afterward repealed & only 12d apce allowd for every fox killed in y^e^ bounds of y^e^ Towne.

march 9th (1656) it was voted that for the cornefeilds whensoever any towne meetinge is warned by the Seleckt men or by towne apointmentt there shall be the major partt presentt before any ackt that passeth shall be byndinge to the whole but when the major partt is assembled they shall have liberty to ackt in what concerns those presentt meetinge and the rest shall stand to such ackts soe pased: and it was further voted that is to say 3 days warninge and was likewise voted that of those 3 days the Towne meetinge day is one of the three: and the day before is another, and the day before that is understood to be the three days: and if any person which is an inhabitant shal nott be presentt when the clossing is desired provided the major part of the inhabitants be presentt before the moderator doe begine the meetinge then any such inhabitant shal be lyable to a fine of 3s 6d or if any shale withdraw without leave or departt before the meetinge be concluded by the moderator shale be lyable to the same fine which sayd fine shale be distrained to such as doe atend the meetinge in due time previded they are the major partt which shale attend by there constable who shall have 6d for his pay for every particular fine

Digitized by Google

[I—158]

march 6th (1656) it was voted that for the cornefeilds here about the Towne that if they be well fensed at each ends of the severall feilds downe into the greate river it was accounted sufficient fense for such parts of the feilds the intent of this order is to free men from fensinge alonge the river bank from the lower wharfe to the head of the plaine

it was likewise voted that for every swine that is seene in any inclosed ground about the towne as the home lotts meddows before the doores 3 corner meddow or the plaine above shal pay 1s for every swine soe found besides all damadge that may be done by such swine the which 1s is to be paid by the owner of the swine to the informer provided this order take plase before the 10 of Aprill next.

it was likewise voted that for swine over the greate River should be for to goe at liberty from the time that Cattle are at liberty to goe there provided they be sufficiently runge & in case they are found unrung from the 1st of March to y^e^ 1st of Decemb^r^ yearly to pay 2s 6d apeice halfe to y^e^ Informer & halfe to y^e^ Towne they are to be Rung sufficiently to pvent Rooting. This clause added by y^e^ Select men Decemb^r^ 31, 1660.

[I—159]

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

At a Towne meeting Novemb^r^ 3d 1657.

There was a choise of five Select men for ordering y^e^ prudentiall affaires of y^e^ Towne, viz,

Robert Ashley, John Dumbleton Thomas Gilbert:
Miles Morgan, Jonathan Burt:

Sam Marshfeild was chosen Constable for this yeare & was sworne by y^e^ commissioners y^e^ day above^sd^ according to y^e^ order: Anthony Dorchester was chosen his deputy:

Tho: Bancraft & Tho: Miller were chosen p^r^senters to p^r^sent breaches of laws of y^e^ Country or Towne orders to w^ch^ service they tooke theire oaths:

John Lumbard & Reice Bedortha are chosen Surveyours for repairing of y^e^ Highways for this yeare ensuing.

Digitized by Google

The veiwers of fences chosen for y^e^ yeare ensuinge are Benja Parsons & John Mathews for y^e^ lower pt of y^e^ Towne fro: y^e^ meetinghouse downeward, & W^m^ Wariner & Symon Sackut fro: y^e^ meeting house upwards.

[I—160]

Novemb^r^ 9th 1657. At a Towne meeting there was granted to Mr John Pynchon in lew of his want of land ni his lot over ye grt river w^ch^ upon measure now appeares to be but 26 rod broad, when as it was 30 rod, in lew of his want the s^d^ 4 Rod of ground in breadth: there is granted to him what vacant ground is at y^e^ west end of y^t^ his s^d^ lot betwixt it & y^e^ 3d devission flank & y^e^ brow of y^e^ hill, as also all the common ground at y^e^ west end of Mr Holyokes lot & at y^e^ west end of Mr. Smiths lot fro: y^e^ reare of theire lots to y^e^ brow of y^e^ hill agt y^e^ meddow, & Joining agt Mr Pynchons meddow, being foure or five acres more or less.

At y^e^ same meeting it was agreed y^t^ the Select Townesmen for y^e^ yeare ensuing shal have power to give out, & dispose of land, as in theire best discression is fitt:

There is liberty granted to Symon Beamon to dig a sellar to worke in for this winter in y^e^ Towne lot pvided he fill it up againe in y^e^ spring:

Mr Holyoke is made choise of to carry on y^e^ worke of y^e^ Sabbath once every Sabbath day w^ch^ he accepts of. Mr Pynchon is made choise of for one p^t^ of y^e^ day once a fortnight w^ch^ he will indeavor to attend sometimes by reading notes & some^t^ by his owne meditations till March next: Deacon chapin & Henry Burt are made choise of to carry on y^e^ other p^t^ of y^e^ day once a fortnight ffor w^ch^ theire Paines they are allowed after forty pound a yeare for y^e^ disposing whereoff to each pty: Tho Coop: w^th^ y^e^ Townesmen are to act therein

[I—161]

at a meeting of the Townesmen the 18th of December Robert Ashly was chosen Sealer by the Towns men and the Constable for this year.

it is agreed upon by the Townsmen having taken in to

Digitized by Google

Consyderation the great damig that acrue to the towne by swine it is therfor ordered that if any swine shall be found in any Corne feilds or meadows or any inclosed ground the said swines not being rung the owners shall be lyable to pay two shillings for every such default besides paying all damyges that may be done by such swine Also if any swine be found in any inclosers the swine being rung the owners of such swine shal be lyable only to pay the damige theare of that such swine may doe but al swine going in the Street shal not be lyable to any fine also if any mans swine be in his own inclosed ground whear as no man is wronged but him selfe he shal not be lyable to breach of order of tow shillings.

March 4th 1657. There is a dispensation for this yeare of y^e^ order y^t^ cattle shall not goe at liberty after March over y^e^ river, allowing Liberty for all cattle (except swine) to goe at liberty there, till y^e^ first of Aprill pvided in case any shall be damnified due satisfaction be allowed him.

[I—162]

[In the handwriting of Thomas Cooper.]

November 2d: 1658: There was granted by the Towne unto Rowland Thomas a parsell of woodland at the rear of mr Hollyocks woodlott: not exceedinge six acars the breadth whereoff was to be the breadth of mr Hollyocks and to run in length soe far as to the rear of mr Pynchons.

[I—163]

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

At a Town meeting held the 4 of January 1657 thes highways which followeth: being agreed upon, & laid out (formerly) by y^e^ Select men were publikely declare, & setled: Impr: Ordered & agreed, that there shall be a highway on y^e^ west side of y^e^ greate River fro: Agawam river mouth on y^e^ South along by y^e^ grt River side Northward untill it come into y^e^ Common conteining Three rod in breadth fro: the top of y^e^ Bank by the greate River side: Also y^t^ at y^e^ Common Landing place usually called y^e^ Hay place against Miles Morgans, W^m^ Brookes, & Symon Sackcuts lots: The Highway

Digitized by Google

shall be at least five rod broad there, for a place to set hay on for y^e^ use of any pson: it is to be a common Hay place.

2. Ordered & Agreed That there shall be a highway fro: y^e^ Comn Hay place afores^d^, to y^e^ flank of y^e^ third devision conteining two rod broad, one rod of it to be taken out of W^m^ Brookes Lot & y^e^ other rod out of Rowland Thomas Lot w^ch^ now Symon Sackcut posesseth (Satisfaction being already made y^m^ by allowance of Land in other places) This Highway when it comes to y^e^ flank of y^e^ 3d devision is then to turne & run southward at y^e^ reare of y^e^ 2d devision lots & by y^e^ flank of y^e^ 3d devission: & This Highway is to run southward downe to y^e^ front of y^e^ Third devission & then to turne westward & run y^e^ front of y^e^ 3d devission, between y^e^ 3d devission & y^e^ further side of Mr Smiths 3d devission w^ch^ now Mr Pynchon Posesseth:

3. Ordered & agreed that there shall be a highway [I—164] of one rod & halfe broad run fro: y^t^ Highway at y^e^ front of y^e^ 3d devission, all along y^e^ Towne Lot downe Southward into Agawam river, this Highway to be taken out of y^e^ Towne lot w^ch^ lyeth betwixt Mr Holyoke & Sam chapin, & to ly on y^t^ side of y^e^ Towne lot w^ch^ is next to Sam Chapin: This rod & halfe of ground afores^d^ is still to belong to y^e^ Towne lot so as y^t^ whosoever hath it of y^e^ Towne shal have y^e^ grass or what ever may grow upon it allowing liberty for a Passable highway; noe other man being to claime any other priveledge here, but only for a Passable way of one rod & halfe wide:

4. Ordered & agreed that there shall be a highway allowed of a rod broad, at y^e^ end of Rowland Stebbins, Thomas Millers Jonath Burts & Robert Ashlys meddow lots by Agawam river (viz) at that end of theire meddows next to Mr Smiths Pikle meddow, & so to run at y^e^ end of Mr Pynchons meddow that Joines to Mr Smiths & betwixt Mr Smiths & John Clarks straight to y^e^ highway at y^e^ front of y^e^ s^d^ devissions:

[I—165]

At a Town Meeting Novemb^r^ 2d 1658. There was a choise made of ffive Select Townesmen, for ordering y^e^ pru-

Digitized by Google

dentiall affaires of y^e^ Towne for this yeare ensuing. The psons chosen are

Tho: Cooper
Benj Cooly
Jonath Burt
W^m^ Warriner, &
Robert Ashly:

John Harmon & John Lamb are chosen Survyours for reparing of y^e^ Highways y^t^ belong to y^e^ Towne: for y^e^ yeare ensueing.

Serjant Stebbins & Serj Morgan are chosen veiwers of fences for y^e^ upper pt of y^e^ Towne fro: y^e^ meeting house upwards. Lawrence Bliss & Nath Pritchard are chosen veiwers for y^e^ lower p^t^ of y^e^ Towne fro: y^e^ meeting house downward.

[In the handwriting of John Holyoke.]

Nov. 2d There was granted by the Towne unto Rowland Thomas a parscel of wodland, at the Reer of m^r^ Holyokes wood lot, not exceeding six acres the breadth wheroof was to to y^e^ Reer of m^r^ Pynchons (viz) woodlot.

[I—166]

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

At a Town meeting Jan. 10 1658. It was fuly agreed & ordered That the Gate at the higher Wharfe shall be set in repaire agt ye Spring of y^e^ yeare: & y^t^ y^e^ s^d^ Gate shall be kept in repaire & well hung fro: yeare to yeare & after fences be made up in y^e^ Spring yearly the s^d^ Gate shall be always kept shut till all feilds about it be broken up: & if any pson shall throw open or leave open y^e^ s^d^ Gate fro: y^e^ tyme of making up fences in y^e^ Spring till liberty of laying all feilds Comon, such pson shall forfeite five shillings to be p^d^ to him y^t^ shall take notice thereoff who is to call for it & Receive it, one halfe to himselfe & y^e^ other halfe for y^e^ use of y^e^ Towne & toward keeping y^e^ s^d^ Gate in repaire

It is further agreed & ordered That y^e^ Great River is & shall be accounted a fence, & shall stand for a fence, both for us on this side, & also for y^e^ Land Meddows, & Cornefeilds on y^e^ other side of y^e^ grt river, And the People shall not be

Digitized by Google

compelled to fence in theire meddows & cornefeilds any where on y^e^ west side of y^e^ great River, by any other fence, But y^t^ y^e^ s^d^ River shal serve for y^t^ end to preserve cornfeilds & meddows & to prevent & ease y^e^ greate charge of fencing. Only there is liberty granted to y^m^ y^t^ dwell on the west side of y^e^ greate River: That if [I—167] they will secure all y^e^ Cornefeilds & meddows on y^e^ west side of y^e^ grt river, from receiving any dammadge by any of theire Cattle: They shall have liberty to Impve y^e^ Common there (for feeding of theire cattle) by fencing it out fro: mens allotmts there & those y^t^ live on this side of y^e^ River are not to put over theire Cattle to feed on y^t^ Common & to opprss y^t^ Common w^ch^ they shall be at charge to fence out, without theire Consent unless they will Joine w^th^ y^m^ in theire charge of fencing it, or allow y^m^ for there Cattles feeding as indifferent men shall Judge And this priveledge & liberty is granted y^m^ for 12 yeares fro: this yeare 1658.—Repealed Dec. 29th 1664.

It is ordered y^t^ Cattle of all sorts belonging to this Towne, shall be marked w^th^ some distinct knowne marke, for w^ch^ end every owner of any cattle shall repaire to Mr Pynchon & fro: tyme to tyme to y^e^ Recorder: to take a keepe upon record each mans particular mark, & this to be done by y^e^ 1st of March next or else y^e^ owner of such Cattle shall forfeit 5s to y^e^ Towne: And every man is to marke all his cattle accordingly by y^e^ March next And it is further ordered that fro: tyme to tyme hence forward every mans Cattle shall be marked by y^t^ tyme they are 3 months old, & If any psons cattle shall be found unmarked at or after Three months old he shall pay 12d apce to him y^t^ shal Informe ag^t^ him There is Liberty granted to Tho Cooper to keepe a fferry at y^e^ Lower wharfe & to land people below y^e^ mouth of Agawam river, & none are to carry over any psons, horses, or cattle over y^e^ [I—171 Error in number] great River to take any pay except they allow & pay it to y^e^ s^d^ Tho Cooper, unless it be such as Pass over y^e^ River to theire worke & in theire owne & neighbours vesseles. And the Priveledge of this ferry is granted to him for 21 yeares fro: this yeare 1658:

Digitized by Google

And y^e^ s^d^ Tho Coop is to pvide a good boate & cannoes & to carry over persons at the Rates following: a single pson at 3d a tyme: all above one 2d a peice: horse & man at 8d y^t^ is to say 6d a horse, only the Inhabitants of this town are to be caryed over when they pass w^th^ a horse, for 6d horse & man, & when y^e^ Inhabitants of this Towne put over cattle a Yoake of oxen are to be caryed for 6d & any of this Towne y^t^ shall pass as troopers are to go free when upon trooping occasions.

There is granted to John Leanord 40 acres of land on y^e^ highland adjoyning to Tho Miricks meddow over Agawam: also Two acres next to it is granted to Tho Mirick pvided it pve noe inconvenience to Jn^o^ Leanord grant.

There is granted to Mr John Pynchon over Agawam River upon y^e^ upland ag^t^ y^e^ howse meddow & middle meddow 40 acres of land, adjoyning to y^e^ howse meddow & middle meddow upon y^e^ highland on y^e^ South side thereoff to Run towards y^e^ grt River.

There is granted to Benja Cooly y^t^ his land at y^e^ hither end of y^e^ long meddow shall run to y^e^ Brow of y^e^ hill on the east.

Tho Noble & James Warriner have liverty to Posess & injoy y^e^ Two acrs of wet meddow on this side of y^e^ round hill formerly granted David chapin & forfeited to y^e^ Towne. This 2 acres by agem^t^ betweene James wariner & Tho Noble is wholy to belong to Tho Noble & is absolutely his y^e^ s^d^ Tho Nobles to dispos off.

The Smiths shop was given to John Stewart as his own forever.

[I—172]

At a Towne meeting ffeb^r^ 7th 1658

There was a ful & unanimous acceptance of Mr Hooker to dispense y^e^ word of God to us, & whereas he at p^r^sent will not certainely ingage to us longer than 3 Months the Towne doe agree & ingage to give & allow him £20 for y^e^ s^d^ Three months & w^th^all manifest theire desire & hopes of his further continuance among us, being willing to continue y^e^ like further allowance upon his further Continuance with us.

Digitized by Google

And Mr Pynchon Mr Holyoke & Deacon chapin were appointed to signifie y^e^ Townes mind & desires to Mr Hooker, who accordingly did it, & Mr Hooker manifested his willingness to help us Three Months as afores^d^, & for p^r^sent could resolve noe further but his coming to a resolution should take rise from this tyme. It was further agreed y^t^ there shall be a Rate of £20 made and gathered for Mr Hooker in Satisfaction for his paines till May next, And in case for allowance for ye next quarter there shall be occasion to allow him (or any other) another complete £20. That it shal then be raised & gathered according to this first rating w^th^out new prizing of estate & making of new rate. And this to stand good by virtue of this Towne act. It was further agreed y^t^ Town Rates shal be made in y^e^ same manner as formerly w^th^out any alteration: further it was agreed by ye Towne, That for them who have Caryed on y^e^ worke of y^e^ Sabbath hithertoo, they shall be allowed after £40 a yeare.

There being some consideration about Ten acres of land in chikkuppy plaine over y^e^ grt River w^ch^ was granted to Sam Terry about Three yeares agoe: It appearing by an order made in March 1653-54 That y^t^ land was otherwise disposed of & y^t^ it ought not to have bin given away; & besides y^e^ land being otherwise forfeited: The Towne conclude y^t^ grant void & doe reasume y^e^ land to its former use & appoint for the Townes use according to y^e^ afore recited order: And that Sam Terry may have noe wrong by any Rates w^ch^ he may have pd for y^e^ land, it is ordered & agreed y^t^ what Rates he hath pd, that hath bin raised on y^e^ s^d^ Land, The Townesmen shal take notice thereoff, & pay y^e^ same back againe to Sam Terry:

[In the handwriting of Thomas Cooper.]

1658-1659 Samuell Marshfeild desired of the Townsmen liberty to purchase a peese of the Indians on the other side the great river to the vallew of 4 or 5 acars adjoining to mr Pynchon his ditch at the South end of his orchard and runeth west alonge by his meddow lott and east bounded by ende of the lotts that runeth from the greate river: which sayd desire

Digitized by Google

of his wase granted by the sayd Townsmen: y^e^ purchase of his alowed off.

[I—173]

may 10th 1659 Agreement made between Tho: Stebbins and the Townsmen about the setting up off the Towne pound the sayd Thomas doth condition with the said Townsmen that the pound shale bee sett the one halfe of the breadth of itt upon his land that is to say wheare they shale see most convenientt and so to stand during the Townes pleasure previded that duringe the time of its standinge theare the saide Thomas is to have the spare land that shale bee lost betwixt the corner of the pound next to his howse and his owne land at his own disposall for his proper use: provided allsoe that the Townsmen from yeare to yeare shale secure the sayd Thomas from any damadge that may acrew unto his land by reson of the insuftiency of the sayd pound previded alsoe that the pound doe nott exceed tow rod and halfe in length toward Thomas Stebbins.

December 24 (59) Grants off land by Tho: Cooper Rob: Ashly Ben: Cooly will: warriner Jonath Burt Selecktt men for that yeare.

Granted to John Clarke a parsell off meddow on the other Syde off the mill river opositte off med formerly granted him by the Towne provided that the parsell amount nott above the quantitye of one acar.

Granted to Abell wright 3 acars off meddow Lyinge South of pacowsucke towards or upon a branch of longe meddow brooke previded he Settle in Town 5 years

[I—174]

Granted to Laurence Bliss 3 acars off meddow lyinge South of pacowsucke toward one of the branches off longe meddow Brooke begininge where Abell wrights doth end and in case there is nott 3 acars to be had then to bee made up where it can conveniently be found: In reference to this there was granted to L: Bliss 3 acars of Swampe over Agawam River together with w^ch^ there was 4 acres more added,

Digitized by Google

being 7 acres all in one peice: for this grant see further march 12th 1661-1662.

Decemb 23 (59) John wood being called before the Seleckt men and questioned for the breach of a Towne order in giving intertainmentt to Isacke Hall the Space off two months hath liberty granted him: for which acordinge to order we find him to transgress the order to the vallew of 40s

At a Towne meetinge January 19 (1659) itt was unanimoesly agreed uppon by the Towne that the Towne meetinge which had heretofore beene usually keptt on the 1st tuesday in November for the chusinge of Townsmen and other offisers for Towne devision shoulds hense forward bee keptt on the 1st tuesday in ffebruary yeerly.

att the Same meetinge in January 19 (59) itt was concluded that the killinge of foxes should henceforward be att 12d apeese.

Alsoe at the Same meetinge in January 19 (59) it was agreed upon that the Townsmen then in presentt beinge should make a rate off Two and thirty pounds for the defrayinge such debtts as was dew from the Towne to particular persons and that: that prizinge of the Towne stock shold stand for the makinge of the rates the yeere ensuinge.

[I—175]

January 27 (1659) there is granted by the Seleckt men a parsell off land lyinge on the other side agawam river to the quantitye 5 or 6 acars more or less previded itt be noe detriment to the landinge for the ferrye or to a Suffitientt high way that shale be thought convenientt to be layd outt there: wee Say this is granted to mr Pynchon on the South syde agawam river at the mouth of the river and by the greate river syde:

January 27th (1659) there is also granted to mr Pynchon that the wood lott which he bought of william Branch lyinge next to Mr Pynchons owne woodlot on the other syde of the muxxy meddow, should have soe much added at the farther end in length the same breadth vid of 14 rod wide as should parrelell the equall length of his owne wood lott: viz at y^{e}

Digitized by Google

Reare to run even with Mr Pynchons owne woodlot, w^{ch} 14 rod broad being added to Mr Pynchons 54 rod broad make y^{e} whole bredth 68 rod: in all his woodlot is now 68 Rod Broad.

January the 27th 1659 there is granted Thomas Cooper a parsel of swamp land lying by agawam river side at the South end of the meadow lots at the hither wigwams side all that swampe with what land thear is as yet undisposed of as also lyberty to purchas any land of the Indians adjoining unto it bounded by agawam ryver on the south and the meadow lots on the north.

[I—176]

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

January 27th (1659) there was granted by the Select men unto Richard fellows 20 acars of land vidz an adition of 20 rod in breadth to John Lenards lott which land lyeth at the hyer end of the plaine comonly called chickopee plaine on the other side of the greate river beinge 30 rod in breadth as it was granted to John Lenard now to Richard fellows there is 20 rod more added which maks 50 rod in breadth and alsoe an inlardgmentt to the lott which Richard ffellows bought of Hugh Dudley to make it alsoe 50 rod broad anserable to the lott which was granted to John Lenard and to increase the length of these two lotts up the river 32 rod and 50 rod broad anserable to the other land above specified soe that the whole land of Richard fellows there what by purchase from John Lenard and Hugh Dudley with this addition of the grantt of the Select men makes the parsell of land 50 rod breadth and 115 rod in length up the road

[I—177]

The Towne according to theire order met togither on Tuesday y^{e} 1st of Novemb^{r} 1659, being y^{e} Day fformerly appointed for the yearly choise of all Towne officers: But pceeded to noe choise, Judging it best in Sundry respects, that at p^{r}sent all officers should Continue in theire Places till y^{e} 1st Tuesday in ffeb^{r} next The Towne resolving & mutually agreeing then to pceed to a new choise & soe yearly hereafter

Digitized by Google

to meete on y^e^ first Tuesday in ffebruary To make choise of Towne officers & order y^e^ General affaires of y^e^ Towne, hereby repealing y^e^ former order w^ch^ appointed y^e^ day to be on y^e^ 1st Tuesday in Novemb^r^ And determining That y^e^ first Tuesday in ffebr yearly shal be Generall Towne meeting day: This was concluded at y^e^ meeting in Novemb^r^ And also at a Towne meting in Jan 19th 1659 it was unanimously agreed that yearly y^e^ Generall Towne meeting day for choise of Towne officers should be on y^e^ first Tuesday in ffebr.

At the Generall Towne meeting, on y^e^ first Tuesday in ffebruary, being the 7th day of ffebr: 1659: And y^e^ day appointed for election of Towne officers, & ordering Towne affaires:

There was a choise made of five Select Townesmen for ordering all y^e^ Prudentiall affaires of y^e^ Towne for this yeare ensuinge: (viz)

Tho: Gilbert — Miles Morgan: &
Benja: Parsons: — John Pynchon:
John Dumbleton

Select men are to take care what they may for y^e^ welfare of y^e^ Towne: & according to theire wisdome to order the hearding of cattle, making of Rates, To dispose of Single psons & inmates as they shall se cause in y^e^ Towne, To admit Inhabitants & To settle y^e^ Comon highways of y^e^ Towne, & determine any difference about y^m^. To Dispose of any of y^e^ appropriated land, unless That is to let it out w^ch^ they may doe for Twenty one yeares or less tyme, as they shall se cause, & Judge most advantagious to y^e^ Towne: And alsoe any of the estate of y^e^ Towne w^ch^ lyes dead. (if y^t^ any doe so) they may let it out for a yeare or yeares if they shall Judge it best for y^e^ good of y^e^ Towne. And what ever they Judge concerning to y^e^ welfare of y^e^ Towne they are to act therein & order y^e^ same according to theire best wisdome: And in theire making of orders they are to heed y^e^ Generall good of y^e^ Towne, & such orders made by y^m^ as they apprhend for ye Generall good, they may anex penaltys thereunto according to Law w^ch^ Penalty they are carefully to exact & Recover for the

Digitized by Google

Townes use fro: such inhabitants, as shall neglect or refuse to observe them:

It is ordered that hence forward yearly at y^e^ Generall Towne meeting in ffeb^r^ there shall be a Moderator chosen, who shal stand as Moderator not only that day But for all Towne meetings ye yeare ensueing: And y^e^ Moderator shall always be chosen by Papers, & first at y^e^ beginning of y^e^ meeting before any other Towne officers, whose worke shall be to order tymes of Speech & silence, to put things to vote, & to regulate all proceedings in Towne meetings that disorders as much as may be p^r^vented. And in case of his absence at any tyme fro: any Towne meeting, the Select men to agree who among themselves shall supply his place at such meeting as he shall be absent fro: And at p^r^sent Mr John Pynchon is chosen Moderator for ye yeare ensueing.

It is ordered that hence forward the Select Townsmen shal yearly be chosen by Papers.

It is also ordered that yearly hence forth there shall be one meet man chosen at y^e^ Generall meeting in ffeb^r^ To y^e^ place of Clarke or Recorder for Recorder for y^e^ Towne, whose worke shal be [I—178] faithfully & truly to Record & Enter Towne orders, Grants of Lands, & all agreemts & acts of the Towne or Select Townsmen who also shall observe to keepe & enter in a booke for that purpose a true accot of all dues arising to y^e^ Towne by Penaltys anexed to y^e^ breaches of Towne orders or otherwise, And also keepe a true acct of all the Just expences & debts of y^e^ Towne that fro: him y^e^ Towne or Select men may know how to act in making Rates & shall dlr. to the Select men a true Transcript thereoff out of his booke y^t^ so all dues & Penaltys payable to y^e^ Towne may be Seasonably Looked after: And he shall be chosen....

It is also Ordered That there shall Annually be some one meete pson chosen to y^e^ place of a Towne Treasurer who shall carefully receive & gather in all dues belonging to ye Towne, either by penaltys for breaches of Towne orders or otherwise, & keepe a Tru acco^t^ thereoff: And what Stock he shall have in his hand of y^e^ Townes, he shall not pay it out

Digitized by Google

to any pson, but to such, to whome he knowes y^e^ Towne are really indebted too, & in any doubtfull case to suspend payment on Penalty of satisfiing y^e^ Towne out of his owne estate what he shall so pay out, if y^e^ Towne or Select men shall not allow of such his payment, all his disposing of y^e^ Towne stock & paym^ts^ out, to be by order fro: y^e^ Select men or Towne, unless some express order doe allow & warrant his disbursing it. And for this yeare ensueing: Mr John Pynchon is chosen Towne Treasurer.

[I—179]

John Pynchon (also) for y^e^ present yeare is chosen Clarke: or Recorder for y^e^ Towne.

Ensigne Tho: Cooper & John Lumbard are chosen Surveighours for y^e^ highways to carry on y^e^ repairing of y^m^ the yeare ensueing.

Tho: Mirick is chosen Measurer for Land.

Robt Ashley chosen Constable & had his oath given him, w^ch^ he took y^e^ same day:

Laurence Bliss was chosen Constable Deputy for supply y^e^ Constables place in his absence.

It is ordered that henceforth y^e^ choise of y^e^ Constable shall be after this manner: That constables whose tyme is expired, before he goes out of his place shall Nominate Two men And y^e^ Towne commissioners or cheife civill power in Towne, shall Nominate one more (or two w^ch^ they please) The which Three men or 4 if 4 be Nominated shall all be put to vote & he y^t^ hath most votes shall be Constable the yeare ensueing who by Country Law is lyable to five Pound fine for refusall of y^e^ office.

It is ordered that at y^e^ Generall Towne meeting on ffeb^r^ yearly, at y^e^ beginning of y^e^ meeting next after y^e^ choise of Moderator there shall be chosen a Committee of two able psons to examen ye aco^ts^ that y^e^ Select men bring in about publike charges that concerne this Towne before the Select men are dismissed theire places & so to pfect theire aco^ts^ according to righteousness that y^e^ Towne may understand True estate one way or other: what they owe or what is oweing them.

Digitized by Google

[I—180]

It is agreed that henceforth fro: yeare to yeare, all y^e^ severall Inhabitants of this Towne, w^th^ out expecting any further order, May & are hereby desyred to attend y^e^ Generall Towne meeting day appointed on y^e^ first Tuesday in ffeb^r^ yearly for election of Towne officers carying on & establishing matters of Generall Concernm^t^ to y^e^ Towne. And for those psons who by Law are to vote in Towne affaires & act in y^e^ choice of Towne officers if they shal not attend y^e^ Generall Towne meeting day on y^e^ first Tuesday in ffeb^r^ afores^d^. It is ordered that every such pson absent at y^e^ tyme of calling or that shall afterward absent himselfe w^thout Consent of y^e^ Moderator or Major part of y^e^ assembly: shall pay Two shillings to y^e^ Towne Treasurer, w^ch^ Penalty shall be exacted w^thin one weeke after y^e^ Towne meeting on all those psons whose excuse or reson for theire absence the Select men shall not Judge Sufficient.

[I—181]

And for y^e^ Carying on of all (other) Towne meetings called at any tyme by the Select men: It is ordered:

That Whensoever there shal be notice given to the Inhabitants by the Select men on theire behalf of some necessary occasion wherein the Select men desire to advise w^th^ y^e^ Inhabitants: And y^e^ Day, tyme, & place of meeting be appointed: It is expected that all y^e^ Inhabitants attend psonally such meetings So appointed: But in case y^e^ Inhabitants refuse to attend, if y^e^ tyme & houer of meeting be Come, It shall be Lawfull if there be one and twenty of y^e^ Inhabitants assembled for them to pceed in agitation of what so ever busyness is then & there ppounded to them: And what y^e^ Major pt of y^e^ Assembly then & there met Shall agree upon it shall be taken as y^e^ act of y^e^ whole Towne & binding unto all:—the words one and Twenty put in ffeb^r^ 3d, 162. The original words were, "but Seven."

Whereas it is found by Experience That some psons disorderly Doe Thrust themselves into this Towne, & agt ye Select men here Continue & abide notw^th^ standing all former

Digitized by Google

orders made to p^r^vent y^e^ same, It is therefore ordered That henceforth what pson So ever shall intrude himself into this Towne ag^t^ y^e^ Consent of y^e^ Major p^t^ of y^e^ Select men, & shall p^r^sume here to Continue & abide longer than one month or 30 days after notice given him by any of the Select men or theire order of theire unwillingness that he should abide in y^e^ Towne: Such pson or psons hee or shee as shall so Continue ag^t^ y^e^ Consent of y^e^ Select men or Major p^t^ of them, shall for y^e^ first offence pay 20s & if afterward they shall still continue in y^e^ Towne w^th^out allowance fro: y^e^ Select men, they shall pay 20s p Month for every month they shall so continue contrary to this order, w^ch^ Penaltys shall be duly exacted & pd into the Towne Treasurer:

[I—182]

The Select men at this Gen: Towne meeting in ffeb^r^ (59) before they went out of theire places made up theire aco^ts^, & cleared it up before y^e^ whole Towne, That theire last Rate did not Levell all aco^ts^, But that there is still 2£ 17s 4d for y^e^ Towne to allow, for y^e^ clearing of all aco^ts^ & paying what is yet due to Mr Hooker: Namely to make up y^e^ Sixe pounds & 4d w^ch^ was remaining due to Mr Hooker w^ch^ Two pounds 17s afores^d^, the Towne doth thus allow & pay. There is of it in Tahan Grants land, w^ch^ he owes y^e^ Towne for wheate

	£	s	d
he had to make nayles & made them not.....	2	10	00
& Laurence Bliss is to pay for y^e^ chaine of y^e^ steele Trap w^ch^ he lost.....	0	05	00
And 2s 4d Mr Pynchon gives to cleare all.....	0	02	04
	2	17	04

And this cleares all Towne aco^ts^: Mr Pynchon being appointed to look after & receive in the Sum afores^d^ of.....	2	17	04
And to pay it to Mr Hooker, w^ch^ w^th^ 16 bush & halfe wheate in y^e^ meeting howse, w^ch^ comes to	2	17	9

Digitized by Google

And 15d in hand in wampum.....0 01 3
And John Riley Goodm: Sackuit & Blufield is behind on y^e^ Rate with Mr Pynchon is to looke after 0 04 0

6 00 04

all which cleares Mr Hooker. This is all p^d^ & to be p^d^ in to Mr Pynchon (for Mr Hooker) who is ingaged & pmises to allow & pay it to Mr Hooker: & so all the Townes Debts are cleared & p^d^: to this 7th day of ffeb^r^ 1659. All Towne aco^ts^ cleared to this day.

Note.—On margin against the preceding paragraph is this: "y^e^ 8s 3d for mats & 5s 9d due G: Cooper viz 14s 0d & Goodm: Dorchester his rate, w^ch^ is unpaid, cleares that, & is set of y^t^ way & so all is quit."

[Page 183]

Rich ffellows is ingaged to y^e^ Towne: (for taking off of his forfeiture of his Land w^ch^ he sold contrary to order by pmise) To supply y^e^ Towne w^th^ a sufficient horse for a Journey to y^e^ Bay this next Spring or Summer, when y^e^ Towne shall please to call for it:

There is of y^e^ Towne one Iron hooke & eye in y^e^ Post & gate goeing to y^e^ Training place also y^e^ Towne hath one Iron hook & eye at Tho Coopers howse.

This aco^t^ y^e^ old Select men gave in to y^e^ Towne 7th ffebr: 1659.

Consideration being had concerning our way of Raising rates whether to make any Alteration & what way to goe in for future after much Debate about it: it was agreed upon & Resolved by y^e^ Towne That hence forward all Town rates should be raised upon Land & Cattle: all Land & howsing to be vallued by y^e^ Select men in an equal & no indifferent way according as they shal Judge most equal & right fro: yeare to yeare if they so need of any new doeings w^tsoever: & according to theire valluation of mens land to Reckne it as so much estate w^th^ mens estate in Cattle: & mens estate

Digitized by Google

of howsing & Land & cattle being put together to raise y^e^ Rates thereby & cast up every mans Just pportion.

And it is ordered that all Cattle of all sorts shal be vallued or prized for making of Townes rates at y^e^ same price & according to y^e^ vallue w^ch^ y^e^ Country Sets upon y^e^ cattle by theire age. And that the Selectmen may know y^e^ age & number of new cattle wherby to take y^e^ right vallue of y^m^ when they are to make Rates thereby They shall make choise of one fit man yearly whom they shal appoint to goe thorow y^e^ Towne to take an aco^t^ of mens cattle, y^e^ age thereof according to law & to bring in to y^m^ a list of y^e^ Number of mens cattle of such & such severall ages.

[I—184]

ffebr. 1659. Voted by y^e^ Towne & ordered That y^e^ £60 to be allowed Mr Glover if he stay out y^e^ yeare: The Rate shal be made by y^e^ Selectmen according to this last order, & way of Rateing agreed on: And that Three quarters of y^e^ Rate be gathered & paid in as soone as it is made: the other quarter only to remaine in mens hands till about michalstide next & to be pd then, when it is called for:

Voted to allow Rich fellows Ten shillings w^ch^ he pd to Gutteridge of wethersfeild for David Chapins horse (w^ch^ was imployed for y^e^ Towne occasions about 2 yeares since.) The Towne granted to allow this Ten shillings to Rich ffellows upon his producing Gutteridge his receipt y^t^ he had Rec^d^ it of him, w^ch^ Receite was p^r^sented & Showne in y^e^ Towne meeting: Rich ffellows desyred a peice of Land in chikkuppy plaine in y^t^ w^ch^ is left in y^e^ lot w^ch^ was Miles Morgans lying at y^e^ end of p^t^ of y^e^ same Lot which he hath lately purchased of John Sackut, & pmises to release y^e^ Ten shillings due to him afors^d^ fro: y^e^ Towne: w^ch^ psell of ground being about 15 or 16 acres is by y^e^ Select men this 10th of feb^r^ 1659 Granted to Rich ffellows, pvided he set off & release y^e^ 10s afores^d^ due to him fro: y^e^ Towne w^ch^ he pmises to doe & accepts & receipts of y^e^ land on these tearms.

The lot of Rich Maunds (being in Mr Pynchons hand) by Rich Maunds selling it to him though forfeited by his going

Digitized by Google

away it was by y^e^ Select men confirmed to Mr Pynchon this 15th feb^r^ 1659 And by y^e^ s^d^ Mr Pynchon it is [ ] it is lying betwixt ye lots of Robert Ashly & y^t^ w^ch^ was Symon Beamon & Sold to Mr Pynchon.

[I—185]

March 5th 1659-60. At a meeting of y^e^ Select men: Miles Morgan Benja Parsons, Tho Gilbert: John Dumbleton: It is ordered, That swine w^ch^ are not shut up, & that keepe about y^e^ Towne, or w^th^in Two miles of y^e^ Towne: All such swine, shall be well & sufficiently Rungg, by y^e^ owners thereoff: (or at theire Cost & Charge) To prevent (as well) the rooting downe of ditches, & rooting up of y^e^ Commons or other hurts as y^e^ spoiling of meddows pastures & Cornfeilds: And if any swine above Three months old, shall be found after y^e^ 25th day of March yearley: w^th^out good & sufficient Rings in theire Noses, to p^r^vent theire Rooting: The owner of such swine Shall pay Three pence a peice for every Swine So found, though but in y^e^ Commons or streetes, But swine found in meddows, Pastures, Gardens, orchards or Cornfeilds w^th^out good & sufficient Rings as afores^d^: The owners shall pay Two shillings & Sixe pence a peice for every such swine above Three months old besides Sattisfiing all damadges done to any pson by any Swine. And though swine be Rung yet if they damadge any: The owners shall pay for such damadge or Trespase as theire Swine shall doe in Cornfeilds meddows orchards & gardens, pvided it be Judged by 2 indiffirent men: But y^e^ owners of y^e^ s^d^ ringed swine, shall or may, (& are hereby enabled to) Recover what ever damadge they so pay, from them, whose insufficient fence, they shall pve y^e^ s^d^ Swine came thorow: And it is further ordered That any Swine found in cornfeilds meddows,pastures gardens or orchards may be driven to y^e^ pound, not only for y^e^ Recovery of what damadges they shall doe, but also of y^e^ forfeitures for theire being unrungg, unless y^e^ owners of y^e^ Swine shal either pay y^e^ forfeitures & damadge, or ingage before witnesses to doe it, to y^e^ ptys Sattisfaction: And for Swine or any Cattle That are lyable to Poundadge who ever

Digitized by Google

[I—186] shall Pound them, They shall have foure pence a head, for y^e^ Poundage of them, And y^e^ pound keeper shall have 2d a head, for taking y^m^ in & letting y^m^ out of Pound. The Penaltys afores^d^, of 3d for swine found in y^e^ Comons or streetes unrung, to goe to y^e^ Informer, & if any shall refuse to pay it him So that he be put to call witness & to psecute it they shall then pay 6d a peice besides y^e^ charges: The other Penaltys of 2s 6d a peice for swine in meddows &c to goe halfe to y^e^ Informer & y^e^ other halfe to y^e^ Towne the informer being to Rec: it all & pay in halfe to y^e^ T. And all former orders about swine are hereby repealed except that for y^e^ Long meddow & y^t^ other for over y^e^ River:

Whereas divers offences arise, thorough defective ffences & different app^r^hensions Concerning y^e^ Sufficiency of fences betwixt pprietors It is therefore ordered that all outside ffences about meddows or Cornfeilds shall be substantially fenced, either w^th^ 5 railes, or Posts & Pales: or ditch foure foote & halfe broad w^th^ hedge on it, or otherwise according to y^e^ Judgment & sattisfaction of y^e^ veiwers, & that all ptitionall fences between lot & lot shall be ordered by y^e^ Select men in case of y^e^ disagreem^t^ of y^e^ pprietors & in case any damadge arise to others by y^e^ defect of fences, the pty whose fence is defective shal pay all damadges according as they shall be adjudged by y^e^ Select men or any deputed by them upon Complaint from any dammadged.

[I—187]

whereas there was an ancient order bearing date Jan. 24th 1638, requiring all that had ditches by y^e^ highway before theire dores to keepe y^m^ well scoured for y^e^ ready passadge of y^e^ water that it might not Pen up to flow the meddows. And after that in Decemb^r^ 1641 it was ordered that every Inhabitant should make a ditch y^e^ breadth of theire lots before theire dores, & such as had ditches made should scour y^m^ by y^e^ last of May or Penalty of five shillings, & whereas the s^e^ orders have not bin attended by meanes of w^ch^ neglect much damadge hath come to y^e^ Generalty if not to all y^e^ Inhabitants from y^e^ middle of y^e^ Towne upwards, thorough y^e^

Digitized by Google

water penning up & flowing of theire meddows: for Prevention whereoff for future & in psecution of y^e^ fore mentioned orders, & according to an order made in December 1656: It is further ordered That henceforward yearly, the severall Inhabitants or pprietors of y^e^ meddows from Mr Pynchons meddow downe to Henry Burts, shall keepe a good & sufficient ditch well cleared for y^e^ free & ready passadge of water, for w^ch^ end every pson the bredth of his meddow, (& from 6 or 8 rod up y^e^ meddow betwixt Mr Pynchon & Mr Holyoke) shal once every yeare sometime in May Scowre & cleare theire s^d^ ditches or water Passadges of Sand, dirt, wood, or any rubbish, So y^t^ y^e^ water may have free Passadge away w^thout^ penning up to flow y^e^ meddows: And this to be attended at such tyme in May yearely as that it may be done by the last day of May on penalty of [1—188] every pson neglecting to Pay five shillings to y^e^ Towne Treasurer, if not done yearly by y^e^ tyme, & that sufficiently cleared acording as shall be allowed of by Two of y^e^ Select men appointed by y^e^ rest: Every pson to attend it when y^e^ water shalbe turned away fot y^t^ end, by those that live uppermost or by agreem^t^ of y^e^ Major p^t^: & in case it shal be found undone after y^e^ first weeke in June every pson whose ditch or water Passadge is not then sufficiently cleared shall besides y^e^ first five shillings afores^d^ pay Three shillings four pence p weeke till y^e^ worke be fully done to Sattisfaction of y^e^ two Select men apointed, all w^ch^ Penaltys shall be duly Levied by y^e^ Constable p^d^ in to y^e^ Towne Treasurer: The Select men appointed for this yeare to se this done & to Judge of y^e^ Sufficient clensing of y^e^ water Passadge are Serjant Morgan & Benj Parsons.

Serja: Stebbins & Reice Bedortha are chosen veiwers of fences for y^e^ upper p^t^ of y^e^ Towne from the meeting howse upward.

George Colton & Jonathan Burt, for y^e^ lower end, fro: the meeting howse downeward.

Robert Ashly is chosen Sealer for weights & measures &c.

Sam: Marshfeild is allowed to keepe an ordinary or howse for Comon entertaine, & to sell wine, Liquor &c.

Digitized by Google

Agreed to p^r^sent these psons to y^e^ next County Court, y^e^ one to be licenced & y^e^ other to be Sworne & to psecute ag^t^ John wood for staying in Towne.

[I—189]

March 5th (59) Lett out to Thomas Noble, the Thirty acres of Towne land in chikkuppy plaine on y^e^ west side of y^e^ greate River, for the terme & space of Nine yeares from this p^r^sent 5th day of March 1659 upon y^e^ tearmes hereafter mentioned (viz) That he shall cleare & Plow up fifteen acres of ground w^th^in five yeares: or at least before his tyme be expired, But he is not to deface or breake up any of y^e^ meddow or mowing ground, but p^r^serve it for Hay. And for the Two first yeares the s^d^ Tho Noble is not to allow or pay any rent: But y^e^ Seven yeares following he is to allow or pay, yearly y^e^ rent or Sum of foure Pounds, the w^ch^ Sum of foure Pounds a yeare he is to pay in, unto y^e^ Select Townsmen or Towne Treasurer in good merchantable wheate, upon or before y^e^ first day of March yearly till y^e^ terme be expired: And in case y^e^ land should come to be fenced he is to doe his share of fence w^th^ other men. And he is to pay noe Rates, y^e^ Land being Rate free. And to this ingagem^t^ & agreement he hath set to his hand, this p^r^sent 5th of March 1659.

THO NOBLE.

Ordered that y^e^ Surveighours shall make a foote Bridge, over y^e^ Mill River in y^e^ most convenient place betwixt y^e^ Cartway y^t^ now is, & y^e^ old mill of Two Trees Joined together & so fastened or secured, that y^e^ floods may not Carry y^m^ away.

Also it is ordered that y^e^ Surveighors shall make y^e^ highway over y^e^ grt River that goes betwixt John Clarks & Mr Smiths Pikle: Passable w^th^ a Loaden Cart.

The Lower end of y^e^ Towne have Liberty to make a cart Bridge over y^e^ mill river above y^e^ old mill, & such as Joine not in making of it, if they shall make use of it, they shall allow or pay to y^e^ makers of it 3d p Load for Three yeares.

[I—190]

Digitized by Google

March 5th (59)

There is granted to Rowland Thomas 20 acres of upland at chikkuppe Rivers mouth, by his meddow there provided he continue 5 yeares in Towne.

Granted to Symon Beamon a wood lot of foure acres at y^e^ east end of Ensigne Coop^s^ woodlot pvided he continue 5 years.

Granted to John Dumbleton a psell of meddow on y^e^ other side of Pauccatuck brooke pvided it exceed not Ten acrs of meddow & that he continue in Towne 5 years.

Granted to Tho Stebbins the Pond in y^e^ long meddow betweene wheele meddow & his fathers lot, the breadth of his fathers lot & y^e^ ground there betwixt his fathers lot & wheele meddow. Also granted him Ten acres of land in y^e^ plaine above next above y^e^ Alotm^ts^ already granted there without y^e^ fence.

Granted (likewise) to Miles Morgan Ten acres of land there in y^e^ Plaine above.

There is granted to Laurence Bliss & Sam: Marshfeild & to each of them foure acres of Swamp over Agawam river in y^e^ howse meddow that Spang of land twixt y^e^ howse medo & Tho Mirick & Tho Bancraft to be y^t^ first & y^e^ rest of it to adjoine to it & run fro: Agawam River to y^e^ howse meddow.

March 26th 1660

At a meeting of Jn^o^ Pynchon J Dumbleton Benj Parsons Miles Morgan & Tho Gilbert. Henry Chapin is admitted an Inhabitant & Deacon Chapin acknowledges himselfe bound to y^e^ Towne Treasurer in a bond of £20 to Secure y^e^ Towne fro: any charge w^ch^ may arise to y^e^ Towne by y^e^ s^d^ Henry Chapin.

There is granted to Henry Chapin sixteene acres of land by Rowld Thomas on this side of chikkuppy river reserving full liberty to lay out highways & y^e^ most Convenient Passadge.

Sam: Ely is admitted an Inhabitant & Mr Elizur Holyoke acknowledges himselfe bound in a bond of £20 to y^e^ Towne

Digitized by Google

Treasurer to Secure y^e^ Towne fro: any charge w^ch^ may arise to y^e^ Towne by y^e^ s^d^ Ely or his family.

Nath Ely is admitted an Inhabitant.

There is granted to Jeremy Horton & James Warriner a neck of land on this side of chikkuppy river at Skepmuck of about 20 acrs that is to say each of y^m^ 10 acrs: James Warrinar his Ten acrs lys uppermost next y^e^ Comon passadge thorow y^e^ river; & lys along by y^e^ river side betwixt y^e^ River & y^e^ brow of y^e^ Hill, only he is to leave out a Sufficient cartway above it (over y^e^ river) or else to allow a Cartway thorow it, as shall be most convenient. Next to James warrinar, Westward downe y^e^ River lys Jeremy Horton his Ten acrs Bounded by y^e^ River North & Y^e^ brow of the Hill South: Also there is granted to each of y^m^ five acres a peice more, upon y^e^ Brow of y^e^ hill Homward, & adjoyning each of theire afores^d^ land, allowing a Common way most Convenient w^ch^ is granted y^m^ in lew of howse lots: this Grant confirmed 31 Decemb^r^ 1660, w^th^ Liberty for each of y^m^ to Build there:

[I—191]

At a meeting of y^e^ Towne August 27th 1660.

Mr. Holyoke was chosen Commissioner to Joine w^th^ y^e^ Select men for making y^e^ Countrey Rates this yeare according to order.

At y^e^ same Towne meeting Joseph Crowfoote ppounding his desires for Liberty to Build on his lot over y^e^ greate River at y^e^ Hay place, had Liberty granted him for erecting a Building or dwelling place there.

Also Tho: Gilbert hath Liberty granted him, for Building & dwelling on his Land, w^ch^ he hath bought of Benja Cooly at the Longmeddow Gate:

At a meeting of y^e^ Towne Decemb^r^ 12th 1660: It was agreed that Mr Glover should have y^e^ howse (wherein he now dwells) & Land belonging to it, during his Convenience among us to dispence y^e^ word of God: And that y^e^ Towne will repaire y^e^ fences & Set all things in goodd repaire w^ch^ he is so to keepe, & to leave y^m^ in repaire to y^e^ Towne when

Digitized by Google

Pvidence shall order his removall, by death or otherwise. And for his maintenance yearly: The Towne agrees to allow him £80 p anum: the getting his firewood, hay &c being to be borne out of y^e^ s^d^ £80 the yeare begins y^e^ 29th of Septemb^r^ 1660.

And y^e^ Towne agrees to pay for bringing up of his goods &c.

[I—192]

Decemb^r^ 31th 1660: By y^e^ Select men.

John Pynchon John Dumbleton Miles Morgan Tho Gilbert & Benja Parsons. Geo: Colton desiring liberty to Build on his land at y^e^ Long meddow: had Liberty granted him for erecting a Building or dwelling place thare

Rowland Thomas had y^e^ like liberty granted him, for Building a howse or erecting a dwelling place on his land at y^e^ mouth of chikkuppy River, on this side of chikkuppy River:

James Warriner, & Jeremy Horton have each of them liberty granted them, for dwelling, & erecting of buildings on theire land at Skipnuck on this side of chikkuppe River:

Whereas there was one acre of meddow on y^e^ mill river, w^ch^ Goodm: Ashly in relation to his keeping of y^e^ ordinary: & he was to leave it into y^e^ Townes hands when ever he should cease to keepe y^e^ ordinary: He having given over y^e^ ordinary: & y^t^ acre of meddow more or less now falling into y^e^ Townes hands: It is ordered that Sam Marshfeild (who now keepes y^e^ ordinary) shall have y^t^ acre of meddow with what overpluss belongs to it, if there be any, be it more or less: Sam Marshfeild shall have y^e^ use of y^t^ meddow for y^e^ p^r^sent & till y^e^ Select men or Towne shall otherwise dispose of it pvided he (y^e^ s^d^ Sam) be at y^e^ charge of measuring it & bounding it out, sufficiently & this is granted to him in relation to his keeping y^e^ ordinary & yet w^th^ Liberty to y^e^ Towne or select men disposing it as they se cause.

There is Liberty granted for Quince Smith his tarrying 2 months in Towne fro: y^e^ 18th of Decemb^r^ 1660 if he tarry longer it must be by a new Liberty fro: y^e^ Select men.

Digitized by Google

[I—193]

Decembr 31 (60) Observation being taken, of a greate neglect in many psons not bounding theire land by Sufficient marks wch neglect may occasion much Troble & disturbance in future tyme if not spedyly prvented: It is therefore ordered that every pprietor of land whose land is not fenced in pticular but lys in Common wth others, shall take care that before ye last of Aprill next, there be set on each side of his land at least two good stones, full an foote above ground, or else in ye stead of Stones a trench of three foote long & two foote wide & a foote & halfe deepe, (the Stones or trench to be set exactly ni ye front & reare) on penalty of paying five shillings for every distinct psell of land wch shall not be bounded as afores^d by ye last of April next ye 5s to be p^d by ye pty wch is defective, & if both ptys be defective in there neglect, then to be borne by both one to pay ye one halfe & ye other pty, ye other halfe according as ye Select men shall Judge: And that none may sét theire bounds ymse to ye offence of theire neighbour they are to require these yt Joine upon ym to goe wth them according to Country Law.

Octobr 8th 1660 according to order By ye Select men, there was granted a psell of Land at fresh water brooke, to Mr Pynchon: Geo Colton & Benj Cooly in pportion according as they carry on theire designe of keeping swine there, at fresh water river, In all forty acrs of upland there: wch is to say Ten acrs to each quarter p^t & so to be pportioned to ym to carry on ye qr p^ts, & this upon condition yt they doe wthin 2 years carry on theire designe of keeping swine there, if they faile in carrying on yt designe of keeping swine there wthin Two yeares, or such of ym as doe faile, they forfeit ye land & it remaines to ye other, or ym who doe keep swine there, or else falls to ye Towne if none carry on yt designe of keeping swine there. The designe of keeping swine there was accordingly carryed on & wthin ye tyme Limited, & continued till windsor cornfeilds eate up ye swine.

[Note.—On the margin of the preceding is this:] "To Geo Colton belongs 10 acrs & 30 acrs to Mr Pynchon who carryed on 3 qtrs."

Digitized by Google

[I—194 Blank—I—195]

At y^e^ Generall Towne meeting on y^e^ first Tuesday of ffebruary: (Being) ffeb^r^ 5th 1660.

There was a choice made of five Select Townesmen for ordering all y^e^ Prudentiall affaires of y^e^ Towne for this yeare enstueing: (viz) Mr Holyoke Deacon Chapin: Ensigne Cooper Serja: Cooly & Robert Ashly: who (by a full vote) have y^e^ same Power conferred upon them, as y^e^ Select men had last yeare:

Mr John Pynchon is chosen Moderator for all Towne meetings y^e^ yeare ensueing:

The Committy chosen for examening the Aco^ts^ of y^e^ Select men are: Mr Holyoke & Ensigne Cooper:

Mr Holyoke is chosen Recorder or clarke for y^e^ Towne y^e^ yeare ensueing:

Mr John Pynchon is chosen Towne Treasurer for the yeare ensueing:

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

Thomas Merrick & W^m^ Warrener are chosen surveyors for the High ways (belonging to this Towne) for the yeare ensueing.

Lawrence Bliss at this Same meeting is chosen to y^e^ office of a Constable for this Town for y^e^ yeare ensueing. who accordingly took his oath for the execution of his office:

And Benjamin Parsons is chosen for the Constables deputy to supply the Constables place in the Constables absence:

[I—196]

And at the same Towne meeting Thomas Merrick & Samuell Marshfeild were chosen Measurers of land for this Town (as need shall require) for y^e^ yeare ensueing.

Thomas Bancroft is chosen for a Searcher and Sealer of leather according to law for this Town for y^e^ yeare ensueing.

And whereas the Countrey Law enacts that noe house or cottage shall injoy y^e^ privelegges of any Comons w^ch^ shall be Sett up in any Township without consent of the Town; This Town doth order and depute the Select men in the

Digitized by Google

name & on y^e^ behalfe of y^e^ Town to allow or disallow any Such buildings.

Samuell Terry making claim before the Town to 10 acres that appropriated Land in the playne on y^e^ west side of y^e^ great River called Chickuppe playne, for y^t^ there was a grant to him of soe much land there, it was left to a Comittee of 6 men to consider what they should think convenient for y^e^ Town to doe in the case: the Comittee chosen were Ensign Cooper Nathaneell Ely George Colton Serjeant Stebbin Samuell Marshfeild & Elizur Holyoke who are to make return of y^e^ apprehension of y^e^ Towne.

Alsoe the said 6 men & mr Pynchon Joyned w^th^ them are to consider what way they Judge most convenent for raysing Town rates, for y^t^ the Town votes to alter from the way that was observed last [I—197] yeere: & the said 7 men are to make return of their app^r^hensions to the Town:

ffeb^r^: 12th 1660.

A Town meetinge being called to consider oi & conclude Some things not fully issued at the former meeting as concerning Samuell Terry his claime & the way of raysinge rates for y^e^ Towne. The Comittees chosen last meetinge to consider of these things, delivering y^t^ app^r^hensions. The Town by vote concluded to leave y^e^ busyness of Samuell Terry his claime to y^e^ Select men to consider of, & that if they See cause to give Samuell Terry Some portion of land they shall have liberty soe to doe, the Towne concluding they condiscend to him herein more y^n^ they need to doe:

And concerninge the way of raysinge rates for bearinge the Publike charges of the Town It is voted that such rates shall be raysed on houses land & liveinge Stock accordinge to their worth: houses & Lands to be prised by the Select me; liveing Stock to be prized by men chosen by the Select men from yeare to yeare. And the Towne concludes that hereafter swine putt up for fatting & killing shall not be prized for raysing Town rates: Alsoe that mens persons shal be vallued as soe much estate: vizt all men from 16 yeeres

Digitized by Google

& upward w^ch^ vallue of [I—198] persons shal be at £12 £16 or £20 accordinge to the discretion of the Select men: all men to come under one of those prizes, except such persons as shal be found impotent by reason of lameness or sickness or infirmity to be judged by the Select men:

Alsoe the Town concludes that for raysing Town rates men shal be assessed for their merchandizing and trading suitable to w^t^ trade they drive in the Towne, w^ch^ also is to be judged by the Select men.

The day abovesaid vizt ffeb 12th 1660

Thomas Day & Thomas Noble makinge Suite for land behind Chickuppe plaine on the west side of the great River 2 or 3 mile more or less from the River, There is granted to them 20 acres a peece halfe meddow & halfe upland y^e^ land lyinge together in those quarters where they can find it. this granted by y^e^ Select men:

The Select men chose for prizers of cattell for this yeere where by to make rates these men: vizt Nathaneell Ely Samuell Marshfeild & Thomas Miller:

And for veiwers of fences for this yeere they chose for the higher end of y^e^ Towne from y^e^ meeting house Rowland Thomas & Griffeth Jones & Thomas Gilbert & Tho: Bancroft for y^e^ lower end of y^e^ Town, from y^e^ meeting house.

[I—199]

ffurthermore there is granted by y^e^ Select men to Anthony Dorchester 10 acres of land on y^e^ backside of Chickuppe playne on the west Side of y^e^ great River w^ch^ land is to lye at or neere the backerend of certayn lotts w^ch^ were his own in y^t^ playne: this 10 acres is said to be form^r^ly granted to him: w^ch^ grant is now renewed:

There is also granted unto Ensigne Cooper Robert Ashley Samuell Marshfeild & James Warrener All the meddow y^t^ lyes uppon the North Branch of the next brook y^t^ runs into the great River below Agawam River the said 4 persons are to share equally those meddowes amongst them: Themselves also are to aggree where each mans share shall ly.

Digitized by Google

There is also granted to Samuell Marshfeild that land that lyes between Pacowsick brook & the last of those lotts granted on this side the said land is bounded by y^e^ great Riv^r^ west & the top of y^e^ hill East: provided that the high way be not p^r^judiced by this grant: & y^t^ any person may have liberty to fetch Stones from the flatts in the great River.

There is granted to Tho: Gilbert 10 acres of meddow on fresh water brook if there be soe much there above former grants.

[I—200]

There is also granted to Thomas Miller Rice Bedortha & Edward ffoster 6 acres of meddow to such of them lyinge on the same meddow or over the Same brook where Tho: Noble & Tho: Day have meddows granted to them: the first grants to be first laid out:

At a Town meetinge ffebr. 15 1660.

It being propounded this day as a matter of importance & very Convenent for the Towne that bounds were sett to this Plantation & confirmed by the Genll Co^r^te. It was by vote declared to be the desire of the Inhabitants. that the next Genll Cort be in humble wise petitioned to settle bounds for this Plantation: The Town desiringe that Our Northerly bounds may meet w^th^ the bounds of Northampton on the West side of y^e^ great River & w^th^ y^e^ New Town on the East side of the great River according as the bounds of y^e^ said New Town were laid out by the Comittee appoynted thereunto & the Southerly bounds to extend 20 poles below the place where mr Pynchon had a ware house according to an Ancient Conditionall grant of y^e^ Genll Co^r^te: Dated..... & Soe to run the bounds East from the Great River ffive mile: & fro: y^e^ Said Ware house place to [I—201] runn cross the great River, & to runne West as far as Woronoco is from Springfeild, takeing in also the Lands at Woronoco, (according the Genll Co^r^tes conditionall grannt concerning those lands) except y^t^ a plantation be sett up at or neere Woronoco; & then Worronoco to be dismissed fro: Springfeild; or if

Digitized by Google

Worronoco be absolutely taken away from us then to request the Corte to have ffoure miles in breadth granted westward from y^e^ great River: And in case y^e^ Corte shall not grannt five miles Eastward from the great River for y^e^ Townes bounds then to gett ffoure miles Eastward: Or if the North bounds wil not be granted as is above defined then to gett the bounds to be granted w^th^in two miles thereof: But the deputy is gott as much in all these respects as Co^r^te may be inclined unto: And Mr John Pynchon Ensigne Cooper Elizur Holyoke & Rowland Thomas are appointed to make a draught of y^e^ lands to be presented to y^e^ Co^r^te:

Whereas by an Order of the 12th of this Instant ffebruary It was concluded y^t^ for raysinge of rates for comon charges of y^e^ Town, mens persons should come under valluation w^ch^ valluations are to be reckoned w^th^ mens estates And y^r^ being Three prizes pitcht on to Sett mens persons at vizt £12 £16 or £20 It is now concluded to add a fourth prize vizt £8, leaving it for to y^e^ judgm^t^ of y^e^ Select to Sett mens persons at w^ch^ of those said prizes they judge most fitt.

[I—202]

ffebr 18th 1660.

Whereas Quince Smith had liberty of abode in this Town for 2 months, his tyme being now expired he was by the Select men this day warned to depart the Towne:

John Keepe desiringe entertaynm^t^ in this Towne as an Inhabitant his desires were granted by the Select men, y^e^ day above said:

March 13th 1660.

There is by y^e^ Select men granted to John Lambe ffoure acres of land lyinge by & adjoyninge to the west end of his lott in chickuppe playne on the West side of y^e^ great River the breadth thereof to be according to the breadth of his lott there & Soe to runn west till his ffoure acres are made up:

Also y^rs^ grannted to John Lambe a certayne parcell of meddow lying on the brook where Thomas Day & Thomas Noble have Some grannted them: w^ch^ grannt is to be to the number of ffoure acres if it be there & to lye Southward of

Digitized by Google

the meddow grannted to Thomas Day There were 2 acres more granted Jn° Lamb in y^e^ Same place.

There is granted to Benjamin Cooley & Thomas Gilbert 6 acres a peece of the wett meddow & low land on the back side & towards the lower end of y^e^ Long meddow if soe much be there undisposed of:

[I—203]

There is granted to Nathaneell Ely a peece of meddow on a gutter or little brook to 3 or 4 acres lying about a mile from the long medow: provided this peece of meddow be not form^r^ly grannted to any other: this meddow lyes by the path to Moheage:

There is granted also to Nathaneell Ely 10 acr of meddow lyinge on fresh water brook if soe much be there still undisposed of:

There is granted to John Keep ffive acres of meddow on fresh water brook provided all former grants of meddow there be first made good:

There is granted to Thomas Bancroft Abell Wright John Lumbard & Richard Sikes a parcel of land lying on y^e^ West side of y^e^ great River over agt y^e^ Long medow Something below George Coltons: w^ch^ Land hereby grannted lyeth between two brooks & is to runn westward fro: y^e^ River to a hill about 40 rodd westward: Thomas Bancroft to lye next to the Southermost brook Abel Wright next towards the North John Lumbard next him & Rich Sikes next him: they ffoure sharring there equally in threescore Acres of land if there be Soe much there or if there be not Soe much they are to divide the peece equally amongst them lyinge as is above exp^r^ssed:

[I—204]

There is grannted to Nathaneell Pritchard certayne parsells of meddow lying by his meddow on Cow Seek brook being in all the parcells about an acre: this upon measure proves two acres w^ch^ are granted him.

There is granted to John Bagg a parcell of land conteyning Six acres lying at the Reare of y^e^ 2d divission lotts neere

Digitized by Google

the cold Spring: A lott late of Symon Sackett lyinge on the South of it: & a lott of Obadiah Miller on y^e^ West & y^e^ Comons on the North: Also y^rs^ granted him a little narrow valley at y^e^ north end of his lott for his more convenent passage fro: his lott.

There is granted to Obadiah Miller Six acres of land lying west on y^e^ west side of the lott above said John Bagg:

There is granted to John Lumbard a parcell of meddow conteyning about an acre lyinge on Cow Seek above John Harmans meddow if it be there to be had:

There is granted to Henry Burt a parcell of Swamp land lying between the brook & his wett meddow Lot on y^e^ back side of y^e^ Long meddow.

There is grannted to William Morgan a parcell of land lyinge at y^e^ higher end of y^e^ playne over End brook between Miles Morgans lott & y^e^ great River: he is to have three acres of it bee there.—Will Morgan this land he surrendered to y^e^ Town upon an after grant.

There is granted to Robert Ashly Six acres of meddow on the back side of Chickuppe Playne w^th^in 2 or 3 miles of y^e^ great River where he can find soe much undisposed of.

[I—205]

Also thereabout in the woods is grannted to Griffith Jones ffoure acres of meddow if he can find Soe much undisposed of.

Also there is granted to Richard Exell 3 or 4 acres in those quarters if he can find Soe much undisposed of.

There is granted to Thomas Merick ten acres of upland on Agawam River joyninge to his three corner meddow: w^ch^ land is to lye 30 rod in breadth by his medow & Soe to runn into y^e^ woods to make up his ten acres.

There is also granted to Thomas Merrick a little parcell of meddow above the falls in y^e^ East branch of y^e^ mill River beinge about an acr.

Also y^rs^ grannted to him that peece of y^e^ Swamp y^t^ lyes between Agawam Riv^r^ & his own land & the brook y^t^ comes out y^e^ middle meddow:

Digitized by Google

Also y^rs grannted to Benjamin Cooley thirty acres on y^e East side of y^e Swamp over ag^t his house at y^e Long meddow w^ch Land lyes betweene two dingles & to runn from y^e brow of y^e hill backward into y^e woods Eastward till 30 acres be made up.

Also y^rs granted to Thomas Gilbert tweelve acres on the North Side of Benjamin Cooleys grannt above said extending to another dingle Northward.

Theres liberty grannted to Charles fferry to build on Widdow Harmans wood lott w^ch he Sayth he hath bought.

[I—206]

There is grannted to Robert Ashley liberty to build on his land towards y^e round hill:

Theres grannted to Thomas Day & Thomas Noble those little Spangs or peeces of meddow y^t lye adjoyning to y^r meddows lately grannted them behind Chickkuppe playne:

Theres granted to Elizur Holyoke twenty acres of upland adjoyning to his house meddow.

Theres granted to Thomas Bancroft about an acre of land more or less at the end of his wod lott to the top of y^e hill by the pyne playne.

Theres granted to Samuell Chapin a parcell of land at Worronoco beinge between Twenty & Thirty acres lyinge on the East side of y^e Second Brook y^t is on this side of Thomas Coopers farme there: & is to be bounded by the hills on the North & y^e River on the South: provided those lands shall be confirmed by y^e Co^rte to belong to this Town & y^t he purchase the said peece of land of y^e Indians: & he is not to hinder passage thorow it to those other lands beyond it.

There is granted to Thomas Cooper Twenty acres of upland & Swamp over Agawam River vizt from the West side of Thomas Stebbins his meddow: begining at y^e foot path y^t goes from John Leonards towards Wind Sor on the South part of the great hill & Soe to runn in length ffoure Score rod Westward. Also there is granted to him a little peece of meddow land on the west side of the Swamp. w^ch bounds Jn^o Leonards land bought of [I—207] Thomas Merick:

Digitized by Google

Also y^rs grannted to him a parcell of land for a way up the great hill from the outside of his owne little meddow aforesaid.

Also there is granted to Rowland Thomas 24 acres of land lying on the west side of y^e great River about halfe a mile below the highest falls in y^e great River y^r w^ch land lyes by y^e great River. Provided he pay for y^e purchase thereof as y^e Select men shall lott y^e price & provided that the Corte confirme it to be w^thin the bounds of this Towne: And he is to pay y^e measurer for measuring it.

There is also granted to Samuell Terry Two little peeces of land above the brook at the head of chickuppe plaine on the West side of the great River w^ch parcells of land conteyne Seaven Acres more or less: (See below)—Memorandum that the above mentioned grant of land to Samuell Terry is upon condition that he doe quitt & release all or any right w^ch he p^rtends to have in any land which lyes toward the lower end of the said Chickuppe playne w^ch land he pleaded to have been granted to him by the Plantation:

There is granted to William Brooks a parcell of upland at the higher end of chickuppe playne on y^e West Side of y^e great River: on y^e back side of the playne being the low land under y^e hills & is to run from the brook on y^e North to y^e lotts on the South: about ffourteen or fifteen acres.

[I—208]

There is granted to Jonathan Burt a parcell of wett meddow lying on Cow Seek brook between Nath Pritchards meddow and y^e meddow of Lawrence Bliss w^ch parcell of meddow contayne two acres more or less:

August 12th 1661.

At a Town meeting m^r John Pynchon was chosen for y^e Commissioner to joyn w^th y^e Select men in making the Countrey rate & to doe therein as the Law enjoynes.

Jan: 3d 1661.

At a meeting of the Proprietors of the land on y^e West Side of the great River:

Digitized by Google

It was agreed by the Proprietors of the land from the upper side of Abell Wrights lott to the Lower end of y^e^ neck to runn a fence from Agawam River to the great River for the securing of that feild: the fence to be a good sufficient fence of posts & rails, & this fence to be up & finisht by the middle of Aprill next: hereto agreed the Major part of the Proprietors of those lotts: vizt Samll Marshfeild, Nath: Ely, Rich Sikes, Jonath Burt, Lawrence Bliss, Abell Wright, Charles fferry, Nath Pritchard, Anthony Dorchester, John Lumbard, Widdow Bliss, John Matthews:

And on the same day it was by vote concluded & agreed by the Proprieto^rs^ of the land from that feild to the higher end of y^e^ 2d Divission & between [I—209] the said two Rivers to sett up a sufficient fence according to Order, from y^e^ great River to Agawam River: the fence to be sett up by the last of May next: and who soe shall be wanting in setting up his proportion of fence by y^t^ tyme he is to make at the flatts over Agawam River soe many rods of sufficient fence as he is defective in: this as a penalty fr his neglect: & yet also if he shal not sett up his proportion of fences as above said w^th^in a week after the last of May next he is to double that proporton of fence on y^e^ flatts: that is he is to doe twice soe much fencing on y^e^ flatts as is wanting in his proportion of fencing between y^e^ said two Rivers, in way of penalty for his neglect.

And John Dumbleton & Thomas Miller were appoynted to measure the length of y^e^ ground between y^e^ two Riv^r^s where the fence must run: & to cast up & tell every man what their proportion of fence is: As also to appoynt where such as are defective shall doe their fences on the flatts: as also to see y^t^ all the fence be sufficiently done: And every man is to sett up his fence, according as he dwells: they y^t^ live lowest in y^e^ Town, to begin first next the great River & Soe all y^t^ live on this side are to take y^r^ proportons successively: & then John Scott & Soe all upward to fall in according to y^r^ Order of dwellinge.

[I—210]

Digitized by Google

At a Meeting of the Select men Jan. 9th 1661.

It is by them Ordered that the high way by Goodman Cooleys lott at the higher end of the Long Meddow shal be ffoure rodd broad from the top of the banke by the great River.

Also it is ordered that the high way to the Round hill shal be Six rod broad at the South end of y^{t} hill: that is to say Six rod broad from the top of y^{e} bank or upland by the Hassoky meddow to y^{e} end of the Vpland lotts: And the Westerly range of y^{e} Said high way is to runn uppon a straight Course from y^{e} Round hill to y^{e} North end of the ditch fence of those lotts w^{ch} were Thomas Dayes.

Samuell Marshfeild propounding to & desiringe of the Select men for a confirmation of his deed of Mortgage from the Indians of theire lands w^{ch} deed y^{e} Indians granted him for his security of certayn debts y^{t} the Indians owe him: The Select men doe approve of Samuell Marshfeilds deed to all intents & purposes in y^{e} law in such case:

Theere is granted to m^{r} Hollyoke thatt small parsell off vacant land which Lyeth betwixt the small parsell off meddow which he bought off Thomas day Lyinge att the South end off 3 corner meddow what vacantt land Lyeth betweene thatt & the river off the upland lotts against the Same is granted to m^{r} Hollyoke.

[I—211 Blank]

[I—212]

At a Gen^{r}ll Town meeting ffebr: 4th 1661, being the first Tuesday in ffeb^{r}: the day Ordered for y^{e} Gen^{r}ll towne meetinge every yeere.

Mr John Pynchon was chose Moderator for y^{t} meetinge & for all Town meetings if he be p^{r}sent for y^{e} yeare ensueing:

Capt. Pynchon & Nathaneel Ely are chosen a Comittee to examine the acc^{o} of y^{e} Select men y^{t} now expire. And The Select men y^{t} were chosen for the yeere ensueing were:

Capt John Pynchon, Nathaneell Ely Elizur Holyoke

Digitized by Google

George Colton & Miles Morgan who are to order the prudentiall affaires of y^e^ Town:

Elizur Holyoke is chosen Town Clarke or Recorder for the yeere ensueing.

Capt. Pynchon is chosen Treasurer for y^e^ Town for y^e^ yeere ensuinge.

Lawrence Bliss Constable being desired to stand in his office till next August consented thereunto at w^t^ tyme he is to be dismissed of his office: And then another Constable is to be chosen for y^e^ yeare ffollowing from that tyme, And so yearly at y^e^ tyme of choosing y^e^ Comiss for Court. And Benjamin Parsons is chosen Constable for this yeere from this 4th of ffeb^r^ 1661. And it is voted & concluded y^t^ theire shall always be two Constables in y^e^ Town. One chosen every halfe yeere at the tymes above mentioned. And Benjamin Parsons took y^e^ Constables oath at this gen^r^ll meetinge.

Samuell Marshfeild & Jonathan Burt are chosen Surveyors of y^e^ high wayes of y^e^ Town & p^r^cinct y^r^ of:

[I—213]

Samuell Marshfeild & Jonathan Burt are also chosen Measurers of land for the yeer ensueinge.

John Dumbleton is chosen for a Surveyo^r^ of the high wayes to joyn w^th^ y^e^ two former.

Certayn proprietors of lotts in y^e^ wett meddow on this side y^e^ Round hill desiring that the Town lotts w^th^ theire lotts may be Soe altered or remooved for y^e^ Townes & y^r^ own convenience, that their lands may lye together: & that the Town lotts there in y^e^ meddow may also lye together: Ensigne Cooper Deacon Chapin & Miles Morgan were chosen a Comittee to veiw those lands & make report to y^e^ Town what they judge Convenient to be done therein for y^e^ Town:

The Select men chosen for this yeere have the Same power conferred upon them as the Select men of the last yeere had w^ch^ was the same as was granted in ffeb^r^ 1659:

The Town by vote concluded that the Select men y^t^ went out of their places this 4th of ffeb^r^ 1661 shal notwith Stand-

Digitized by Google

ing y^e^ expiration of y^t^ Office, make a rate for defraying such charges or debts, as are due fro: y^e^ Town to this tyme: & y^t^ they shall gather it in & deliver their acc^o^. to y^e^ Select men chosen this day for y^e^ yeere ensueing: And it was further voted that the said rate now to be made by the form^r^ Select men for charges already due Shal be made according to the acc^o^ of the last yeere prizing Stock & State for y^e^ Ministers rate:

See y^e^ next leafe for more Town Acts of this day vizt: ffeb^r^ 4, 1661.

[I—214]

At a meetinge of y^e^ Select men, ffeb^r^: 7th 1661.

Consideration beinge had in y^e^ first place about the rate for m^r^ Glover:

In order thereunto there were chosen for the prizinge of the liveing Stock of the Plantation: Ensigne Cooper John Dumbleton & Tho: Gilbert.

William Brookes having felld a parcell of trees for fenceinge stuffe (last winter) between the two brookes on this side Chicuppe playn, by reason of his weakness at the begininge of winter, he could not work them out, whereby the tymber is forfeited: It is ordered that such of y^e^ trees as noe other man hath bestowed work on shall remayne firm to y^e^ said William Brookes for two monthes from this tyme after w^ch^ Space of tyme it shal be lawfull for any man to take them in case he cleare them not away:

There is granted to Rice Bedortha Miles Morgan & Francis Pepper to each of them Six acres of land in y^t^ playne on this side Chickuppe playne: these lands are grannted for house lotts: also they are grannted upon Condition y^t^ the said Parsons build & dwell there or if they or eyther of them shall sell or any ways dispose of their lotts they shall not soe dispose of them but to such as will dwell there.

[I—215]

ffebr: 4th 1661.

And it is also Ordered & concluded that hereafter from yeare to yeare, the Selectmen shall cleare their accounts to y^e^ Town uppon the Genll Town meetinge in ffebruary: And

Digitized by Google

before they shall be accounted discharged of their trust, they shall soe performed such workes as for the Towne they have taken in hand though their yeere be expired: & y^{t} they shall take care to satisfy & pay such Debts as are due from y^{e} Town to particular persons w^{ch} debts they are to discharge by making a Town rate for y^{t} purpose if they have not otherwise of y^{e} Townes estate in y^{r} hands to doe it: And therefore they are also to gather in such debts as are due to y^{e} Town & to be paid wthin y^{r} yeare:

And it was further voted & concluded that their shall be but one prizing yeerely of Stock & estate for making of all Town rates: That prizing in ffebr or March yeerly for makinge y^{e} Ministers rate by, shall stand for those Select men to make the Town rate by, w^{ch} is to be made wth their yeere:

And it was further agreed y^{t} the way w^{ch} the Town the last yeere concluded of for making of rates, the Same shal be attended by the Select men this yeere & for future till y^{e} Towne doe alter it.

[I—216]

At a meetinge of the Select men ffebr. 19th 1661.

vizt Capt Pynchon, Nathaneell Ely, George Colton, Miles Morgan & Elizur Holyoke.

Liberty is granted to Abell Wright to build on his land bought of W^{m} Branch on y^{e} West Side of y^{e} great River.

Likewise to Henry Chapin liberty is granted to build on his land on y^{e} South Side of Chickuppe River.

There is liberty likewise grannted to Miles Morgan to build on his lott between y^{e} two brookes below Chickuppe playne on y^{e} west side of y^{e} great River.

There is grannted to Sergeant Stebbin a parcell of land of Six acres over the pond on the back side of the long meddow w^{ch} land is to joyne to y^{e} Southward of the meddow y^{t} was Samll Wrights, between the hills & the pond: if there be Soe much there undisposed of.

There is grannted to Robert Ashley a house lott of ffive acres between y^{e} two brookes below Chickippe playne on y^{e} West side of the great River provided that he build & dwell

Digitized by Google

there, or that he dispose not of the lott but to such as shall build & dwell there:

There is granted to Thomas Miller two & twenty acres of land over Agawam River above the 2d brook that is above Goodm: Leonards: also Eight acres more in the same place: this 8 acres is granted on condition that he resigne into the Towns hand his lott in y^e^ playne that is above 2d brooke: [I—217]

ffebr. 19, 1661.

There is grannted to Griffith Jones Twenty acres of land if he like to take soe much over Agawam River neere the land of Thomas Miller last mentioned this land lyes up the River fro: Tho: Millers land.

There is granted to John Dumbleton Richard Exell John Scott & Jn^o^ Henryson w^t^ land is between Agawam River & the 3d division & their lotts by y^e^ Cold Springe & the fence y^t^ is to be sett up from y^e^ great River to Agawam River. Jn^o^ Dumbleton & Richard Exell are to have three acres a peece to the others two acres apeece: Obadiah Millers lott neere y^e^ Cold Spring being the uttermost bounds Eastward of these grannts. John Dumbleton is towards y^e^ great River John Scot next him John Henryson next him Rich Exell next by Agawam River only high ways are to be allowed through these lands as need shall herein require in the judgm^t^ of y^e^ Select men.

There is granted to Charles fferry Six acres of land in y^e^ dingle called Tho: Thomsons dingle at the reere of Benjamin Parsons & Widdy Bliss their wood lotts:

There is granted to Goodman Colton along the Strappet of upland between the two ponds on y^e^ backside of the long meddow, lying on the West side of his own wett meddow there. Also there is granted him an acre & halfe or two acres of wett meddow lying over the pond at the Long Meddow, over the knap of the hill, that is by his own wett meddow, & it is to lye by Long meddow brook side.

There is grannted to William Morgan a house lott of ffoure acres, between y^e^ two brookes below Chickuppe playn

Digitized by Google

on y^e^ west side of y^e^ great River: provided he build & dwell on the lott, or that he dispose not of it but to such as shall build & dwell upon it. Also theres grannted him 20 acres of land fro: y^e^ River to the Hill. uppon this grant W^m^ Morgan surrendered his land in the playn above end brooke: [I—218]

ffeb. 19th. Rice Bedortha & Thomas Miller are appoynted to be veiwers of the fences for the higher end of y^e^ Town from the meting house & over y^e^ River: And Jn^o^ Clark & Samll Ely for y^e^ Lower end of the Town & down to y^e^ Long meddow:

Ensigne Cooper & John Dumbleton are appoynted to lay out the high ways from y^e^ 2d division Lotts to Chickuppe playne according to their discretion they are to doe it for place where & for the breadth thereof: Also a high way thorow y^e^ playne for convenency of y^e^ Proprietors of the lotts in y^t^ playne: also they are to examine whether any high ways on that side y^e^ River are p^r^judiced by fencing or plowing or otherwise: And they are to make return of their work to the Select men vizt of the wayes they lay out & how much they app^r^hend any way is prejudiced as afore said:

It is Ordered that the high way from y^e^ Town bridge by Thomas Bancrafts to Goodman Cooleys lott at the higher end of the Long meddow shall be ffoure rod in breadth: And the way is to lye where carts doe usually go: only it is to turne to y^e^ right hand on this side the first bridge & Soe y^r^ is to be made a bridge ov^r^ that gutter to make y^e^ way more Straight & to Save charge of repayring those bad places where y^e^ way has usually been:

Also the high way from y^e^ long meddow gate to y^e^ lower end of y^e^ Long Meddow shall lye where carts doe usually goe & is to be 4 rod in breadth from y^e^ gate till it turne from y^e^ River in to y^e^ lotts & thence to the bridge running the way mens lotts it is to be two rodd in breadth: this way is apoynted to be there on Condition that any supposed grannt of a way all along by the River side shall be voyd: And every man

Digitized by Google

is to have the priviledge of the herbage of the high way agaynst his lotts.

[I—219]

ffebr. 19th 1661. Benjamin Cooley & Benjamin Parsons are chosen to veiw & lay out a high way where they judge most convenient for a passage from y^e^ Mucksy meddow bridge at y^e^ long meddow to y^e^ woods on the backside of the said Long medow: And they are to lay out y^e^ way a sufficient breadth & to stake it out on both sides. Also they are to consider where George Colton may have convenient passage to his lott on y^e^ back side of the pond & to Stake it out for him.

There is granted to Cap. Pynchon Robert Ashley & George Colton that share of upland & meddow at Worronoco that was form^r^ly grannted to Jonathan & John Gilbert who forfeited their grannt of the Islands: these lands thus grannted are all the low lands between y^e^ River & the hills on y^e^ Northeasterly side of woronock River. And this grannt is upon condition that those lands be confirmed to y^e^ Town by the Genll Corte: & that the Grantees doe buy out the Indians right in the said lands here granted:

There is granted to Rice Bedortha a wood lott of ffoure acres adjoyninge to y^e^ west side of his house lott grannted him between y^e^ two brooks below Chickuppe playne: this being in leiw of a wood lott w^ch^ he challenges on this East side of y^e^ great River.

It being necessary that tymber for Coopery ware be secured till it be Seasoned & dry: It is therefore Ordered that what tymber John Matthews shall provide for drying such tymber as aforesaid shal be allowed to lye in y^e^ woods halfe a yeere longer before it is forfeited than other tymber may:

[I—220]

At a Town Meeting ffebr. 26, 1661

Vpon conference & Serious consultation, the Town by vote concluded it convenient & necessary that there should be all due consideration, concerning Settling the Townes in

Digitized by Google

this Western part of the Collony into the forme of a County: In Order whereunto Capt Pynchon Leiut Holyoke & Ensigne Cooper.....

[I—221]

ffebr: 26, 1661. At the same Town Meeting consideration being had of making more roome in the meeting house for better convency of peoples sittinge: It was voted & concluded y^t^ a gallery should be made in y^e^ chamber & that therefore the middle row of boards & justs are to be taken up & Seates made on both sides w^th^ as much conveniency as may be w^ch^ is left to y^e^ Select men & for an increase of Seates on the South side of y^e^ house the South doores are to be stopt up & two Seates made there for y^e^ women.

At a meeting of y^e^ Select men ffebr: 26: 1661 in y^e^ Afternoone vizt Capt Pynchon George Colton Nath Ely Miles Morgan Elizur Holyoke

There is granted to Rich Sikes a house lott of 6 acrs between y^e^ two brookes below Chickuppe playne, to lye next upper brooke together with a wood lott of 6 acres more these grannts being on condition y^t^ Rich Sikes doe build & dwell there or y^t^ he dispose not of y^e^ land but to such as shall build & dwell upon it.

Also there is grannted him 60 acres of land in Chickuppe playne next above Willm Morgan & y^e^ brooke

Next above Rich Sikes theres granted to Joseph Crowfoote 30 acrs fro: y^e^ River to y^e^ hill, if it be there to be had vizt between Rich Sikes & y^e^ brooke:

There is granted to Edward ffoster a house lott of 4 acres between y^e^ two brookes below Chickuppe playne on Condition y^t^ he build & dwell there or y^t^ he dispose not y^e^ lott but to such as shall build and dwell there.

[I—222]

At a meeting of the Select men: March 12th 1661-1662 vitz of Capt John Pynchon. Nathaneell Ely George Colton Miles Morgan and Elizur Holyoke.

Whereas William Morgan had a lott of 4 acres grannted to him between y^e^ two brookes below Chickupe playne on

Digitized by Google

the West side of y^e^ great River. This lott being laid out both inconveniently & contrary to y^e^ intent of y^e^ Select men in y^e^ said grannt They do further Order that Wiliam Morgans lott of 4 acres shall ly in length from the Northward to y^e^ Southward as the other lotts there laid out doe lye w^ch^ ffoure acres is to ly next to ffrancis Peppers lott & to range at the Northerly end of y^e^ lott w^th^ y^e^ other lotts in y^t^ little plaine: & is to be 16 rod broad at that end next the brooke & Soe broad at y^e^ River as to make up the 4 acres: & the Southerly end of this lott is to ly off from y^e^ brook as y^e^ other lotts doe y^t^ y^r^ may be a way to y^e^ next lott.

There is granted to Richard Sikes the rest of y^e^ land between William Morgans lott & y^e^ River to runn fro: y^e^ brook to y^e^ Reer of William Morgans lott.

Also y^rs^ grannted to Rich: Sikes about an acre & 1-2 more or les being a little peece of lowland on the South side of y^e^ first brook between the hil & y^e^ brook provided y^e^ high way be not p^r^judiced by it: Also there is grannted to Rich Sikes five acres of land by the brook at the South end of Chickuppe playn the end of this 5 acres is to butt on the way by Edward ffosters land in the bottom & is to be about 10 rod broad: These grants are on condition that he build & dwel on one of y^e^ lotts or y^t^ he dispose not of the land but to such as shall dwell on y^e^ lott.

Theres grannted of the Swamp land over Agawam River over ag^t^ the Indian ffort to Lawrence Bliss 7 acres to Elizur Holyoke 3 acre [I—223] to Richard Sikes flour acres & to Miles Morgan 3 acres: provided there be soe much und'sposed of otherwise they are to abate according to each mans proportion: Lawrence Bliss his share to lye first next to Tho: Bancrofts land: Elizur Holyoke in y^e^ 2d place Rich Sikes 3d Miles Morgan 4th: this grannt Lawrence Bliss is partly inreference to a grant to him Dec: 1659.

What land remaynes in y^e^ higher end of Chickuppe playn on y^e^ west of y^e^ great River above former grants is granted to Abell Wright & James Taylor provided it exceeds not 50 acres: This grant to Abell Wright is on condition he re-

Digitized by Google

sign up his lot over the great River ag^{t} the long meddow, vizt his 15 acres there: w^{ch} if he doe that 15 acres is granted to John Clarke.

In these lotts at the higher end of Chickuppe playn high wayes are reserved w^{ch} are to be laid out for tyme & place as need shall require in the judgm^{t} of y^{e} Select men:

It is ordered that there shall be a high way laid out to y^{e} house of Correction y^{t} is to be built ov^{r} y^{e} Meddow: & from thence to y^{e} lott that is next to Tho: Thomsons Dingle: And Capt Pynchon & Nathaneell Ely are appointed to lay out the said way, for place & breadth as they shall See cause.

There is granted to Symon Bemon 6 acres of land at Skipmuck for house lott neere his own land in y^{e} neck provided it be soe laid out as in the judgm^{t} of the Select men it doe not prejudice the laying out of other lotts in those lands thereabouts.

[I—224]

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

June 4th 1662.

At a Towne Meeting Purposely to Settle Some things about y^{e} Mill.

It is agreed that Mr Holyoke or his assignes shall well Grind wheat Corne of this Towne of Springfeild shall be brought to his Mill, & thereby furnish y^{e} Towne with Good meale for Ten yeares: except Something extraordinary doe Intervene to hinder, as fire or floods or extreme drought that makes water to faile thereby when as y^{e} defect is not by reson of y^{e} Banks or ditches being faulty, or the like & in case People are damadge to get meale from other Places by reson of this Mill being defective he y^{e} s^{d} Mr Holyoke to allow for it: In consideration whereoff y^{e} Towne doth ingage to allow y^{e} s^{d} Mr Holyoke y^{e} twelveth part of whatever Corne shall be ground at y^{e} s^{d} Mill for y^{e} terme of Ten yeares as afores^{d}:

And heretoe Mr Holyoke did Ingage himself in y^{e} Towne meeting viz to pforme what in this agreem^{t} concernes himselfe his heires or assignes: And y^{e} Towne did also by a full

Digitized by Google

& cleare vote declare theire asent to what in this agreem^{t} Concernes themselves: Moreover y^{e} Towne ordered this Agreem^{t} to be thus entered in y^{e} Towne book [I—225] And that Mr Holyoke should set his hand to it, thereby ingageing himselfe & his heires: And y^{e} Towne Deputed Mr. John Pynchon Geo: Colton: Robert Ashly Miles Morgan & Sam Marshfeild to set theire hands to it in y^{e} behalfe of y^{e} Towne, & theire hands being to it this Ingagem^{t} is firme to all intents & constructions in Law. According hereunto y^{e} aforementioned psons have hereunto Set theire hands this 4th day of June 1662.

Elizur Holyoke

John Pynchon
Georg coulton
Robert Ashly, his Marke — In behalfe of y^{e} Towne.
Miles Morgan, his Marke.
Samuell Marshfeild.

The Towne ordered & appointed Benjamen Parsons, Sam Marshfeild & Robert Ashly the Sealer, to make a Tole dish true & exact to y^{e} twelfth p^{t} of y^{e} bushell, & to Seale it wth y^{e} Towne seale.

[I—226]

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

June 4th 1662

Thomas Mascall of Windsor being by the Commissioners of this Town admitted into this Collony, is by the Select men admitted to be an Inhabitant of this Town.

[In the handwriting of John Holyoke.]

August 14th 1662:

At a Towne meeting warned by y^{e} Constable according to law: Deacon Samuell Chapin was chosen for y^{e} Commissioner to Joyne wth y^{e} Select men in making y^{e} Countrey Rate, & to doe therein as y^{e} Law Injoynes.

The Towne having ordered that at this meting in August yearly they would choose a Constable for y^{e} yeare ensueing: Did accordingly pceed to choise. And choose Ensigne Tho: Cooper Constable for y^{e} yeare Coming:

Digitized by Google

In refference to y^e^ order of y^e^ Gen Cort last May That the Inhabitants of these Townes on Quinectticot should pay theire Corne to y^e^ Countrey Rates not as y^e^ Court sets y^e^ price yearely but at such price as it passes among themselves The Towne conceiving it more hard for us than for other Townes in y^e^ Collony, & not to be according to Law, voted to send a petition to y^e^ next Gen Court for easing our Paym^t^ & y^t^ it may be according to Law: & Mr Holyoke is appointed to draw it up:

[I—227]

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

At a meeting of the Select Jan: 6th 1662

There was granted to Hugh Dudley a parcell of land contayning Six acres lying between the gen^r^ll fence y^t^ runs fro: the great River to Agawam River, & y^e^ lott of Obadiah Miller y^t^ lyes neere the cold Springe provided y^r^ be Soe much land there undisposed of.

There is grannted to Benjamin Parsons one acre more or less of wett meddow joyninge to Jonathan Burts meddow on the brook called Small brook over y^e^ mill River: this acr lyes up ward fro: Jonathan Burts medow the peece being granted him.

Theres granted to Benjamin Parsons 4 acres of the wett meddow on y^e^ back Side of y^e^ Long meddow joyning to Capt Pynchons meddow w^ch^ he bought of Alexander Edwards: this 4 acres runs to the hill on y^e^ East to y^e^ upland on y^e^ west & is said to be form^r^ly grannted to the said Benjamin Parsons

Theres grannted to John Keepe ffoure acres of wett meddow on y^e^ back side of y^e^ Long meddow if there be Soe much there undisposed of by former grannts vizt to Goodman Cooley

Theres grannted to Peter Swink, Capt Pynchons Servant y^t^ vacant land y^t^ lyes between the gen^r^ll fence y^t^ runs from y^e^ great River to Agawam River & Goodm: Muns lott Southward: this lott is to run 80 rod westward fro: the high way by y^e^ River: & is granted on condition y^t^ he live till his tyme

Digitized by Google

be expired & that he Settle his abode there vizt on y^e^ Said lott:

[I—228]

Jan. 6 1662 Agreed w^th^ Goodman Lamb to Ground Sill m^r^ Glovers barne: at 6d p foote: & for studd work 2d p foote: the Southerly grreat doore place is to be made up w^th^ a wall, only a doore is to be sett up wide enough for 2 oxen to goe out: also he is to doe all the tymber work for closing y^e^ walls & about the chamber floores till all be sett in good repaire w^th^ y^e^ great doores on y^e^ East Side for w^ch^ he is to be paid 2s 4d p day for his own work he is also to clap board the ground Sills to keep y^m^ fro: y^e^ weather: This work is to be done by the first of Aprill next if the frost shall not hinder.

Att a meting of y^e^ Select men Jan. 9th 1662. The Select men haveing agreed w^th^ Goodman Buell to sett up a Gallery in y^e^ meetinge house: Capt Pynchon ingageth to defray all the charge that concerns y^e^ work: To answer w^ch^ charge The Select men doe Order y^t^ Captayn Pynchon shal be paid by Such as shal be Seated there vizt 4s a pson w^ch^ is to be paid by those w^ch^ shal be Seated there w^th^ in two yeares: Such as shall not within two yeares pay for their Seates together w^th^ such as shall after two yeares be Seated there, shall pay twelve pence a peece each person for y^e^ 3d yeare & for every yeare after eight pence a yeere by each person unless they shall buy their Seates of him at four shillings 6d per Seate for y^e^ third yeare & five shillings p Seate for y^e^ fourth yeere or any yeere after.

[I—229]

There is granted to Goodman Colton & Goodman Cooley thirty acres of land to each person between the brooks called fresh water brook & grape brook high ways to be reserved as the Select men shall appoynt: this grannt is on Condition that they or theirs build & Settle thereupon w^th^in five yeeres.

And Capt Pynchon hath thirty acres of land grannted him on the South side of ffresh water brook by the brook: & he is to have the priviledge of y^e^ said brook from y^e^ great River

Digitized by Google

to y^e high way not p^rjudicinge the high way: this grannt is on Condition y^t he build a Saw Mill here or w^thin five yeeres fro: the date next before written:

There is liberty grannted to Nathaneell Burt to sett his fence on y^e top of y^e hill y^t is on the east of his meddow w^ch lyes on y^e back side of y^e Long Meddow: & y^e land y^t he Soe takes in w^th his Meddow is grannted to him for his property:

Theres grannted to Charles fferry three acres more adjoyning to his Six acres on y^e dingle called Thomsons Dingle:

There is grannted to William Warrener, Thomas Noble Thomas Day Samuell Terry & Abell Wright Six acres a peece above y^e fence that runs fro: the great River to Agawam River, leaving a high way of eight rod broad between y^e great River & the lotts: There is also a high way to be laid out here the Select men think fitt to pass to y^e Comon on y^e Reere of the Said lotts: their lotts also are to run 80 rod fro: y^e high way by y^e great River. William Warreners lott to lye first towards y^e generall fence ye rest are to lye as themselves shall agree: this grant is on condition y^t they or theirs build & settle there w^thin five yeeres.

[I—230]

At a meeting of y^e Select men Jan 30 1662. There is grannted to James Taylor an allotm^t of Six acres next adjoyning to y^e northerly side of those lotts before mentioned abutting on y^e high way by the great River & run back westward 80 rods provided he build & settle thereupon w^thin five yeeres from this tyme:

There is also grannted to John Lamb an allotm^t of Six acres on y^e South side of the great hill byond the lotts formerly granted: w^ch lott is to be 12 rod broad & to ly a little way upon y^e side of y^e hill: This grannt is on Condition y^t he build & Settle there upon w^thin five yeares from this tyme according y^e grannts above mentioned: This lott of John Lambs was allowed to W^m Hunter (as afores^d) to settle & Build on, who accordingly built & settled there w^thin y^e tyme afore mentioned, & so y^e grant stands good & firme to y^e s^d W^m Hunter & his forever.

Digitized by Google

[I—231]

At the Generall Towne Meeting ffebr 3d 1662 being the first Tuesday in y^t^ month y^e^ day appoynted & Ordered for y^e^ Genll meetinge of the Inhabitants for choyce of Select men & other officers

Capt Pynchon was chosen moderator for this meetinge & for all Towne meetings this yeere ensueing if he be p^r^sent there at.

And the said Capt Pynchon, together w^th^ Benjamin Cooley Robert Ashley Ensigne Cooper & Samuell Marshfeild were chosen for y^e^ Select men for y^e^ yeere ensueinge who have power to order the Prudentiall affaires of y^e^ Town.

And Miles Morgan is chosen Constable to y^e^ Towne for y^e^ yeere ensueing & took his oath accordingly

And Elizur Holyoke is chosen Town Clarke or Recorder for y^e^ yeere ensueinge.

Also Ensigne Cooper is chosen to be Clark of y^e^ Writts who is to be p^r^sented to y^e^ next County Corte for y^r^ approbation.

And Lawrence Blis & John Lamb were chosen Surveyors for y^e^ high ways for y^e^ yeere ensueinge

And Samuell Marshfeild & Jonathan Burt are chosen & ordered to continue in y^r^ office of Measurers of land for y^e^ Town this yeere ensuing.

[I—232]

At the Same Gen^r^ll Town meeting ffebr 3 (62) It is ordered & voted in reference to Ordinary Town meetings there shal be three days warninge thereof given to all the Inhabitants or proprietors of land in the Town that is to say the day of warning to be accounted for one & the day of appearance for another. And that men may not faile of haveing warning of Town meetings, Hugh Dudley being willinge is appoynted to give men warning thereof, by leaving word at mens houses or places of usual abode & if they are not at home he is to leave word for y^m^ at the next neighbo^r^s: And for his paynes he is to have 3s a tyme for every meeting soe warned. And that Town meeting warned by y^e^ Constable

Digitized by Google

in August yeerely shal be accounted a Legall Town meeting for any Town affaires provided there are One & Twenty of y^e^ Inhabitants present: And for y^e^ Generall Town meeting in ffebruary yeerely men are not to expect any warninge.

There is by y^e^ plantation grannted to John Riley a house lott adjoyning to y^e^ South side of John Lambs house lott lying on y^e^ west of y^e^ great River by the great hill y^t^ is by the way to the playn called Chickuppe playne: this lott thus granntted on Condition y^t^ he build & Settle y^r^ upon w^th^in five yeeres from this tyme:

And adjoyning to his lott Southerly there is granted to William Brookes a house lott of Six acres: 12 rod broad & fronting on y^e^ highway by y^e^ River & on y^e^ Same Condition as the last afore mentioned.

[I—233]

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

At a meeting of y^e^ Select men J Pynchon: Tho Cooper: Robt Ashley Benja Cooly & Sam Marshfeild ffebr 23d 1662 The Constable being p^r^sent Sam Marshfeild was chosen sealer for weights & measures for This Towne, for y^e^ p^r^sent & till another shall be chosen & sworne: & Ensigne Cooper is appointed to prsent him to next County Court that he may be sworne according to Law:

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

At y^e^ same meeting of the Select men: William Hunter was admitted an Inhabitant of this Town and John Riley & John Henrison doe bynd themselves their executors & administrators to y^e^ Town Treasurer & Select men or eyther of them, in a bond of Thirty pounds, to secure the Town from the said William Hunter or any of his family. Witness their Hands this 23d of ffeb^r^ 1662-63.

The mark of John Henrison

The mark of John Riley

Witness to this engagem^t^ from John Riley & John Henrison are Elizur Holyoke Reco^r^d^r^

Joseph Pynchon

Digitized by Google

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

By ye Select men: ffebr 1662. prsent: J Pynchon: Tho Cooper Benja Cooly Robert Ashly Sam Marshfeild:

Anthony Dorchester: Jonath Burt & John Clark, are chosen prizers to prize ye Living Stock of ye Plantation for making ye Rates of the Towne, the yeere ensueing. ye estimates whereoff they are speedyly to bring in to ye Select men.

Nath Pritchard & Antho Dorchester are chosen Veiwers for all ye fences fro: ye meeting howse downe to ye Lower end of the Long meddow. And Wm Warrinar & John Riley are chosen Veiwers fro: ye meeting howse upward & over ye River:

[I—234]

May 11th 1663. At a Town meeting it was by the Inhabitants voted & concluded that whereas the Select men have formerly had power to make grannts of lands in the Plantation, Henceforward & till the Town shall otherwise Order it the lands of the Plantation shal be disposed of these Seven men hereafter mentioned vizt Capt Pynchon: Ens: Cooper: Benjamin Cooley: George Colton Rowland Thomas Miles Morgan & Elizur Holyoke & for ye prsent.

In reference to a formr Order concerning Inmates it was now further Ordered that if any person shall entertayn any Inmate or Inmates after they have been in the Town one month wthout consent of ye Select men they that soe entertayne them shall be liable to forfeit to ye Town 20s for ye first default & 20s p month for soe longe as they shall entertayne them: & besides if they shal neede releefe in the tyme of their abode in the Plantation then he or they that entertayne them shall be liable to be rated by the Select men for the releefe & mayntenance of such persons accordinge to ye judgmt & discretion of ye Select men.

[I—235]

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

May ye 11th 1663. At a meetinge of the Comittee chosen by the Town for the distribution of the lands of the Planta-

Digitized by Google

tion vizt both the lands at Worronoco & other lands belonging to y^e^ Plantation: They granted as followeth:

Imprimis Thomas Miller desireinge that he may have in full possession that wett meddow over the great River at the backward end of the 2d devision w^ch^ meddow he hath the propriety only of mowinge & feeding but not to fence it from his neighbo^rs^ use: There is now grannted to him that soe much of the meddow as is on the Southward Side of the Comon fence w^ch^ runs from y^e^ great River shal be his absolutely provided he relinquish his right in the rest of y^e^ Meddow y^t^ is w^th^out that fence by virtue of his form^r^ grannt:

There is grannted to Tho Noble & Abell Wright five acres apeece of Meddow lying in a wett meddow beyond y^e^ Mill River about 3 qrters of a mile Southward of Thomas Bancrofts:

[I—236]

May 11th 1663. Also there is granted to Lawrence Bliss Six acres of Meddow w^ch^ was form^r^ly grannted to Deacon Wright: this meddow is in y^t^ meddow comonly called Watchuett:

Likewise to Richard Sikes Samuell Bliss & Edward ffoster there is grannted to each of them ffoure acres in y^e^ Same wett meddow.

Also there is granted to Samuell Bewell of Windsor thirty acres of land at Worronoco w^ch^ land is to ly next beyond Ens: Coopers land there: & is to extend from y^e^ River Southward to y^e^ Brooke Northward: also theres grannted him ffoure or five acres of the wett meddow over that brook if it be there to be had:

The rest of the land y^t^ lyes between Samuell Bewells 30 acres & the hill Westerly is grannted to Tho: Day: this peece of land also is to extend fro: y^e^ River South^r^ly to y^e^ Hill North^r^ly:

These grants of land at Worronoco are uppon Condition that the Granntees doe build & Settle themselves & their famlyes there w^th^in three yeere & continue uppon it foure yeere longer:

Digitized by Google

And whereas it is said that mr Whittinge layes claime to Some Lands at Worronoco, there is granted to y^e^ said m^r^ Whittinge ffty acres of land there on the South side of the River. This grannt is on Condition [I—237] that m^r^ Whittinge doe quitt any further claime in any lands there about; alsoe y^t^ he cleare y^e^ Land by purchase of the Indians of the Indians right, & that he or his doe settle there in five yeere fro: this tyme:

Also there is grannted of the lands at Woronoco on y^e^ South side of the River:

To John Holyoke 50 acres, to Deacon Chapin 30 acres.

To Thomas Stebbins 30 acres, to John Horton 30 acres.

To John Bliss 30 acrs, to Samll Terry 30 acrs.

And to m^r^ Daniell Clarke of Windsor 40 acrs. This grant to m^r^ Clarke is on condition that he come & settle there in his own pson w^th^in 3 yer from this tyme: & that he purchase his said portion of land of the Indians:

The rest of the grannts vizt to John Holyoke, Deacon Chapin Tho: Stebbin John Horton Samuell Terry & John Bliss are upon condition that they purchase y^e^ land of the Indians w^th^in 3 yeare & that it be not intanglem^ts^ to m^r^ Whiting or any others & that they goe thither to Inhabit & dwell on y^e^ land for y^e^ space of ffoure yeeres & if they or any of them shall dispose of their said parcell of land w^th^in the yeeres premised it shalbe to such as the Selectmen of Springfeild shall approve off.

[I—238]

At a Town Meeting July 23, 1663. The Constable having received a warrant fro: y^e^ Treasurer to assemble y^e^ Inhabitants in the next Month to choose a Commisson^r^ to Joyn w^th^ y^e^ Select men for making y^e^ Countrey Rate He ppounded it, to choose y^e^ s^d^ Commission^r^ at this meetin w^ch^ was agreed too: And y^e^ Towne choose Mr Elizur Holyoke for Comission^r^ to Join w^th^ y^e^ Select men for assessing y^e^ Inhabitants according to Law: this p^r^sent yeere:

August 1st 1663 Josias Chapin is by Select men admitted to be an Inhabitant of this Towne: And his father Samuell

Digitized by Google

Chapin acknowledgeth himselfe bound in a bond of twenty pounds to save the Towne harmless in respect of any charge y^t may accrue to this Towne by reason of his said Son Josias:

August 3 16663 At a meeting of y^e Comittee chosen by the Town for the giving out of Lands belonging to y^e Plantation:

There is grannted to Josias Chapin above mentioned twenty acres of land: w^ch land is to lye on the South Side of Rowland Thomas his land vizt in that little playne that is Southward fro: the said Rowlands land & house neere Chickuppe River: & it is to be bounded by the high way Easterly & the great River westerly & the Comons Southerly: & joyning to Rowland Thomas his land Northerly:

[Mistake in paging in original book.—I—241]

ffebr: 8th 1663 At a Meeting of y^e Comittee chosen for y^e grannting or destributing of lands vizt Deacon Chapin Nathaneell Ely George Colton Benjamin Cooley Rowland Thomas Thomas Miller & Elizur Holyoke:

Richard Sikes desiring Land on Pacowseek brook theres grannted him 30 acres lying downward from Benjamin Cooley: & y^e Measurer vizt Nath Ely & Ben: Cooley are appoynted to bound y^e land.

Also Severall of the Inhabitants appearing & desiring Some land in a certayne neck of land called by the Indians Ashkanunsuck by the north side of Agawam River neere halfe y^e way to Worronoco there was grannted unto these as hereafter followeth: To Thomas Day the number of 20 acres.

To Abell Wright 40 acres: To John Bagg 30 acres.

To John Lamb 20 acres. To Samuell Bliss 40 acres.

To Charles fferry 20 acres. To Samuell Terry 20 acres: [S. T. Surrendered ffeb. 1 64]

To John Harman 40 acres. To Samuell Harmon 40 acres.

To Jonathan Taylor 20 acres: All w^ch said grants of Land in y^e said neck of land are on Condition that within three

Digitized by Google

yeeres from y^e^ end of May next they fence y^e^ land & improve one acre for each ten acres Soe grannted. These grannts of land are to altogether in one intire yeere Soe as not to hinder from coming to y^e^ Comons about them: And the Grantees have liberty to fence y^r^ land Soe as be for their best advantage though the fence take in more y^n^ their grannts. [I—242] And if the Proprietors of that land cannot agree for the Order of the lying of y^r^ proportions they are to be determined by those who shall have the power of distribution of lands in y^e^ Towne at the tyme when the Grantees shall goe to have their proportions laid out.

Thomas Mirack & David Ashley, Also Ensign Cooper in the behalf & at the request of m^r^ Timothy Mather of Dorchester desiring Some lands at Worronoco theres grannted to Thomas Mirack 30 acres; to David Ashley 30 acres & to m^r^ Mather 40 acres there. Those grannts are on the same tearmes & conditions as former grannts there y^t^ is to say that they purchase (or pay for the purchase of their proportion of) the Land of the Indians with in three yeeres tyme & that it be not und^r^ intanglements to m^r^ Whiting or to any other, & that the said Grantees go thither to Inhabitt & dwell ffor y^e^ space of ffoure yeeres: And if they or any of them dispose of any of y^r^ pportions w^th^ in y^e^ yeeres p^r^mised it shalbe to Such as y^e^ Select men of Springfeild shall approve of. Also form^r^ grannts there are first to take place before these now grannted:

There is granted Thomas Miller 10 acres of land at Paucautuck towards Worronoco to joyne to that w^cn^ was Jn^o^ Dumbletons Soe to be made up 10 acres on y^e^ East^r^ly Side of that Brooke: not to hinder high wayes. Also theres grannted the said Thomas Miller [I—243] ffoure acres of land joyning to his form^r^ grants of thirty acres over Agawam this 4 acrs is to lye by y^e^ River above y^e^ form^r^ grannts:

Theres grannted to Jeremy Horton and James Warener upon y^r^ desires liberty to sett their fence where they may for y^r^ best advantage on the other side of Skipmuck when they

Digitized by Google

fence their land there: And that they shall have the land that shall lye between y^e^ said fence & y^r^ land in y^e^ Meddow:

Theres grannted to Samuell Ely 3 or 4 acres of Meddow upon y^e^ Long meddow brooke Easterly of the Cart way: lying in severall peeces: if it be there undisposed ot.

There's grannted to Rowland Thomas 14 acres of land between his lott at Skipmuck & the hill on y^e^ South East & the Swamp Easterly.

There's grannted John Mattthews 20 acres of land some where on y^e^ plane neere Nath: Pritchards meddow on Pacowseek brooke.

There's grannted to George Colton & Benjamin Cooley 10 acr^s^ a peece of Meddow in y^e^ woods beyond fresh water brooke East of Pequitt Path: Provided if it prove to be on fresh water brook or brookes or gutters y^t^ run into y^t^ brook: then former grannts on y^t^ brook shall first take place:

There is grannted to Rowland Thomas 6 acres of the low land on hog pen dingle below y^e^ place where the hog pen was:

[I—244]

There is grannted to Goodman Colton 10 acr^s^ of land adjoyning to y^e^ Norwesterly Side of his land between fresh water brook & grape brook & after that lyes Benjamin Cooleyes 30, & then if there be soe much land between those brookes not p^r^judicinge high wayes theres grannted to Benjamin Cooley & Nathaneell Ely 30 acres apeece: if otherwise yet soe farr as it will reach though less than 30 acres apeece: On the margin is this: "These 3 parcells of land vizt 30 & 30 & 30 acr^s^ are Ens: Cooleyes."

Theres grannted to John Horton 10 acres of land at Worronoco on the Same tearmes as the grannts on y^e^ form^r^ leafe. And form^r^ grants there are first to take place:

Theres grannted to William Branch y^t^ land y^t^ lyes between y^e^ side fence of y^e^ playne above end brooke & y^e^ hill by the cartway y^t^ leades from the Round hill to y^e^ New bridge: the North^r^ly bounds to be from the higher side of Deacon Chap-

Digitized by Google

ins Lott in y^e^ playne & Soe w^th^ a straight Course to End brook 10 rod below y^e^ place of y^e^ Old bridge:

Benjamin Parsons desires a little peece of Meddow a little above the bridge y^t^ is in y^e^ way to y^e^ Swamp called John Matthewes his Swampe Two acres is grannted him if there be Soe much there undisposed of:

Theres granted to Abell Wright 4 acr^s^ of meddow at those Meddowes on y^e^ Mill River called the Worlds End in lieu of y^t^ grant of meddow last yeere w^ch^ he surrendered to y^e^ Town:

[I—245]

There is grannted to Deacon Chapin the land between his low land at Worronoco & the top of the hill around the North & Easterly Sides thereof Provided it be noe p^r^judice to any wayes y^t^ may be laid out there:

There is grannted to Nathaneell Ely a peece of upland lying by Chickuppe Riv^r^ Side a little above Rowland Thomas his land & it is to be bounded North^r^ly by the River from the first brook above the said Rowland Thomas his land & Soe downward the River to about y^e^ head of little Iland by y^e^ Riv^r^ Side: the South Easterly bound is y^e^ South Easterly Side of y^e^ little Swampe: the East bound is y^e^ Side little brook: twenty acres is here granted y^e^ Said Nath: Ely if it be there to be had leaving a highway of 8 rod broad between Rowland Thomas his land & this grannt:

Theres grannted to Richard Exell about an acr of meddow about a quarter of a mile above the block bridge in y^e^ way to Worronoco.

Theres grannted to William Hunter y^t^ land y^t^ is betweene his home lott & the top of y^e^ hill North^r^ly to y^e^ first dingle westward:

There's grannted to Henry Chapin an Addition (to his home lott at Chickuppe) of 7 or 8 acres between the hill South Easterly & his Lott if it be there to be had: & the high way between Henry Chapin & Josias Chapins land from Rowland Thomas his house to y^e^ Townward is to be ten rod broad:

[I—246]

Digitized by Google

At a meeting of the Select men ffebr. 22th 1663 vizt Deacon Chapin Nathaneell Ely George Colton Rowland Thomas & Elizur Holyoke

The Select men considering the great damage done to y^e^ glas windowes of y^e^ meeting house by childrenes playing about y^e^ meeting house. They doe Order y^t^ if any persons children or others Shalbe found playing at any sports about y^e^ meeting whereby y^e^ glass windowes y^r^ of may be endamaged Such persons shalbe liable to a fine of 12d a peece for each tyme they shalbe found soe playing, w^ch^ fine is to be paid w^th^in 3 days after such default: & if the Governo^rs^ of any youth y^t^ Soe offend shall refuse to pay the said fyne such youths shalbe liable to be whipt by the Constable before 3 or more of y^e^ Select men who shall determine y^e^ number of stripes to be inflicted & if any other person Soe offending shall refuse to pay y^e^ sayd fyne as aforesaid they shalbe liable to y^e^ like punishme^t^ as aforesaid & all such fynes shall goe one halfe to y^e^ Informrs & the other halfe to y^e^ Select men for the use of y^e^ Town in bearing publik charges.

At a meeting of y^e^ Select men vizt Deacon Chapin Nath Ely George Colton Rowland Thomas & Elizur Holyoke on y^e^ 2d of March being lecture day they chose veiwers of y^e^ fences of y^e^ Plantation: vizt Robert Ashley & Jonathan Burt for the home lotts & Meddowes before y^e^ Town & the 3 Corn^r^ & the playne above 3 Corn^r^ Medd: & for the feilds over the River vizt right over & the playne called Chickuppe: John Dumbleton & Thomas Miller: & for the Long Meddow John Keepe & Nath: Burt. All whom are to attend the Order [I—247] of the Towne that concernes such officers as it is extant in y^e^ booke:

	£	s	d
Aprill y^e^ 6t 1664. Received of Thomas Noble by J: Henrison for rent of y^e^ land at Chickuppe playne 6 bush of wheat laid in m^r^ Glovers chamb^r^	01	01	00
Recd of Tho: Noble by J Riley on y^e^ same acc^o^ 1 bu. wheat layd also	00	03	06

Digitized by Google

Recd of him by his paying M: Morgans w^{t} was due fro y^{e} Town 1664.....00 14 00
& w^{t} was Due Tim: Cooper.....00 07 00
& w^{t} was Due from y^{e} Town fro: W Warrener..00 04 00
Elizur Holyoke carted fencing Stuffe 1 day for m^{r} Glover 00 06 00
ffor w^{ch} he accounts himself paid in stopping 5s 6d w^{ch} he owed Jn^{o} Henryson who was to pay Soe much for Tho: Noble for rent of the land at Chickuppe yet it is acc^{o}ted as Recd of Tho: Noble.
Recd of Tho: Noble 6s for y^{t} he paid Lawrence Bliss Soe much for carting Stone for m^{r} Glovers barne: 00 06 00
Recd by 1 fox killed by Tho Miller & 1 by Joseph Warrener turned ov^{r} to Tho: Noble.....00 02 00
Recd by his paying Rowl^{d} Thomas for y^{e} Town 9s 2d w^{ch} was due to said Rowl.....00 09 02
Recd by his paying arest of Anth Dorch Town rate.....00 05 05
Recd by his payin Deacon Ch: w^{ch} y^{e} Town owed him.....02 00 00
Recd by his paying E: Holyoke w^{ch} y^{e} Town owed him for writtinge.....00 16 00
Recd by his paying Ja: Chapin w^{ch} y^{e} Towne owed for 2 foxes.....00 02 00
Recd by his paying Sam: Bliss for w^{t} the Town owed him for 2 voyadges wth his horse....02 02 00
Recd by his paying Ens: Cooper for the Town..00 01 08

[I—248]

May y^{e} 5th 1664. At a meeting of y^{e} Comitttee chosen for y^{e} granting out of lands vizt Deacon Chapin, Nathaneell Ely, George Coulton, Benjamin Coooley, Rowland Thomas, Thomas Miller & Elizur Holyoke

There was granted to Richard Sikes Richard Exell John Scott & John Riley ffoure acres of meddow to each of them lying neere the great pond on y^{e} back side Chickuppe playne

Digitized by Google

on y^e^ West side of y^e^ Great River. this grant is on Condition that they cleare ye purchase suitable to such proportion of land: the Measurer is to begin at the head of y^e^ Meddow by the Pond & Soe to take it as it comes:

Theres granted to Samuell Marshfeild twenty acres of land on y^e^ South Side of Agawam River joyning to Southside of Ensigne Coopers Land on the hill by y^e^ Meddow & to run equall in length Eastward & Westward w^th^ Ens: Coopers land Provided it doe not Hinder Ens: Cooper of a convenient way to his meddow that lyes Windsor ward:

Theres grannted to Griffith Jones ffoure acres of meddow about halfe a mile neerer Agawam River then the grannts above s^d^ to Rich Sikes Rich Exell & y^e^ west & on like Condition he is to choose w^ch^ end of y^e^ parcell to begin at:

[I—249]

Also theres grannted to Obadiah Miller ffoure acres of low lands Northwest^r^ly from the logg bridge as it is called in y^e^ way to Worronoco about halfe a mile above y^e^ bridge; where he shall chuse it being to be in one peece:

Whereas Abell Wright had a grant of 17 acres of land at Chickuppe playne: w^ch^ was measured & recorded to him yet upon 2d measuring he was cutt off fro: having any there Therefore there is granted to him y^e^ like quantity in any place where he can fynd it within y^e^ bounds of the Town provided it be not in a place y^t^ may much hind^r^ y^e^ pasturing of y^e^ Townes Cattell

There was granted to Joseph Crowfoote foure acres of Medd neere y^e^ great pond on y^e^ back side of Chickuppe playn on the west Side of the great Riv^r^ if there be so much to be found after form^r^ grants:

June 1664 At a meeting of y^e^ Comittee chosen by the Towne for distribution of lands vizt George Colton Benjamin Cooley Nathaneell Ely Rowland Thomas Thomas Miller & Eliz Holyoke

There is granted to Abell Wright & Thomas Noble a certayne peece of low land on the North side of Chickuppe River about 1-2 a mile or 3 q^rs^ of a mile below Schonunga-

Digitized by Google

nuck also a little Strappett of land neere it up the River: to each of them [I—250] a like quantity: Provided their high way to it, be where the Select men shal apppoynt. This grant to Abell he requested & accepts in leiu of a former grant of 17 acres of land at Chickuppe playne on y^e^ West side of y^e^ great River, mentioned in y^e^ former page. And it is w^th^ his consent y^t^ Thomas Noble is sharer w^th^ him in this peece of land:

Theres granted to Charles fferry 3 acrs of land joyning to his Six acres in the swampe called Thomsons Dingle. Also theres granted to Charles fferry Six acres of meddow if he can fynd Soe much undisposed of on y^e^ East^r^ly branch of y^e^ Mill River above y^e^ Sixteene acres.

Also theres grannted to Nathaneell Ely five acres of upland at Skipmuck w^ch^ is to lye next to Jeremy Hortons house lott not p^r^judicing high wayes to be laid out by y^e^ Select men This lott thus granted is to be twelve rodd in breadth from East^r^ly to West^r^ly:

There is also granted to Thomas Miller five acres of Vpland at the Meddows called Non Such on y^e^ West Side of y^e^ great River.

Also theres granted to Ensigne Cooper Eight or ten acres of land upon y^e^ hill Norwest^r^ly from his cellar over Agawam River not p^r^judicing any high way that the Select men at any tyme shal See cause to lay out through y^e^ Said land:

[I—251]

June 1664. Att a meeting of y^e^ Select men: vizt Nathaneell Ely Benjamin Cooley George Colton Rowland Thomas & Elizur Holyoke:

It beinge observed & complayned of that Persons doe frequently take liberty to ride very swiftly w^th^ y^r^ horses in y^e^ Streetes to y^e^ endangering of children & others: It is Therefore Ordered that if any pson be observed to Run his horse or to ride faster than an ordinary galloping in y^e^ Streetes of this Towne except upon such urgent occasions as shall by y^e^ Select men be Judged warrentable soe to doe, he shall be liable to a fyne of 3s 4d to be paid one shilling to

Digitized by Google

the Informr & the Rest to ye Towne: This Order not to extend to Troopers in ye Tymes of their exercise.

[I—252]

Decembr ye 8th 1664

At a Meeting of the Comittee for grannting of lands wth in this Township: vizt George Colton Benj Cooley, Nathaneell Ely, Rowland Thomas, and Thomas Miller & Elizur Holyoke:

The said Comittee considering that there are diverse Persons in this Town who have but little land for their improovmt who desire some land below the brook called ffresh water brook, & that there are divrse young Persons in the Town for whom their Parents doe desire some land there also, And weighing this that the Genrll Corte hath apoynted & Ordered yt the bounds of this Towne on the East side of ye great River towards Windsor shall extend as farr as the place where mr Pynchon had a warehouse and Twenty poles lower: The said Comitttee also considering that fro the said brook to ye foot of ye falls in ye Great River doth conteyne such a portion of land as may be by good improovmt suffice for a small village. The said Comittee thought meet to declare And therefore doe now declare that the said lands vizt the said brook to ye foote of ye falls & 20 poles lower (according to ye Genrll Cortes grannt) shall be & is by them now grannted partly for lotts & partly for comonage for ye use & behoofe of such as shal transplant themselves thither & there dwell. Also the said Comittee doe further declare & Order that the said lands shalbe accounted as a part of the [I—253] Towne of Springfeild, & that such as shal remove thither & there Inhabit shalbe Ordered by the Towne of Springfeild except the Genrll Corte shall other wise dispose or till this Town shall see cause to sett them at liberty to order their own affaires, it being the desire of this Towne & of this Comittee to further Plantation work wt may be:

And in reference to what is above specifyed the said Comittee have proceeded to ye grannting of sundry parcells of land for allottmts to sundry psons that desire land there for

Digitized by Google

their use: Which grannts of land there are on condition & on y^e^ tearmes hereafter mentioned, that is to say, That noe Proprietor of land there shall sell or pass away such land or any part thereof to any stranger except a Comittee y^t^ shalbe chosen by this Towne to Order their affairs shall first approove of such stranger that shall appeare to purchase such portion of land: Nor shal any Proprietor of land there, sell his land there or any part thereof, to any person that hath land now granted there, that soe noe person may ingross more then One share of land there: Also All those Persons to whom lands are now grannted as are hereafter mentioned shall gett their lotts measured by the last of March next. Their lotts are to run two hundred rod Eastward from the high way, & Soe to lye Side by Side downward towards y^e^ next brooke: The grantees being to cast Lotts for the Order how their lotts shall lye:

The Grannts follow:

[I—254]

Decemb^r^ 64. Vpon the request of Anthony Dorchester there is granted to his own & to his Wives Sons:

To John Dorchester thirty acres.

To James Dorchester thirty acres.

To John Harman thirty acres.

To Samuell Harman thirty acres.

To Joseph Harman thirty acres.

[Note.—On the margin against the above is] "These 5 psons doe relinquish their right in this land resigning it up again into y^e^ hands of y^e^ Towne Jan^r^ 1665."

To Charles fferry five & twenty acres.

To Jonathan Burt five & twenty acres.

To John Lumbard five & twenty acres.

[Note.—On the margin against Burt and Lumbard is] "These 2 psons resigne up their grants Jan^r^ 1665."

To Thomas Bancroft thirty acres.

To Benjamin Parsons, fforty acres.—resigned for land at Skeepmuck.

Digitized by Google

To Richard Sikes twenty acres—This he hath resigned up again Jan^{r} 1665.

To John Stewart ffive & twenty acres.

To Samuell Bliss Sen^{r} ffive & thirty acres.

To Reice Bedortha thirty acres. resigned into y^{e} Townes hand May 1672.

To Samuell Bliss Juno^{r} twenty acres on condition that his Mother or Some other satisfy all mann^{r} of charges y^{t} may come on the land before he or any other improve it.

To Obadiah Cooley ffive & thirty acres his ffather engaging to Satisfy charges y^{t} shall come on the land before it be improoved:

[I—255]

To Isaak Colton ffive & thirty acres his father engaging to satisfy charges y^{t} shal come on y^{e} land til it be improoved:

To Samuell Stebbins thirty acres his father engaging to Satisfy such charges as shall come on the Land till it be improoved.

To Joseph Warrener thirty acres his father engaged to satisfy such charges as shall come on the land til it be improoved.

To Samuell Terry twenty five acres on condition he resign into y^{e} Townes hand his grant at Worronoco:

To Nathaneell Ely thirty acres: Resigned into y^{e} Townes hand Jan 67:

All these are grants of land at ffresh water brooke.

There is granted to Miles Morgan five or Six acres upon hog pen dingle of y^{e} low lands there if he like to take it: being to lye above Rowland Thomas his land there:

Also theres grannted unto him ffour acres of land at the head of y^{e} playn above End brook if there be Soe much there undisposed off.

There is grannted unto Ens: Cooper the North^{r}ly & Westerly Sides of the hill at his farme over Agawam River vizt w^{t} land is between his own land & John Leonards.

[I—256]

There is also grannted to Richard Exell twelve acres of

Digitized by Google

land on the brook called block brook on y^e^ way to Worronoco to lye above the bridge on both sides the brook or how & he & the Measurer shall determine.

Also there's grannted to Abell Wright Nine acres of land at Chickuppe River on y^e^ South side thereof in the lower part of the neck of land below Schenunganuck.

Theres also grannted unto Symon Bemon ffourteene acres of land joyning to his 6 acr lott at Skipmuck: Provided this 6 acr lott be ordered to lye as the Measurer & Thomas Miller (Appoynted by the Comittee) shall determine who are to lay it Soe as y^t^ other lotts that may be given them be not hindred of conveniences of water: And the said two men are also to determine how & where his 14 acr^s^ shall lye:

Also theres grannted to John Horton 8 acres of land at Skipmuck, on the back side or South^r^ly side of Jeremy Hortons & James Warreners land there, & to extend from Nath: Eleyes land on y^e^ West to y^e^ brooke on y^e^ East. Also 12 acres of land by chickuppe Riv^r^ at Skipmuck on the South side of the River above the Vpper Wading place: beginning at y^e^ lower end of that little playne there:

Rowland Thomas haveing had sundry grannts of land w^ch^ are not measured & recorded according [I—257] the Ord^r^ of y^e^ Towne whereby he is lyable to a fyne of the forfeiture of his land whether he shall chuse, he chusing rather the latter desires that the said lands vizt 14 acr at Skipmuck 6 acr at hog pen dingle & 24 acr at y^e^ higher falls in the great Riv^r^ may be confirmed to him: It is grannted to him y^t^ he shall have full & cleare right to all y^e^ s^d^ lands.

George Colton haveing had sundry grannts of land w^ch^ are not yett measured whereby he is lyable to a fyne or the forfeiture of his land he chusing y^e^ latter & desiring that the right & title to y^e^ Said lands may be continued to him: It is grannted to him y^t^ he shall have y^e^ full & cleare interest of y^e^ said lands.

Benjamin Cooley having had sundry grannts of land in the Town w^ch^ are not Measured whereby he is lyable to a fyne or fynes for the forfeiture of his lands as he shall chuse,

Digitized by Google

he chusing the latter desires that the right in y^e^ lands may be continued to him: This Comittee doth grannt him the full right & title to all such lands y^t^ were his by grant.

Thomas Miller had sundry grannts of land w^ch^ are not yet measured whereby he ls lyable to a fyne or fynes of the forfeiture of such lands whether he shall chuse, & he chusing the latter desires the said lands may be confirmed to him: This Comittee doth grannt him the full right & title to all such lands y^t^ were his.

There's granted to Henry Chapin about 16 acres of land on y^e^ West side of y^e^ great Riv^r^, above Sam: Terrys land above Chickuppe playne, Provided he pay the Indian purchase:

[I—258]

There is Grannted unto Samuell Marshfeild Thomas Noble Thomas Miller Elizur Holyoke upon their desires liberty for y^e^ Setting up of a Saw Mill on a brook below Ensigne Coopers farme over Agawam River: also theres grannted them about fforty acres of Land where they shal chuse it neere the place where the Mill shall stand not p^r^judicing any of y^e^ Inhabitants Propriety or the high way: Also theres grannted them thirty acres of Meddow w^th^in 2 or 3 mile of y^e^ place where they shall find it most convenient for their use, beginning at one end of the Meddow and Soe proceeding till 30 acres be made up: These grannts are on condition that they cause a saw mill to be sett up in the place above mentioned & sett to work in Sawing by the first day of Aprill w^ch^ shalbe in y^e^ yeere: 1666. And in case the said Vndertakers when they have sett up such work shall see cause to desert the work w^th^in three yeeres from the said tyme, they shal yeeld up the place & lands hereby grannted into the hands of y^e^ Towne or such in the Town as shall carry on y^e^ work, Provided these und^r^takers be paid w^t^ charge they shal be at about the Work: Also they are not to be restrayned of the liberty of the Comons for all sorts of tymber for their use for Sawing or otherwise:

[I—259]

Digitized by Google

At a Towne Meeting warned by the Select men: Decembr 30 1664

It was voted concluded & Ordered that seeing this book wch from the foundation of this Plantation hath beeu the Towne booke is filled wth writing, And there beinge necessity of another booke for the Entering of Ordrs & grannts of land & other things of Publike concernmt to this Towne & Township: That therefore a certayne Booke wch Capt Pynchon exhibited & prsented to the Towne for that use (& freely gave) Should hereafter be the Towne booke for ye ends aforesaid:

And Elizur Holyoke is chosen & appoynted to transcribe all the Orders yt shalbe accounted of force into ye New booke: for wch his paynes he is to be allowed 6d p Order for every Order that he shall therein transcribe.

[L—260]

ffebr 1st 1664. At a Meeting of ye Comitte chosen for the disposing of or grannting out of lands wthin this Township: vizt Deacon Chapin Benjamin Cooley Nathaneell Ely Rowland Thomas, Thomas Miller & Elizur Holyoke

Theres grannted to Jeremy Horton a pcell of meddow on ye head of a Small brooke that is beyond ye head of Skipmuck brook: Eight acres is grannted him if it be there:

There's grannted to William Warrenr yt pcell of Meddow wch is agt his own wett meddow at ye Worlds end provided he come not wthin Ten rod of ye turn of the Rivr. Also he is to allow a high way thorough it as need shal require: This meddow thus granted lyes by ye River.

Theres grannted to Benjamin Cooley Soe much of the Pond as lyeth agt his own land at the higher end of the long meddow: wch grannt is to be bounded by ye brow of the hill over ye Pond.

There's grannted to Elizur Holyoke that pt of the pond yt lyes agt his own Meddow in the middle Meddow over Agawam River: vizt the whole breadth of ye pond:

Theres granted to Thomas Miller Six acres of land on ye South Eastrly side of that little brooke yt is on this side Plant-

Digitized by Google

ation brook in y^e^ way to Worronoco: this grannt of land is to lye by y^e^ brook & the River: & The Measurer is to lay it out Soe as not to hinder convenient passage to other land thereabout:

[I—261]

Theres grannted further to Thomas Miller 40 acres of land at Ashkanunksuck in y^e^ upper p^t^ of y^t^ neck of land: This on Condition that he surrender his form^r^ grannts of 30 acr & 10 in y^t^ neck into y^e^ Townes hands: w^ch^ he doth now acknowledge a surrender of to y^e^ Towne.

Theres granted to Samuel Terry ffoure acres of wood land next to y^e^ upper wood lotts over y^e^ Wett meddow:

Theres also granted to Samuell Terry ffoure acres at y^e^ Worlds end by Abell Wrights meddow but opposite thereto vizt on y^e^ South East^r^ly Side of the North^r^ly branch of y^e^ Mill River: this being grannted him he was willing to surrender his grannt at Ashcanunksuck: And he did surrender it, w^ch^ was accepted:

Theres granted to Wilm Brookes 3 or 4 acres of meddow at y^e^ North^r^ly end of y^e^ great pond on y^e^ backside of Chickuppe playne: if Soe much be there after form^r^ grannts there about are laid out:

[I—262]

ffebr 6th 1664. At another Meeting of y^e^ Comittee chosen by y^e^ Towne for disposing & grannting of lands vizt George Colton Deacon Chapin Benjamin Cooley Nathaneell Ely Rowland Thomas, Thomas Miller and Elizur Holyoke

Whereas Diverse of y^e^ Inhabitants had grannts of land in y^e^ neck of land called Achkanunksuck towards Worronoco, The Grantees concerninge the conditions to those grannts to be Something hard: This Comittee doe now determine y^t^ those Conditions shal be voyd: And y^t^ Thomas Noble Thomas Day John Lamb Abell Wright & John Bagg who first p^r^sented their desires for land there shalbe first served who for y^e^ Order of the lying of their lotts are to agree amongst themselves who also are to take their lotts together: & the rest are to fall in after y^m^, in case there be soe much

Digitized by Google

land there for them who are to cast lotts for Ord^{r} how their lands shall lye: After them Obadiah Miller is to have 20 acres & Japhett Chapin 40 acres if there be sufficient for them: & James Taylor 40 acres by Tho: Millers land there:

[I—263]

There's also grannted to Robert Ashley ffoure acres for a wood lot next beyond Samuell Terreyes wood lott mentioned on y^{e} former leafe:

Theres grannted to Jonathan Burt & to John Keepe ffoure acres a peece at y^{e} grape swamp by the Long meddow, only the small lotts ag^{t} that Swamp are to run thorow the Swampe then the remaynder to ffoure acres a peece is granted to them, if Soe much be there:

There's grannted to Nathaneell Burt ten acr of Wood land at the East end of his meddow y^{t} is on back side y^{e} Long meddow provided this wood land be soe laid out as not to p^{r}judice any high way y^{t} may be laid out there: & George Colton & Benjamin Cooley are to goe wth y^{e} Measurer to order in gen^{r}ll where this wood land shal lye. Also theres grannted to Nathaneel Burt a long narrow strappett of Wett meddow y^{t} lyes along the West side of y^{t} Swamp w^{ch} is by the side or end of his meddow: vizt Soe much of that strappett as lyes over ag^{t} his own meddow behind it, & between y^{e} Swamp & y^{e} high way: Also theres grannted him soe much of that Swampe as lyes between this starppet of meddow & his other meddow:

[I—264]

Febr. 6, 1664. Theres grannted to John Keep what land lyes at the east end of his own land below George Coltons house pvided he leave a high way by y^{e} pond oi 4 rod on firme land at the reere of all his land there.

There's grannted to Elizur Holyoke Sen^{r} thirty acres of upland ag^{t} the house Meddow to joyne to y^{e} South East^{r}ly side of his form^{r} grannt of twenty acres of upland there. Se a meeting march 13th 1660 61

There's grannted to James Warrener the Iland in Chick-

Digitized by Google

uppe River at Skipmuck ag^{t} y^{e} neck of land y^{t} is his & Jeremy Hortons.

Theres granted to y^{e} Towne lott at Chickuppe playne on y^{e} West side of the great River what land is ag^{t} y^{e} said Town lott for Sixty rod to y^{e} woodesward from y^{e} said lott. As also what land is between those two brookes there or the same length of Sixty: Provided this grant is not to be to y^{e} p^{r}judice of former grannts there:

Theres granted to Samuell Ely a little nooke of land about half an acre lying ag^{t} his own land at long meddow bridge: this nook lyeth ov^{r} y^{e} brook a little above the bridge. Provided it p^{r}judice not y^{e} high way:

[I—265]

Theres grannted to Rice Bedortha Ten acres of land joyning to his ten acres bought of Anthony Dorchester lying at Chickuppe playne on y^{e} West side of y^{e} great River: And it is to be bounded by the little brook that is a little Northward from his former ten acres, & w^{t} falls short there of ten acres it is to be made up on ye West^{r}ly side of the 10 acres y^{t} he bought as above s^{d} & to run equall in length wth the said ten acres:

Whereas George Colton hath paid many yeeres rates as is paid for meddow between y^{e} hil & the pond at y^{e} Long Meddow to about Eleven acres: & noe grannt can be found, The said Meddow is now confirmed to him:

Theres grannted to Rowland Thomas twenty acres more of land joyning to the upper side of his ffoure & twenty acres at the foot of the fals in y^{e} great River on the West side of y^{e} River:

[I—266]

Here follows an account of Diverse charges made by the Comittee for m^{r} Glovers house.

Feb: 1681.	£	s	d
To Tho: miricke for Carting clay.....	00	4	6
To Jonathan Bal for raising.....	00	6	0
To Henry Rogers & Jose. Bodurtha raising.	00	4	0

Digitized by Google

To Jn° Dorchester 2 dayes & Oba: Cooley 1 day at raising.....00 6 0
To Hen: Chapin & Eliakim Cooley at raising.....00 4 0
To Henry Chapin for mending y^e^ cellar....00 2 6
To Jn° Dorchester for worke about the Cellar & Laths.....00 11 0
To James Stevenson for work about the Cellar.....00 6 0
To David Morgan.....00 8 0
To Victory Sikes.....71 00 0
To Samll Bal for building the chimneys....10 10 0
To Tho. Day for carting Clay.....01 02 0
To Jn° Lamb for raising.....00 2 0
To 5000 of 8d nails.....02 10 0
To 5000 of 6d nails.....02 2 3
To 8000 of 4d nails.....01 16 6
To bringing up the nails & Glass.....0 12 0
To 1 bu: of Indian Corne.....00 02 0
To Glass for the house fro: Ensigne Cooley..02 15 0
To Ens: Cooley for 1-2 bush: wh. meale....00 2 0
To 3 day worke of Ensigne Cooley.....00 6 0
To Fran: Pepper for Cleansing y^e^ Cellar....00 5 0
To Ben. Knowlton & Edwd ffoster for raising.....00 4 0
To Tho Miller Jose. Leonard & Geo: Norton for raising.....00 6 0
To Increase Sike for boards.....00 14 7
To Jose: Leonard for a Cellar window.....00 01 0
To Haw hes for raising.....00 02 0
To boardes about the cellar.....00 01 6
To serving two attachments.....00 06 0
To John Holyoke for hinges & 1 dayes work.00 03 6
To Deacon Burt fetching corne fro: Dav:- Morgan.....00 03 0
To Glasse & lead & nailes.....04 06 8

Digitized by Google

To Victory Sikes for fetching corne fro: the Major	00	04	0
To Sam. Bal for Brickes £5 16s. To Jn° Lamb for Carting & lime 5s mantletree 6s To.... 1s to Dan: Beamon is 6d	06	09	6
Total is....	108	15	0

[I—267]

Here followes an account of Divers Comon Charges for Towne, & paid by y^e^ Comittee

	£	s	d
To the major for paym^t^ to Lieut. Smith as messeng^r^ to Boston	00	10	0
To the major for purchase of Coes Medow.	02	00	0
To Sam Harman for killing a wolfe	00	10	0
To Jn° Dorchester for Carying Down y^e^ bel	00	02	0
To form^r^ Debts of the Town	06	19	0
To the Major for killing a wolfe	00	10	0
To the Town Debt Febr: 1676:	01	10	0
To the Sexton 1677	02	10	0
To Quuart^r^m^r^ Colton as Deputy	04	00	0
To Jose: Crowfoot for the mending the pound	00	01	3
To Samll Ely entertaining y^e^ Select men. 1675	00	10	0
To Samll Ely Entertaining 1676	00	04	0
To charges in taking down y^e^ bel	00	02	6
To charges about m^r^ Younglove	00	04	0
To entertainm^t^ of the Select men: Dec:24th	00	04	6
To making a drum cord & mending the drum	00	02	6
To entertainm^t^ of Select men Jan: 1677	00	04	0
To making the Rates	01	00	0
To Selectmen & Comission^r^s dinner Aug. 1677	00	03	0
	24	07	01

Digitized by Google

more to ye major for powdr pd by the
Comittee 01 07 10

26 04 11

An acount of what is still remaining to ballance the Payings out of the Comittee for mr Glovers house & other Town Charges that the Comitte chosen to ballance those accounts do find

The layings out for the house & other Towne det are £135 00s & is received to satisfy those layings out.

				£	s
by a rate of Anno: 1677:	122	10	0		
& by a rate Anº 1678	06	00	0	130	10
& by David Morgan:	02	00	0		

So yt yr remaines to ballance the Comitte Charges as neer as they can find.....£4 10s 00d

[I—268 and 269 Blank—I—270]

[In the handwriting of Thomas Cooper.]

The order which parsons were Seated in the meeting house by the Select men and Deacon Chapin in December 23 1659. The Selectmen then was as followeth

Robertt Ashley Ben: Cooley Will: Warinar Jonathan Burtt Thomas Cooper

Henry Burtt in the little Seate by the Deacons Seate.

1st Seate—Robb: Ashley: Tho: Cooper: Rowld Stebbins: George Coultton: Benjamin Cooley.

2d Seate—Rich Sikes: Tho: mericke: will: warrinar: Rich: ffellowes:

3d Seate—Tho: Stebbins: myles morgan: John Harmon: John Lenard: Ben: mun: Anto: Dorchester

4th Seate—Tho: Gilbertt Jonath Burtt Ben Parsons John Dumbleton: will Branch Sam: marshfeild

5th Seate—John mathews: Rowld Thomas: Reese Bodortha John clarcke John Lamb: Tho: Day

6th Seate—John Lumbard: Lawrence Bliss: Griffith Joanes: Tho miller: Nath Pritchett: Rich Exell

Digitized by Google

7th Seate—Tho Bancroftt: Jonath Taylor: John Stewart John Scott will: Brooks James Osbourn:

[I—271]

8th Seate—Symon Bemon Tho: Noble James warrinar Francis peper Obadiah Miller: Nath Burtt

9th Seate—Abell wright: Hugh Dudley: John Bagg John Sackett David Ashley Sam: Bliss: John Riley

and for order sake there weer placed in the

10th Seate—Japhat chapin: John Harmon: Sam: Harmon James Taylor John Henrison Edward ffoster peeter swinge the rest of the younger persons that wants yeares are to sitt on the other side of the alley in the Seate next to the stayers.

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

ffebr. 23 1662. The order of Seateing psons in y^e^ meeteing howse, as followeth:

By Deacon chapin: & the Select men Tho: Cooper: Robert Ashley Benja Cooly John Pynchon, & Samll Marshfeild.

Goodwife chapin is to sitt in the Seate alonge with M^rr^s Glover and M^rr^s Hollyock.

In y^e^ first Seate—Robert Ashley: Benja Cooly: Tho: Cooper George Colton, & Rowld Stebins:

In y^e^ 2d Seate—Nathaneell Ely: Rich Sikes: Tho Mirack & Will^m^ Warrinar:

In y^e^ 3d Seate—Serja: Stebbins: Serja Morgan: Benj Munn: John Leanord: Anth: Dorchester: Sam Marshfeild:

In y^e^ 4th Seate—Benja Parsons: Jonath Burtt: W^m^ Branch: Reice Bedortha: J^o^ Dumbleton: Rowld Thomas

In y^e^ 5th Seate—John Mathews: J^o^ Clarke: John Lamb Sam Bliss: Tho: Miller: Tho: Day:

In y^e^ 6th Seate—John Lumbard Griffith Joanes: N Pritchard: Rich: Exell: Tho Noble: Sam Ely:

In y^e^ 7th Seate—Jonath Taylor: Tho: Bancroft: John Scot Nath Burt: John Stewart: W^m^ Brookes:

In y^e^ 8th Seate—Jer: Horton: J^o^ Bag: J^o^ Riley: Symon Beamon: Abell Wright:

In y^e^ 9th Seate—John Henryson: Sam Terry: Obadiah Miller: Hugh Dudley

Digitized by Google

In y^e^ 10th Seate—J° Crowfoote: Edw: ffoster: Charls fferry: James osborne W^m^ Hunter, Peter Swinck:

In y^e^ forseate, of y^e^ Gallery:

In y^e^ upp^r^ part above y^e^ Pillars on the North side, Henry Chapin: John Bliss: J° Keepe:

In y^e^ upp p^t^ above y^e^ Pillars on the South side, ffraunces Peper James Warrinar: Sam Bliss:

Below y^e^ Pillars on y^e^ North side, Sam Holyoke: David Ashly: Japht Chapin Tim: Cooper Isaack Colton: Obadi Cooly:

On y^e^ South side Below y^e^ Pillars, Tho Cooper Jun: Jos Warrinar: John Leanord: John Harmon Sam Harmon, Increase Sikes: John Dorchester:

In y^t^ Seate in y^e^ Gallery w^ch^ faces ag^t^ the minister, Ephraim Colton: Eliakim Cooly Jonath Morgan Sam Stebbins: James Dorchester:

In y^e^ Backer Seate of y^e^ Gallery on the North side at the upp end of it, James Taylor: John Horton: Hugh Mackey W^m^ Morgan:

On y^e^ South side at upp end of y^e^ Backer seate, Jonath Ball Sam Ball: Jos Harmon Nathanell Sikes: Tho: Thomson:

In y^e^ Backer Seate, below the Pillars on the North Side, John Hitchcock J° Clarke: John Lumbard: Sam Bliss

On th South, Jos: Thomas: Tho: Stebbins. Jos Bedortha: [I—272]

[In the handwriting of Thomas Cooper.]

Charges layed outt of the towns stock in 16....

To Samuell marshfeild for fencinge.....	00	05	00
to John Lambe for fensinge.....	00	01	06
to Thomas Stebbin for.....	00	01	00
To Rich Siks for Ringinge the bell.....	01	06	00
to Griffith Joans.....	00	12	00
paid to goodman Sikes 2 bushell of indian corne for Ringinge.....	00	02	06
paid into m^r^ John pynchon treasurer.....	00	03	03

Digitized by Google

paid goodman Sikes in his Rentt for worke....00 04 00
paid goodman Sikes in his Rentt for Ringinge..00 04 00
paid to goodman Sikes by the Rentt of the meet-
inge house chamber for Ringinge.....00 19 06
to Robertt ashley for expenses.....00 10 00

the charges layd outt is..04 08 09

[I—273]

Receved by Samuell marshfeeld for Rent.....01 16 06
Receved by John dumbleton for Rentt.....00 07 00
Receved by Reess Bedortha.....00 10 00
Receved of John Stebbins for Rentt of the cham-
ber 00 07 06
Receved of good marshfeeld for Rentt.....00 08 00
Receved in Rentt for this Rentt of the chamber.01 00 00
the some of the Resaites is.....04 09 00

Such pursons as are indebtted to the Towne in the yeare 165..

Samuell marshfeeld for the Rentt of Land.....02 08 00
John dumbleton indebtted.....00 03 00
Richard Sikes.....00 00 00

29 octtober 1654 by the Selectmen

Richard Sikes is to pay for the use of Housinge an Corne Rooms till the 1st of may next 20s also Richard Sikes is to pay the same Select men abated upon the Original of shilinge and clapbordinge the territts of the meeting house

	£	s	
and soe is ffreed from the clapbordinge.....	3	05	00
by Richard Sikes in his Journey to the bay....01		10	00
also in wheatt.....01		10	00
Benjamin mun is to pay for Corne Roome.....00		05	00
Symon Sackett is to pay for Corne Roome.....00		01	00
Griffith Jones to pay for Corne Roome.....00		01	00

[I—274]

January 2th 1644

It is ordered by y^e^ 5 men chosen by y^e^ towne y^t^ the upper side of ffrancis Balls Lott shall be Sufficiently fenced by all y^e^

Digitized by Google

neighbors y^{t} are in y^{t} division, fro: Goodman Pritchards upward, every man bearing a pportionable share in y^{e} fence & this to be done by the 20th of March next followinge

---

SECOND VOLUME OF TOWN RECORDS.

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

The second volume of the Town Records opens with the transactions of the Selectmen relative to highways on the west side of the Connecticut, granting the right to make a landing place at the training field, and concerning street lines in the town. Several pages have been so badly mutilated as to make them unintelligible, and for this reason they have been omitted from this printed volume. The record which follows is without date and begins on page 3 of the original book:—

. . . . . .

Laurence Bliss his fence, fro: James Osborns to Laurence his woodpile, to be taken in straite wth y^{e} rest of his fence, w^{ch} wil make y^{e} taking in to be about Three foote in the middle:

The fence ag^{t} old Goodm: Stebbins his howse to be set in close to his cherry Trees And soe ag^{t} James Osborns land there, & ag^{t} John Clarks all to be taken in & set straite wth it: And John Clarks fence at y^{e} upper side of his lot to be taken in so far as to Range straite wth his whitethorne.

. . . . . .

At Thomas Nobles y^{e} fence to Run close to y^{e} North Corner or side of his howse & that to Range straite wth Goodman Warriners fence:

. . . . . .

At Mr Glovers Lower Corner, There Deacon Sam Chapin

Digitized by Google

is to take in his fence even w^th^ it, and to Run straite from thence skewing off to N....at John Stewarts Corner:

.....

[II—8]

Some anoyances to y^e^ way we find w^ch^ are hereby ordered to be Rectified & speedyly Removed, viz The Brush ag^t^ Goodm: Stewarts: The wood & other Lumber ag^t^ Nath Pritchards: The Tymber & Lumber ag^t^ Antho Dorchesters: This to be done spedyly or else to pay according to Towne order:

All these orders & acts of y^e^ Selectmen aforesd were Published & declared to y^e^ Towne at a meting 2 days after they were made, being a Lecture day:

Memorandum That the Select men had a meeting y^e^ weeke before this viz on y^e^....day of this Instant March, w^ch^ day we spent in Considering how to order seatting of psons in y^e^ meeting house, w^ch^ worke was this day perfected and is drawne up in a Page dated this day viz: March 13th 1664: & it was Published to Psons How they are to be Seated: y^e^ w^ch^ is to be seene on y^e^ afores^d^ Paper:

[II—9, number defaced]

March y^e^ 20th 1664-65

By y^e^ Select men, George Colton Benj: Cooly Sam Marshfeild Lawrence Bliss John Pynchon.

It is ordered that all psons who have any interest in Generall fences: Shall repaire & sufficiently close theire severall ffences in y^e^ Comon ffeilds by y^e^ last day of this Month of March, & shall carefully attend to keepe y^m^ in sufficient repaire all the Summer till all y^e^ pprietors agree to lay y^m^ open, or till y^e^ Select men shall appoint the Laying open of y^e^ s^d^ feilds: In w^ch^ interim of tyme viz: fro: y^e^ last of March all y^e^ Summer till the Select men (unles by consent of all the pprietors) doe order the opening of the Comon feilds, They are to be kept cleare from Cattle of all sorts, And if any pson shall lay open or let any part of his fence in y^e^ Comon feild be defective, whereby Cattle may p^r^judice y^e^ feilds, unles it

Digitized by Google

be by consent of the whole that have interest in y^e^ feild or by order fro: the Select men: he shall (besides paying all damadge done to any thereby) forfeit five shillings to y^e^ Towne for such defect: only men have Liberty of Baite theire working Cattle on their owne Ground in y^e^ tyme of their working of y^m^, pvided they Secure y^m^ fro: doeing damadge to any pson:

[[II—10, unnumbered]

It is ordered for y^e^ p^r^servation of y^e^ feilds fro: the Lower wharfe to the head of thePlaine) That the Gate at the higher wharfe & y^e^ Gate at y^e^ Training place shall be well hung & set in good repaire by the last of March: & shall always be kept Shut till all y^e^ feilds about them are by order broke open: And if any pson shal Throw open or leave open either of the s^d^ Gates fro: the 1st of Aprill till liberty of laying y^e^ feilds Common such pson shall forfeite five shillings, halfe to the informer & the other halfe to the pprietors towards keeping y^e^ s^d^ Gates in repaire: And the Proprietors of the s^d^ feilds are to meete & determine to whom the care of hanging those gates & keeping y^m^ in repaire fro: tyme to tyme shall belong: & in case of theire not agreeing then y^e^ Select men to order y^e^ same.

ffor y^e^ Direction of such Persons, as are chosen & appointed by y^e^ Select men, for veiwers or overseers of y^e^ Comon & Generall fences belonging to the severall feilds of the Towne: It is ordered That y^e^ psons chosen & appointed for y^e^ service shall on the first day of Aprill next Surveigh all y^e^ Common fences belonging to theire care & circumspection to see whether they be fully closed up & well repaired so as they shall Judge Sufficient to secure the ffeild [8—first numbered page] from hurt by Cattle: And if upon theire veiw they shall find any recall defect & insufficiencys they shall forthw^th^ give notice thereoff to y^e^ owner or owners of the s^d^ defective fence or fences warning him or y^m^ to amend y^e^ same w^th^in 2, 3, 4, or 5 days time as according as y^e^ veiwers shall pitch And if the pty warned shall not have amended his defective fence by y^e^ tyme Limited & y^t^ to y^e^ satisfaction

Digitized by Google

of the veiwers Hee shall pay a fine of 12d for every defect under a Rod, & for all defects above a Rod 12d a Rod. w^ch^ fine shall increase 12d a day for every days neglect of amending any defect. And further y^e^ overseers of fences shall always about y^e^ beginning of July & about the beginning of Septemb^r^ veiw all y^e^ Generall ffences under their Care to the Intent they may be kept up & in good repaire, & in case of any defect to give spedy Notice thereoff to y^e^ owners who are at such times imediately to rep^r^ them upon notice thereoff: And if they shall be found unrep^r^d a day after notice given them of theire defects such pson to pay 12d for the least defect & 12d p rod for all y^e^ Rods defective & to increase 12d p day for every days neglect as afores^d^ (besides w^t^ damages may accrew to any pson thereby) And tis further ordered that after y^e^ veiwers giving men Notice of defects in their fences & setting y^m^ a tyme for amending of them: these s^d^ veiwers Shall [II—9] w^th^in 3 days reveiw such fences to take notice whether y^e^ defects thereoff be sufficiently amended: And at any tymes besides y^e^ aforementioned tymes, y^e^ veiwers observing defects in y^e^ fences under theire charge. or having any information thereoff, they are spedyly to atend y^e^ afore directions that they may be rep^r^d, And all fines or Penaltys incurred by this order, are one halfe of y^m^ to goe to y^e^ Towne, y^e^ other halfe to the overseers of the fences who may have warrant fro: the Select men directed to the Constable for Levying thereoff if y^e^ pty upon demand refuse to pay it. And in case any Just Complt: Soe Judged by y^e^ Select men shall be brought ag^t^ y^e^ over seers or veiwers of fences, for neglecting theire Charge at any tyme, they shall be Lyable to a fine of five shillings for y^e^ use of y^e^ Town & in case of a greater Neglect Ten shillings according as they shall be Judged thereunto by y^e^ Select men for any neglect:

These orders & acts of y^e^ Select men were Published to y^e^ Towne on y^e^ 21th day of March 1664.

There being a Towne meeting warned on y^e^ 11th day of Aprill 1665: severall of y^e^ Inhabitants came not, to answer

Digitized by Google

to theire Names when called, who are to pay 6d a pce by Towne order if there excuse were not Sufficient [II—10] Here follows y^e^ Names of those who not making of sufficient excuses are lyable to pay 6d a pce, viz:

Henry Chapin: Griffith Joanes Edw: ffoster: W^m^ Branch Deacon Chapin Robert Ashly Tho Mirick Anth Dorchester Jonath Burt W^m^ Brookes Jos: Crowfoote John Leanord: Ens: Cooper: Benja Munn John Clarke Nath Burt:

The Towne had all these psons fines: by y^e^ Selectmens adding them to theire severall Rates in January following as p y^e^ aco^t^ the select men gave in the Towne:

June 1st. 1665

At a meeting of y^e^ Selectmen 1665, Geo: Colton Benja Cooly Sam Marshfeild Lawrence Bliss & John Pynchon.

It is ordered that There be a Pound made on the west side of y^e^ greate River for y^e^ Impounding of all Cattle y^t^ doe trespass: this worke to be gon about spedyly: the care whereoff & the carrying it on to effect is left to John Dumbleton & Thomas Miller: The Pound to be set about the Hay place:

At this meeting y^e^ veiwers of fences viz John Bag & Rice Bedortha declare agt John Scots fence over y^e^ grt River being defective 20 Rod togither altogither deficient & 20 defects in other places, having given him warning yet upon a 2d veiw a month after they found y^e^ aforesd defects & a 3d Tyme found y^e^ defects a fort Night after. This both the veiwers afirme they being both togither at y^e^ veiw:

The Select men doe Judge That after the first warning to y^e^ 2d veiw Should be aco^t^ed but one defect, y^t^ is to Say for y^e^ tyme of it, But the 20 Rod is 20s, & the 20 other [II—11] defects 20s more: After y^e^ 2d warning when y^e^ veiwers went the 3d tyme to Se it a fortnight after, Being 12 days & 20 Rod at 12d p Rod, make 20s every day: w^ch^ comes to £12 the 12 days, togither w^th^ y^e^ 40s aforesd makes the whole £14 one halfe whereoff y^e^ order gives to the veiwers & the other halfe to y^e^ Towne.

The Towne did by a cleare vote on a Training day dis-

Digitized by Google

charge John Scot of this fine, freely releasing it to him so far as was y^e^ Townes due:

The veiwers also declare ag^t^ Tho Noble for having 2 Rod defective: But he denying to be his fence, till it be made appeare to belong to him y^e^ Select men cannot Judge him faulty:

John Bag Complaining ag^t^ Reice Bedortha his p^t^ner for one Rod defective: Reice disowning it to be his fence: The Select men Judge y^t^ y^e^ fence must first be determined his before he can be Concluded defective or Lyabl to y^e^ fine.

Robert & David Asly being defective 4 Rod & one defect more, w^ch^ y^e^ veiwers warned them to amend & yet on their 2d veiw thereoff doe find it still defective: They are Judged to pay 5s for theire defects according to order: halfe being to y^e^ veiwers: The Townes due is 2s 6d.

The veiwers declared ag^t^ Some other psons for defects, but y^e^ psons being absent we could not at this tyme Judge of theire defects.

[II—12]

It is ordered that y^e^ veiwers of fences viz Reice Bedortha & John Bag for manifest neglect of their Charge, in not veiwing fences according to order, shall pay a fine of 10s to y^e^ Towne, that is 5s a peice:

It is ordered y^t^ y^e^ New fence over the River downe to Agawam river be forthw^th^ veiwed by y^e^ present veiwers of fences Reice Bedortha & John Bag & in case they find it not sufficient, they are forthw^th^ to give y^e^ owners notice warning y^m^ to make it sufficient w^th^in 5 days tyme, & when y^e^ tyme is expired then to Reveiw it & such as have not then sufficiently made up theire fence, having againe warneing by y^e^ veiwers, fro: y^t^ tyme to be Lyable to y^e^ fines w^ch^ by former order is imposed on defective fences: And fro: thence forward this fence to be under y^e^ veiwers Care as other fences are:

And for y^e^ water worke viz the Joining of this fence to y^t^ over Agawam river, the veiwers are to give notice to all y^e^ pprietors that they attend to doe it in season.

Digitized by Google

July 28th 1665:

At a meeting of y^e^ Select men: p^r^sent John Pynchon Geo: Colton: Benj Cooly Sam Marshfeild Lawrence Bliss:

Thomas Powell y^e^ Cooper was admitted an Inhabitant of this Towne:

Also John Petty of Windsor was at y^e^ same tyme alike Admitted to be an Inhabitant of this Towne:

[II—13]

August 28th 1665.

By y^e^ Select men, John Pynchon: George Colton: Benja Cooly: Lawr: Bliss & Sam Marshfeild.

It is ordered y^t^ y^e^ Long meddow feild bee cleared of all Corne, & be at Liberty for Cattle to be put in by those y^t^ have an interest therein, on y^e^ 29th day of Sept next: It is also ordered y^t^ y^e^ feilds over the River be cleared of all Corne & at Liberty for Cattle to be put there on y^e^ 1st day of October next.

Sept. 27th 1665:

The Select men, John Pynchon George Colton Sam Marshfeild & Lawr Bliss

Vnderstanding that y^e^ ffeilds are already as good as cleare of Corne wee Judge meete to allow Liberty for y^e^ putting in of Cattle by those y^t^ have Interest there, on y^e^ 30th day of this Instant September.

Novembr 1665

By John Pynchon: Sam Marshfeild George Colton, Select men

Vnderstanding y^t^ y^e^ Bridge over y^e^ Cawsey ag^t^ David Ashlys is defective, with some part of y^t^ Cawsey, we doe hereby order y^e^ Surveighours spedyly to amend & repaire the same:

[II—14]

June 1st 1665

By y^e^ Select men, John Pynchon: Benj Cooly: Geo Colton & Sam Marshfeild

This day according to Towne order we Considered about

Digitized by Google

(making Rates &) takeing a list of y^e^ estate of y^e^ Plantation And for Prising the Living Stock of the Town we choose

Robert Ashly
Tho: Noble &
James Warrinar

who are forth w^th^ to goe about the worke & to bring in y^e^ estate of y^e^ Plantation to us spedyly And for the estimation of Land we considered y^t^ worke: meeting for y^t^ end also on y^e^ 9th of January: & Likewise againe on y^e^ 12th day of the same month: & then pfected the valluation of Land, Howsing &c: w^ch^ is to be seene in a writing or little longbooke for y^t^ Purpose dated January 9th 1665.

At this meeting we Judged it needfull to make a rate of £10 for Towne charges w^ch^ was raised on y^e^ severall Inhabitants & each mans pportion Published on a Lecture day y^e^ 17th of Jan 65. Every pson being desyred to bring in theire Rate y^t^ so we might defray & discharge y^e^ Townes debts.

The aco^t^ of this Rate &c shall be given into the Towne at y^e^ generall meeting next ffeb^r^ How it is disbursed for the Towne.

[II—15]

At a meeting of y^e^ Comittee (appointed by the Towne) for Granting out of lands of y^e^ Plantation Publike Notice having bin given of theire meting for y^t^ end, this day being y^e^ 5th of January 1665 viz:

John Pynchon:
Natha Ely:
Geo: Colton
Rowland Thomas
Sam Marshfeild

There is Granted to John Baker y^e^ Carpenter eight acres of meddow over Agawam about 3 or foure Miles beyond Ensigne Coopers, upon or about y^e^ North Branch of Stony River (in y^t^ psell of meddow w^ch^ Rowld Thomas guesses to be neere 30 acres) at y^e^ South end of it John Bakers 8 acres of meddow is to lye w^ch^ 8 acres is granted him upon Condition he do Settle in Towne, & continue in Towne five yeares:

[II—16]

Digitized by Google

There is Likewise Granted to Japhet Chapin: Tim Cooper: David Ashley & James Taylor y^e^ rest of y^t^ psel of meddow there to be equally devided among y^m^ foure: And there is further Granted to y^m^ foure Twenty acrs a peice of upland, neere y^t^ meddow lying on this side of it neere about a mile to y^e^ Northward of their medow, w^ch^ is to be pportioned amongst y^m^ ekually alike for y^e^ goodnes of the Land.

Also James Taylor in leiw of former Grants w^ch^ were made to him, & yet y^e^ land not found there for him, hath 30 acrs & in case it will hold out forty acrs of Land Granted him in a Low Peice of ground or Bottom havinge a brooke run thorow it about halfe a mile on this side Pakatuck: pvided it be noe ways p^r^judiciall to y^e^ High ways:

There is Granted to Lawrence Bliss some smale Nooke & strappets of meddow & swamp, lying in y^e^ Corners of his meddow laid out at Watchuit in case all besides his former Grant there exceed not Three acrs.

Granted to Tho Copley on the west side of y^e^ grt River: A homlot of six acrs on this side of W^m^ Hunters: And Ten acrs under y^e^ Hill at y^e^ Reare of his Houselot & some distance from the fence. Also Thirty acrs at Ashkanuncksit: These Grants on Condition he settled in Towne five years:

Also there is Granted to Sam Marshfeild Ten acrs of Land under y^e^ hill at y^e^ Reare of the lots by Tho: Copleys.

Symon Beamon moveing that his six acres lot formerly granted him at Skepnuck & his former Grants of fourteene acres there may be laid out togither, his desire is granted him: And y^e^ measurer is to lay it out for his best Conveniency, & upon his desire, There is further Granted him, eight acrs of land there adjoyning to y^e^ former psells & all to be laid out togither by y^e^ measurer, pvided it doe not hinder Rowland Thomas his coming to his land there:

Also there is Granted Symon Beamon five or Sixe acres of meddow over Chikkupy river beyond Jeremy Hortons meddow, y^e^ best meddow he can find neere it on this side of Stony Brooke.

John Bliss hath liberty Granted him for mowing 8 or 10

Digitized by Google

acrs on fresh water river, where he Mowed last yeare, & this till y^t^ land shal be further Considered for disposing of it.

[II—17]

Nathanel Burt hath y^e^ Pond ag^t^ his Two lots in y^e^ Long meddow Granted him & So up to the Brow of the hill, if it be not already Granted him, pvided it be noe wrong to y^e^ Indians & y^t^ he noe way hinder or molest y^e^ Indians in gathering or coming to their Pease.

John Keepe also hath y^e^ Pond ag^t^ his lands & so up to y^e^ Brow of the hill Granted him, pvided it be noe wrong to the Indians:

Geo: Colton likewise hath y^e^ Pond ag^t^ his Land there Granted him upon like Condition:

John Scot hath y^e^ land at the west end of his Twenty acre lot in Chickkuppy plaine w^ch^ is betwixt his lot & y^e^ fence Granted to him: viz That land fro: y^e^ end of his lot to the fence:

Granted to Abell Wright a Homlot at Skeepnuck of eight or Ten acrs pvided it be on y^t^ plaine by James Warrinars land

Granted Tho Noble a lot there eight or Ten acrs on y^e^ Top of y^e^ hill ag^t^ Abell Wright:

Granted Charles fferry at Skeepnuck Thirty acrs in y^e^ Plaine where he desires it if so much be there in y^t^ Plaine pvided he doe Build & settle upon it w^th^in Three yeares fro: this day or else y^e^ land to returne to y^e^ Towne agayne:

Granted to the Inhabitants at Skeepnuck a highway fro: the Slow beyond y^e^ Swan pond to y^e^ higher wading place in chickkupy River.

[II—18]

There is Granted to Capt John Pynchon that those woodlots w^ch^ he bought of Miles Morgan, & Griffith Joanes, Should run in length Eastward, all y^e^ breadth of them, So far further as to Paralell y^e^ Equall & Just Length of his owne wodlot viz So as to be even at y^e^ Eastward end, or further end in the Reare, w^th^ his former Woodlots w^ch^ ly on y^e^ South of this Grant:

Digitized by Google

Geo Colton hath Granted him in y^e^ west meddow below y^e^ Long meddow, that his meddow there may Run to the foote of y^e^ hill, square w^th^ y^t^ w^ch^ was Goodm: Harmons 2 acrs of meddow there:

Rich Exell hath Granted him y^t^ what land he hath already at Block Brooke shal be made up Thirty acrs there p^t^ of this is in Satisfaction for Land he hath laid Comon for y^e^ fence to run to Agawa: river & the rest is an addition to his former grant.

Granted Obadiah Miller Twenty acrs of land at Block Bridge next to Rich Exell These Grants no to p^r^judice any Highways.

Joseph Chapin hath Granted him a strappet of meddow on y^e^ mill River about one acre upon a little brooke y^t^ Runs into Goodm: Warrinars meddow.

[II—19]

ffrancis Pepper hath eight or Ten acres of Land Granted him in y^e^ Plaine above End brooke at East end of Mr Holyoke & y^t^ w^ch^ was Mr Smiths Lot So to run Eastward towards y^e^ hill but not quite to the hill that there may be sufficient walke & Pasadge for Cattle w^th^ some scope for y^m^ under y^e^ hill.

Sam Marshfeild desiring y^t^ the Highway over the River on y^e^ Northside of y^e^ Comon fence, may be caryed a little higher y^t^ So his lot w^ch^ he bought of Goodm: Warinar may ly next to y^e^ fence, his desire is Granted pvided Charles ferry (whose lot is next) be contented to ly next y^e^ highway & pvided also it may be noe detriment to y^e^ highway to be caryed thus higher:

Thus far by ye Comittee for Granting out of Land:

30th January 1665.

By the Select men, John Pynchon: Benj Cooly: Geo Colton Sam Marshfeild & Laurence Bliss:

ffor as much as order is beautyfull & especially in y^e^ howse of God, & y^e^ want thereoff is displeasing to God & breeds disturbance among men: And whereas it doth appeare y^t^ Di-

Digitized by Google

vers young psons & sometimes others notw^th^standing there being called upon' Doe yet neglect to attend unto such order as is prescribed them, either for theire sitting in y^e^ meeting howse, or for their reforming of disorders in & about y^e^ meeting howse in tyme of Gods Publike worship: It is Therefore hereby ordered That whosoever of This Towneship shall not fro: tyme to tyme in respect of their Sitting in y^e^ meeting howse submit y^m^selves to the ordering of y^e^ Select men & Deacon^s^, or such as are Impowered to Seate & order psons in the meeting howse: All such Persons as shall refuse or neglect to attend unto order as aforesd Shall forfeit as is hereafter exp^r^ssed viz Hee or shee that shall not take his or her Seate ordered y^m^ fro: Tyme to tyme, But shall on y^e^ days or tymes of Gods Publike worship Goe into & abide in any other seate appointed for some other: Such disorderly pson or psons for y^e^ first offence shall forfeite Three shillings four pence to y^e^ Towne Treasury, w^ch^ shall be exacted by warant fro: y^e^ Selectmen directed to the Constable to Levy the same: And if afterwards Hee or shee shall psist in such disorder, they shall pay Sixe shillings eight pence as a fine to y^e^ Towne, to be exacted as aforesd, & if a 3d tyme they shall still psist in such obstinacy, such pson to pay Ten shillings to y^e^ Towne: to be exacted as aforesd: And if afterwards they shall still psist in such obstinacy, y^e^ Select men are hereby ordered to complaine of such psons to y^e^ magistrate or County Court to deale w^th^ them as they shall Judge meete.

And whereas the Seate w^ch^ was made by y^e^ Towne as a Common Towne Charge (formerly called the Guard Seate) is now appointed by the Selectmen [II—21] who pply have y^e^ disposing of that Seate for Boys to sit in: & y^e^ Selectmen having declared that the smaler Boys should sit there, that they may be more in sight of the Congregation & having warned all men out of y^e^ s^d^ Seate both maryed & other Growne psons, some whereoff doe still continue to sit there, & seeme as if they did it w^th^ a high hand: It is therefore hereby ordered That noe Person of this Township above y^e^

Digitized by Google

age of 14 or 15 yeares shall sit in y^e^ Seate aforesd formerly called the Guard Seate, unless he be ordered to sit there to looke to y^e^ Boys And if any pson hence forward shall p^r^sume there to sit Contrary to this order he shal for y^e^ first offence therein (after Publication hereoff) forfeite & pay to the Towne Treasury Sixe shiling eight pence & if afterward y^e^ same pson shall offend therein' Hee shall for y^e^ 2d offence pay to y^e^ Towne Thirteene shiling foure pence, & for y^e^ 3d offence Twenty shillings: All the aforesd penaltys by warrant under the hands of the Select men to be Levyed by y^e^ Constable for the Townes use: And if after this any shall still psist in obstinacy or contemptuous neglect of attending this order: The Select men are ordered to complaine of such Contemptuous pson to y^e^ Magistrate or County [II—22] Court: And it is further ordered That if such young men shall offend ag^t^ this order as have noe estate, or are under theire Parents or Governours Charge: If theire Parents or Governours shall refuse to pay y^e^ aforesd Penaltys' the Select men shall P^r^sent such psons to y^e^ Magistrate to deale w^th^ y^m^ as he shall Judge meete.

This order was Published on a lecture day y^e^ 31th of January 1665:

ffebr 1st 1665.

At a meeting of y^e^ Comittee for Granting out of y^e^ Lands belonging to the Plantation: Publike notice having bin given of this meeting: Also Geo: Colton: Benja Cooly & Lawrence Bliss who belong to this Comittee all of y^m^ had notice of it: & though absent, yet having had notice of y^e^ Towne order Impowers foure to act in such case. Present John Pynchon. Nathan: Ely Rowland Thomas Sam: Marshfeild.

Robert Ashly desiring y^t^ y^e^ foure acre woodlot w^ch^ was Granted him, next beyond Sam: Terrys woodlot last febr 1664 may have an addition to it So as that he may have eight or Ten acres there in all: his desire is Granted viz That his woodlot there, shall be in al Eight acres to run in length 80 rod as y^e^ other woodlots doe, & so to be y^e^ more in breath: only there is first to be Three rod broad left Common for a

Digitized by Google

highway, to be disposed for Passadge to y^e^ woods either there, or Lower as shal be most convenient.

[II—23]

Benja Parsons hath y^e^ Pond ag^t^ his land in y^e^ Long meddow Granted him pvided it wrong not the Indians nor hinder theire taking of theire Pease:

John Bliss hath y^e^ Pond ag^t^ his land in Long medow granted him pvided y^e^ Indians be not wronged of theire Pease:

There is Granted to Benja Parsons & Tho Powel, between y^m^ forty acres of upland at Chikkuppy River side, below Schonunganick.—Resigned up.

There is Granted to John Horton eight acres of land on y^e^ backside of his Homlot at Skeepnuck—resigned to y^e^ Town before R Thomas & Jeremy Horton.

There is Granted to John Dumbleton Thirty acres of upland & swamp at Pacatuck on y^e^ North side of Tho Millers: adjoining to it & to Mr Pynchons land w^ch^ he y^e^ s^d^ Mr Pynchon bought of John Dumbleton formerly:

Also there is granted him over y^e^ grt River Ten acrs of Land under the hills w^th^out the Common fence by Sam Marshfeild & Tho Copleys Land there.

There is Granted to Sam Marshfeild an Addition of sixe acres of land to y^e^ Ten acrs Granted him last meeting under y^e^ hills at the Reare of howse lotts w^th^ out the Common fence: in all he is to have Sixteene acrs there togither (by Tho Copley) this is on Condition, he resigne up his sixe acre lot w^ch^ he bought of W^m^ Warinar w^th^out y^e^ Common ffence, which Sixe acrs he doth hereby resigne up to the Towne to ly Common, & it hereby [II—24] ordered to ly Comon: w^ch^ sixe acrs being 12 Rod togither w^th^ y^e^ 8 rod formerly appropriated for y^e^ high way there, makes in all 20 Rod: w^ch^ 20 rod broad w^th^out y^e^ Common fence is to ly Comon for a Highway & for feed of Cattle: And so to Run thorow along by y^e^ fence side to & over y^e^ Muxy medow or further to be continued all y^e^ way 20 Rod broad:

And it is ordered & Granted y^t^ there shal be 20 rod broad

Digitized by Google

ly Comon at y^e^ Reare of those howse lots w^th^out y^e^ fence: Ag^t^ y^m^ all: 20 rod wide to be left for a highway & for feed of Cattle:

Ther are certaine smale psells of meddow lying upon a Dingle on y^e^ South side of y^e^ Bay path ag^t^ the foure mile Pond, in al about Three acres w^ch^ are Granted to him y^t^ keepes y^e^ ordinary in This Towne fro: tyme to tyme & at p^r^sent Nathanell Ely who now keepes y^e^ ordinary hath Liberty to Mow & make use of it till [II—25] y^e^ Select men shall appoint it to any other y^t^ may keepe y^e^ ordinary it being to belong to such as shall be by the Towne or Select men allowed & chosen to y^t^ worke.

There is a certaine psell of meddow beyond y^e^ swan Pond on a Gutter w^ch^ y^e^ Bay Path goes over, w^ch^ runs into y^e^ swamp we go by: The which medow being narrow & So running up y^e^ Gutter & to y^e^ Northward of the Bay path & runs Compassing about: may Possibly be one acre & halfe or Two acres All w^ch^ is Granted to belong to y^e^ Howse of Correction & to be Impved by y^e^ Master of the s^d^ howse from tyme to tyme:

There is also Granted Ten acres of medow to belong to y^e^ howse of Correction upon a Gutter or swamp w^ch^ runs into the mill River about 7 Miles of a little beyond where y^e^ Tar kilne was by Bay path, to y^e^ eastward of y^t^ Tar Kill This 10 acrs to ly at y^e^ Lower end of it & to belong to the howse of correction, & be Impved by him y^t^ shall be master of y^e^ [II—26] s^d^ howse: for w^ch^ in after tyme there shal be allowed to y^e^ Towne by the County or Master of y^e^ s^d^ howse as the Select men of this Town shall condition for:

There is Granted Tho Noble a little beyond Skeepnuck 4 or 5 acres of medow where Symon Beamon hath medow, if so much there to be had.

There is also Granted to Tho Powell sixe acres of medow thereabouts if he can find it on this side of stony Brooke, Provided he continue five yeeres in Towne:

There is Granted to Joseph Crowfoote below Agawam River four acres of meddow in lew of a former grant (w^ch^ he hath not) where Joseph Leanord shal have some:

Digitized by Google

Joseph Leanord hath eight acrs of meddow granted him pvided it be there to be had besides Joseph Crowfoots aforesd Also forty acrs of upland adjoyning to it.

There is granted to Joseph Crowfoote upon y^e^ Brooke y^t^ Runs by Reice Bedorthas celar about y^e^ head of y^t^ Brooke Two acrs of Low ground or meddow.

There is granted to Sam Terry Thirty acres of upland all along by his meddow (beyond Chickkuppy Plaine on y^e^ west side of y^e^ grt River) only a Highway is reserved all along thorow this Peice of Land w^ch^ this Grant is noe ways to p^r^judice:

[II—27]

There is Granted Reice Bedortha & Edw ffoster each of y^m^ 30 acrs of Land in y^e^ next hollow beyond Block bridge to ly a little on this side of y^e^ Timber swamp below y^e^ swamp to the Southward of it pvided noe highway be p^r^judiced by this Grant:

Serjant Stebbins hath y^e^ swamp betwixt his meddow over Agawa: & y^e^ hill, granted to him:

Nathanell Pritchard hath Granted him y^e^ spangs or strappets of upland betwixt & about his medow at Pacowsick, to y^e^ quantity of 10 or 12 acres.

Tim Cooper & Japhet Chapin have Granted y^m^ over Agawam River to y^e^ Norwest of the meddow a peice to take it togither at y^e^ Lower end of the meddow.

There is granted to Rowland Thomas by his howse at Chickkupy adjoining to his land, about Three acrs of Land to y^e^ Northeast of his howse & so to Joine to his Broth Henry Chapins land:

[II—28]

Here follows y^e^ Returne of Nath Ely & Rowld Thomas appointed to Lay out a Highway to Chikkuppy river.

We underwrit being apointed & ordered By the Select men in October 1665 to consider of a Common way to & over chickkuppy River, neer Rowland Thomas & to lay it out doe make a returne of what we have done as followeth;

Digitized by Google

Wee doe Conceive That y^e^ Common way over Chikkup River should goe above the Islands about 20 rod, where the Indians Common wading place was formerly or a little higher, & so fro: thence to run up y^e^ River on this side of y^e^ River about 20 rod or more, And then to turne off in y^e^ vacant ground betwixt Rowland Thomas & Nathanell Ely^s^ land, into y^e^ Pine Plain & so to y^e^ Towne. This Highway to be in breadth fro: chikkupy river to y^e^ brow of the Hill, w^ch^ is about 7 or 8 rod: And where it turnes off fro: y^e^ River there is to be 20 Rod Broad, Given under our hands this 1st of ffebr 1665.

Nathanell Ely:
Rowland Thomas
R. T. his marke.

ffebr y^e^ 5th 1665

The Select men doe accept of this return & order the Highway above s^d^ to be as is there described, & appointed.

[II—29]

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

ffebruary 12th 1665

Att a meeting of the Select men vizt Ens: Cooper Robert Ashley John Dumbleton Benjamin Parsons & Elizur Holyoke.

The said Select men not finding any entry made of y^e^ high way that leades from the Hay place by the great River to Agawam ffalls by John Leonards, They doe order that the said high way shalbe two rod wide from y^e^ said hay place to Agawam ffalls before mentioned & that it shall lye as now it lyes & is used: Only Capt Pynchon is to remove part of his pasture fence to make it range equall w^th^ the front of y^e^ 3d division as it was at first layd out.

And further they doe order that there shalbe another common pound made in this Township vizt on y^e^ West side of the great River. Towards w^ch^ John Dumbleton is to gett the posts & railes vizt 19 posts & 110 rayles: for w^ch^ he is to be allowed 30s And that y^e^ old pound shalbe repayred:

[II—30]

Digitized by Google

Att this meeting of the Select men there was chosen for veiwers of fences Nathaneel Pritchard & David Ashley for the homelotts from the Meeting house downwards & the Meddow Lotts below y^e^ Causey & the Long Meddow.

John Scott & Richard Exell for y^e^ ffeild on y^e^ West side of the River & Chickuppe playne on the west side the River.

And Miles Morgan & Japhet Chapin for the house Lotts from y^e^ Meeting house upwards & the 3 corner Meddow & the playn above y^e^ Town from the Causey upwards:

And whereas upon the desires of the Inhabitants on y^e^ west side of the great River the Towne did Order & determine that Lotts fro: Thomas Millers to y^e^ Comon fence shalbe accounted house lotts:

It is now ordered that those lotts shal have a good sufficient fence in y^e^ front of them made by the Proprietors thereof w^ch^ fence is to be sett up by the tyme limitted in y^e^ Towne Order for other fences.

John Matthews Jeremy Horton John Bagg being absent from y^e^ Genrll Town meeting in this month are according to Order to pay 2s a peece: to be added to y^r^ next Town rate.

[II—31]

March 5th 1656.

At a Meeting of the Select Men vizt Ensign Cooper Robt Ashley Benjamin Parsons John Dumbleton & Elizur Holyoke.

Complaint being made that y^e^ ffeild on y^e^ West side of the great River hath not yet been fenced as to Some places & that others are burthened w^th^ more fence then their share: It is concluded y^t^ the Proprietors be called together on y^e^ 8th of this Instant to consider w^t^ is to be done in such cases:

It is also ordered y^t^ there shalbe a highway of 8 or 10 rod broad between Henry Chapins lott on this side Chikuppe River & the hill y^t^ is a little Southerly from y^e^ lott. This to run from the high way that leades to Rowland Thomas his house to y^e^ highway that lyeth betweene Nathaneell Elys land & Rowland Thomas his land.

[II—32]

Digitized by Google

March 5th 1665-6.

At a Meeting of the Comittee impowered for the grannting of lands: vizt Ens: Cooper Robert Ashley Benjamin Parsons John Dumbleton Rowland Thomas: Thomas Miller & Eli: Holyoke.

There is grannted to John Bliss & Samuell Bliss Senior Six acres a peece in a Meddow on a brook that runs into fresh water brook (about a mile & halfe beyond Nathaneell Elyes Meddow) if there be soe much there: Samll Bliss his share to begin at y^e^ higher end next y^e^ swamp y^t^ the brook runs out of

Also to Samll Bliss Junior is granted three acres in y^e^ same meddow if there be soe much beside the form^r^ grants there

These grannts are on condition that the Land be undisposed of & y^t^ it be in y^e^ liberty of y^e^ Town to grant y^m^:

Granted to Thomas Cooper Junior Twenty acres of the high land Southward of y^e^ Meddowes over Agawam River: between Samll Marshfeilds land & Thomas Mernicks land: It is to lye in a Square peece & not to p^r^judice any high way y^t^ may be laid out thereabout:

[II—33]

Grannted to Griffith Jones ten acres of land Northerly from y^e^ Comon fence y^t^ runs from y^e^ great River to Agawam River, w^ch^ is to lye between John Dumbletons Land & the high way & the hill: Provided soe much be there besides former grannts:

Also theres granted to Tho: Cooper Junior ffive or Six acres of Meddow on y^e^ most Easterly branch of Stony River where he can it most convenient being 3 or 4 miles from his fathers house ov^r^ Agawam River:

Grannted to Joseph Leonard Twenty acres of land above the 2d brooke y^t^ is above his fathers house below Tho: Millers land: Provided he leave 20 rod in breadth between this grannt & the bank of Agawam River:

Grannted to Rowld Thomas Six or Seaven acres of land at the Easterly end of Henry Chapins Land on this side

Digitized by Google

Chickkupe River: being to Joyne to the said Rowlands owne land Northerly & to y^e^ high way Southerly:

Grannted to John Dorchester a little pond contayning 2 or 3 acres more or less by y^e^ way to watchuet Meddowes about 3 mile beyond the Mill River: Provided it p^r^judice noe high way thereabout:

Grannted to Widd Bliss soe much of the pond as is at y^e^ end of her lott in y^e^ Long medow: Provided the Indians be not wronged of their pease:

[II—34]

ffebr: 6th 65.

This Day being the Gene^r^ll Towne Meeting: It was considered y^t^ there is great necessity that a thorough be taken for the settlement of a Corne Mill that shalbe serviceable for a more comfortable supply for this town then of late there has been: This Town doth Order & appoynt Capt Pynchon George Colton Benjamin Cooley Ens: Cooper Nathaneell Ely Rowland Thomas & Samuell Marshfeild a Comittee to consider what course they judge best to be taken for y^e^ supply of the Towne: They are to consider whether they judge it best to keepe up this Mill that is in p^r^sent being for continuance or whether they judge best to lay this Mill aside & that preparation be made for another Mill in some other place: And the said persons are desired & earnestly intreated by the Town to consider seriously & speedily what they judge behoofefull in y^e^ case: who also have power to call the Towne together as need shall require to declare w^t^ they apprehend requisite in the case:

ffebr 26th 1665. A towne Meeting being called by y^e^ Comittee above mentioned, they declare their apprehensions y^t^ they judged it best for the Towne y^t^ a Mill be built on y^e^ old Mill Streame & not that the Town should have dependance on this Mill y^t^ is in present being.

[II—35]

Whereupon the case being long debated Capt Pynchon did promise to the Towne y^t^ Hee will be at £200 charge for y^e^ building of a new mill upon y^e^ old Mill streame neere where

Digitized by Google

y^e^ Old Mill stood: Provided the Towne will disburse w^t^ estate more must be laid out w^ch^ £200 will not discharge for the effecting such a worke.

But the Plantation being not cheerfull to engage therein tryall was made what would be disbursed by particular persons: And divers psons did thereupon promise to allow Capt Pynchon towards y^e^ worke as followeth

	Shillings
Ens: Cooper	20
Elizur Holyoke	40
Benjamin Parsons	10
Joseph Crowfoote 2 days work	
Serjant Stebbins	20
Willm Branch	20
Jonath Burt	10
Thomas Day	5
Samll Bliss	10
Samll Terry	6
Rowland Thomas	20
John Matthews	20
John Lamb	10
Willm Hunter 3 d, work	
Nath Burt	10
Abell Wright 3 d. work	
Jonath Taylor	6
Thomas Bancroft	6
Miles Morgan	10
George Colton	30
Willm Warriner	10
Charles Ferry 3 day work	
Timothy Cooper 4 day work	
Richard Sikes	10
David Ashley 4 day work	
Encrease Sikes	5
Anthony Dorchester	12
John Dorchester 2 day work	
James Dorchester 2 day work	

Digitized by Google

John Lumbard 3 day work.....
John Leanord.....12

[II—36]

And further the Towne did vote conclude & agree (neminee contradicente) that the said Capt Pynchon shall have the twelfth part of the bushell of all such corne or grayne as shall ground at his said Mill.

March 8th 1665.

The Proprietors of the ffeild ov^r^ the great River meeting together to consider about the fencing it, & it being said that some have more fence than their share, Thomas Miller Samuell Marshfeild & Jonathan Taylor are chosen to proportion every mans share of fence warning every proprietors to goe & See their shares giving them notice of the tyme:

Also y^e^ said Proprietors of the said ffeild doe judge & determine y^t^ the Pond about y^e^ Middle meddow y^t^ the Swamp beyond Ens: Coopers barne under the hill shalbe accounted a sufficient fence, except it be needfull to fence a little by the Swamp at the end next Ens Coopers barne: And if the said Persons fynd any place a naturall fence in their apprehensions or well neere a good fence, they shall proportion how much any persons shall doe in such places.

[II—37]

At the Town Meeting abovesd ffebr 26, 1665. It was by the Plantation voted & granted that Capt Pynchon shall have 50 acres of Vpland & 30 acres of Meddow where he can fynd soe much undisposed of, Provided that he build a Saw Mill eyther on fresh water brook or on the Old Mill Streame w^th^in three yeeres from this tyme & that it be ready to be Sett a work w^th^in y^t^ tyme: Otherwise this grannt is to be voyd:

At a Meeting of the Select men March 5, 65, being the day that the Comittee mett for grannting of lands the said Select Men did consider of the absence of diverse Persons for y^e^ Town Meeting in ffebr 26, 65 vizt William Brookes, John Bagg, Thomas Miller, Robert Ashley, Samuell Marshfeild, Griffith Jones, Edward ffoster, John Leonard, & Benjamin

Digitized by Google

Munn, All w^ch^ Said Persons are to pay 6d apeece to y^e^ Town w^ch^ is to be added to y^r^ next Town rate:

[II—38]

At a Towne Meeting August 11th 1666. whereas Capt. Pynchon hath had & still hath intentions to sett up a Saw Mill within this Township eyther on y^e^ Old Mill Streame or at fresh water brook: ffor his encouragm^t^ in the said work & upon condition that the Saw Mill be built on y^e^ Old Mill Streame: To all other former grannts made to y^e^ Said Capt Pynchon in reference to such work, There is further granted unto him by the Plantation the free use of y^e^ said Streame for y^e^ Said work as also free liberty for felling & Sawing what treees he shal please that are upon the Comons belonging to y^e^Plantation except such trees as are between the Bay path & Chickuppe River Also the Plantation doth grant unto him & his heires & assignes thirty acres of land in the Southerly side of y^e^ Said Old Mill Streame & neere his Said Saw Mill in the most Convenent place y^t^ he shall chuse reserving liberty for high wayes where the Select men of this Towne shall See meet to lay them:

Absent from a Town meeting August 29, 1666. William Brookes John Bagg Obadiah Miller Jonathan Taylor Joseph Crowfoote, Miles Morgan William Branch W^m^ Warren^r^ Benjamin Mun Thomas Mirack John Bliss: to be added to y^r^ next Town rate.

[II—39]

Sept. 7, 1666.

The Select Men haveing agreed w^th^ y^e^ Measurer of lands to meet in the house Meddow this day to lay out M^r^ Glovers 9 acres in y^e^ Said Meddow. The Select Men mett all of them: but Nath Ely the Measurer not being able to attend y^t^ work, the Select Men proceeded in y^e^ business & laid out 9 acres there for Mr. Glover, w^ch^ land is in length on the Southrly lyne 53 road that is to say fro: a great tree marked that Stands by the Creek at or neere y^e^ lower end of y^e^ Meddow upon a Straight lyne to m^r^ Holyokes meddow: & from y^e^ said tree the Southerly bound runs up into the said Meddow

Digitized by Google

(keeping about 2 or 3 rod from y^e^ Swamp) to a round gutter cut in y^e^ ground by a small oake y^t^ is marked & from there the lyne w^ch^ is the bound is drawn South^r^ly to y^e^ Swamp y^t^ is under y^e^ great hill by a range of 2 other trees marked even in a row w^th^ y^e^ said little Oake, Soe taking in that little peece of meddow over the gutter being about an acr: the Westerly bound is M^r^ Holyokes meddow, & y^e^ North^r^ly bound is ptly the Creek for y^e^ lower part of the Meddow, & partly a range of weedy land w^ch^ hath not been used to be Mowed, for y^e^ upper part of that Northerly side of the Meddow. The whole being Nine acrs lying mostly tryangular wise:

[II—40]

At a Meeting of y^e^ Select Men Dec: 26 1666, vizt Ens: Cooper Robert Ashley John Dumbleton Benj: Parsons & Eli: Holyoke

John Sackett & Ambrose ffowler veiwers of the fences of the feild at Worronoco have this Summer past p^r^sented diverse defects in the fences of y^e^ feild there vizt Henry Glovers fence defective 12 rod John Williams fence defective 24 rod & Walter Lee his fence defective 10 rod for w^ch^ tho the fynes according to Order would rise high, the Select Men doe assess the Said psons as followeth vizt Henry Glover at 20s, John Williams at 3s, Walt: Lee at 18s, these fynes y^e^ Townes share & to be added to y^r^ rates to the Town this winter: And for y^e^ veiwers share It is left to them to moderate as they See cause:

Rice Bedortha David Ashley & Nath: Burt are chosen Prizers of the Stock of y^e^ Plantation for making rates this Winter.

The Day above said the Said Select Men together w^th^ Rowland Thomas & Thomas Miller being the Comittee for grannting of lands did grannt To Obadiah Miller a little peece of meddow contayning 2 or 3 acres about 3-4 of a Mile fro: Non-Such meddowe upon a brook y^t^ runs into the great River at the higher end of Chickuppe playne neere the head of the brooke.

[II—41]

Digitized by Google

Also theres grannted to John Clark 4 acres of Wett meddow on y^e^ South side of y^e^ Bay path about 4 miles from Town & neer the path: provided it be not already disposed of to Some other.

John Stewart requesting y^t^ his land in the third division may abutt on y^e^ meddow lotts: y^t^ is to Say y^t^ if there be any Comon land between this land & y^e^ meddow lotts he might have it: It is granted to him, provided he leave a rod broad from y^e^ meddow lotts to y^e^ high way y^t^ goes thorow the 3d division on that side of his land next James Warreners land: This rod broad being for a highway:

[II—42]

[In the handwriting of Samuel Marshfield.]

ffebruary the 11: 1666

at a meeting of the Select men viz George Colton benjamin Cooly nathanell ely roland Thomas and Samuell Marshfeild There was choise made off veuars off fences ffor the sevarall ffeilds.

John Kep & Samuell bliss veiwers ffor the long medo and the Home Lots of as ffar as the meeting house and downward.

ffor the Hiar end of the towne which is to say ffrom the meeting house and upward and three Cornar medow and the playne John Lamb and thomas day.

and for the ffeild over the west side of the rivar and chicabe playne Edward ffoster and Jonathan Taylor

in reffarance to the Caring on the work off long medo bridge the select men doe conclude that George Colton and roland Thomas shall as sone as the snow is offe the Ground shall Go down and se which ar the Stones may be had esiest and whether they must cart them or ffetch them by boat and that benjamin Coly and roland Thomas shall se to the Carriing on the work.

[II—43]

The Select men Considering the ill Conveniant pasage out off the meeting house ffor want off a dore for such as sit in the Gallari: thay do tharffor apoint nathaniell Ely to se that

Digitized by Google

adore be made that so thay that sit in the Gallari may have passage out off the house without passinge out of the dore leading out off the ally but that adore be made ffor them to Go in and out by as also nathaniell Ely is to se to the new hanging off the bell.

The Select men with decon Chapin off seating off persons in the meeting house and taking a vew off the acts off the Select men the yeare before and ffinding no Cause to mak alteration nor ffinding rome ffor plasing off more persons do conclude that persons shall sit as thar ware plased the last year.

[II—44 and 45 Blank—II—46]

Springffeild ffebruary th 11: 1666.

At a meeting off the Comity: the Granting y^e^ Lands of y^e^ Plantation undisposed off viz

Georg Colton
benjamin Cooly
nathaniell Ely
roland Thomas
Thomas Stebbins
Thomas millar
and Samuell marshfeild

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

There is Granted to John bliss ffour acars off medo som what beyond his six acars formarly Granted provided it be there to be had after that Gorg Colton and benjamin Colyes be measured out.

Theres granted to Peter Swink 20 Acres of land neere block bridge above Obadiah Millers land:

Also to John Baker 5 acres of land for a house lott by James Taylors or Thomas Copleys on the playne towards Willm Hunters.

Als y^rs^ grannted to Jonathan Ball y^t^ peece of land y^t^ lyeth between his land in y^e^ 3d division & y^e^ meddow lotts, yet not to p^r^judice any high way: this in reference to one acre & 1-2 y^t^ is Said to be due to his mother on Some Old account

Digitized by Google

this grant being in leiw y^r of & to Satisfy for it & no otherwise & soe accounted.

And theres granted to John Lamb two acres of meddow lying on a dingle or between y^e hills or on a gutter y^t runs into y^e easterly branch of the Mill River beyond the bridge called Goodm: Warriners bridge.

Also theres grannted to Rich Sikes a peece of land lying by his former grant of Swamp at y^e lower end of Chickuppe playn on y^e west side of the great River & for the convenent lying of it & the quantity thereof It is left to y^e discretion of the Measurer & Thomas Miller.

Thomas Stebbins his desires for liberty to build on his lott neere Robert Ashleyes house, is granted.

[II—47]

There being certayne persons chosen & appoynted to consider of the necessitous Condition of some familyes in y^e Plantation. The Said Persons did at this p^rsent meeting make report how they apprehended things & did declare that they fynd need for the raising of 4 or 5£ to help a little ag^t the want of some familyes: And the Town did mutually aggree y^t there shalbe a contribution called for the next Lords day to endeavor to rayse such a summe for y^e end aforesd: And for the distribution of what shalbe Soe gathered It is left to y^e discretion of Deacon Chapin George Colton & Benjamin Cooley to doe therein as they See cause:

At the said Town Meeting it is further mutually aggreed by the Inhabitants y^t whereas It is found y^t James Osborne doth p^rjudice him self & his family by disadvantagious bargaynes It is therefore voted & concluded y^t none of y^e Inhabitants of this Town shall or will make any bargayne with y^e said James Osborne without consent of 2 or 3 of y^e Select men y^t shall amount to above 10s vallue: And that all such bargaynes with him shalbe voyd:

Att this Town Meeting Joseph Crowfoote John Clark & James Osborne were absent w^n y^r names were called: & Soe are to pay 6d a pson to y^e Towne.

[II—48]

Digitized by Google

In reference to high wayes the Inhabitants that live on the West side of y^e^ great River declaring that there is great necessity of making & amending their high wayes: It was by the Inhabitants in gen^r^ll concluded & aggreed y^t^ those of y^e^ Inhabitants y^t^ dwell on y^t^ side of y^e^ River shall make & repaire their own highwayes for this yeere ensuing: In reference whereunto: There is remitted to them a dayes work (of each of those Inhabitants) of their working at y^e^ County way on y^e^ East side of the River. Provided their dayes works of each man be bestowed & spent in working at their own high wayes:

And in reference to such high wayes as are now private & not reckoned as the County wayes, but are to be repayred or made by particular Companyes The Town now doth appoynt certayne psons of y^e^ said company as Overseers of y^e^ works of such pticular wayes. Each one of w^ch^ psons shall have power to call the Severall psons y^t^ belong to y^r^ own company to the workes of their own high wayes

And it is further declared y^t^ if any pson shall have made such alteration exchanges or sales of land: that they have noe land to w^ch^ such pticular wayes doe lead y^t^ then such psons shall not be called to such wayes to work but such psons as are y^e^ p^r^sent owners of such lands upon w^ch^ such alterations have been made from tyme to tyme

[II—49]

The Persons y^t^ are for this yeere chosen & appoynted Overseers of the Severaall companyes of workers at highwayes as aforesaid as are ffollows:

Benjamin Parsons for y^e^ way up the Long hill over the Mill River:

John Clark for y^e^ way to y^e^ 16 acres.

Rober Ashley for the way to the woods over the new bridge.

Japhett Chapin for y^e^ playne bridge:

Rice Bedortha for y^e^ way to Chickkuppe playne on the West side of y^e^ great River: And

John Leonard for the way to Agawam falls from the great River.

Digitized by Google

And the said psons are to call their severall companyes together when their yeere is expired to chuse other overseers in y^r^ roomes.

Liberty is granted to John Riley to build on his lott by Willm Hunters:

[II—50]

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

ffebr 14 1666.

Robert Ashly (as p contra) was chosen overseer for y^e^ Highway worke at upp end of y^e^ Towne over the New Bridge into y^e^ woods.

ffebr. 1667.

W^m^ Branch was chosen overseer to call y^e^ Company to s^d^ Highways for repairing thereoff.

ffebr 25th 1668.

W^m^ Branch called y^e^ Company togither to choose a new overseer for y^e^ Highways: & accordingly the Company proceeded to choose & made choise of Jonath Ashly as overseer to take care for y^e^ repairing of y^e^ Highways & calling men to s^d^ worke as need shall be this yeare ensueing:

[II—51 and 52 Blank—II—53]

[In the handwriting of Samuel Marshfield.]

The account that the Select men Gave off the townes dets

—the holl Charges off Long medo bridg..	17	9	6
To m^r^ holyok.....	4	10	0
To benjamin mun.....	2	10	0
To Carnelius williams	00	6	3
to nathaniell Ely ffor nails & a hasp..	00	00	06
To John hitchcock and Joseph harmon and thomas millar John Scot Jonathan morGan and Samuell holyok and Goeorge Colten and John Bagg all is 8 wolfs.....	04	00	00
all is....	28	16	3

Digitized by Google

The Towne yeilding to pay Joseph Lenard 10 shillings ffor a wolf that he killed at worinok it maketh the dets of the towne.....29 6 3

[II—54]

The Towne Creditor in the year 1667:

by a rate off.....	26	5	2
by rent off Thomas nobell.....	4	0	0
by severall small fynes.....	11	0	6
by credit that the fformer Selectmen Gave the towne	00	17	8
the holl is....	32	3	4

	29	6	3
rests	2	17	1
	32	03	4

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

May 5th 1669.

The acot abovesd, being overlooked by ye prsent Select men: together wth ye acot the next yeare, 3 leaves on & also in 4th leafe forward: we find yt this acot above was not medled wth nor brought to acot by ye next yeare select men, viz in ye yeare 1668: So yt the £2 17s 01d above remaines due to ye Towne: only ye Towne at the Generall meeting abated Joseph Crowfoote what he was fyned for defective in his fence, viz £0 6s 6d, So ye due to ye Towne is £2 10s 07.

This caryed to ye long book or Pap. of acots where ye Towne is Set Dr & Cr.

[II—55]

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

ffebr 10th 1667.

At a meeting of the Select men viz Leut Cooper John Dumbleton Miles Morgan Benj. Parsons & Elizur Holyoke.

For veiwers of fences of the comon feilds & house lotts of this Township Are chosen as followeth.

Digitized by Google

John Leonard & Edmund Pingridayes for the ffeild on y^e^ West side of y^e^ great River opposite to the Town & for y^e^ playn called Chickuppe

And John Lumbard & Nathaneel Burt for y^e^ house lotts from y^e^ Meeting house & downwards & for the Long meddow.

And Willm Warren^r^ & Timothy Cooper for y^e^ house lotts from the meeting house & upwards & 3 Corn^r^ Meddow & playn above End brook.

John Matthews for his absence at the last Genll Towne meeting is to pay 2s to be added to the next Town rate.

There was granted to Abell Wright ten acrs of medow in that medow beyond Skipmuck where R Thomas had 10 acres granted him by the last Selectmen this medow is upon a brook y^t^ runs down to y^e^ Stony brook on y^e^ way to Hadley beyond haying well provided it free from former grants & y^t^ it be free for this Town to dispose of it & y^t^ if it be not purchased of y^e^ Indians he cleare the purchases thereof.

Also Two acres more is granted to Rowland on y^e^ same termes to be added to his former 10 acres.

Also grannted to Abell Wright about 2 acres at the South westerly side of R: Thomas his house lott [II—56] at Skipmuck pvided it p^r^judice not form^r^ Grannts on high wayes.

Granted to John Petty an addition of Six acres of meddow to his former 8 acres granted by y^e^ Select of y^e^ last yeere & on the Same termes & conditions & y^t^ it p^r^judice not former grannts.

Granted to W^m^ Hunter 20 acres of upland & 10 acres of meddow on or neere Stony river towards Windsor neere where John Petty hath land grannted & on the like tearmes & conditions

Granted to Thomas Day 4 or 5 acres above his meddow at Worlds end on both sides the brooke.

Also six acres for a wood lott or neere at y^e^ reere of Capt. Pynchons wood lott lying from y^e^ brow of the hill on the Northerly side of y^e^ Garden Brooke & from thence the bound is bye Northerly or Norwesterly:

Digitized by Google

John Lamb hath granted him the land y^t^ is between his lotts in y^e^ playne above End brook & the hills & y^e^ land y^t^ is between the hills y^t^ was Griffith Jones & the hills there Eastward.

It is Ordered y^t^ every Proprietor of land in the comon ffeilds of this Towne Shall Sett up a stake at the ptition of his fence in y^e^ comon fence vizt between himself & his neighbor &that they mark y^e^ stake w^th^ the first lres [letters] of their names this to be done before the veiwers goe to veiw fences in y^e^ Springe under y^e^ penalty of 12d fyne on each pson y^t^ shalbe defective herein w^ch^ fyne to goe half to the veiwers & the other Half to y^e^ Towne:

[II—57]

m^r^. J: Pynchon Jun^r^ & Jos: Hunwick killed a wolfe ffebruary 24 1667.

June 29 1668.

Att a Meeting of y^e^ Select Men they being all p^r^sent, for judging of diverse defects of fences in the Town feilds on y^e^ West side of y^e^ great River p^r^sented & complayned of to y^e^ Select Men:

Rober Ashley prsented for 2d defects in his fence at Chick: for w^ch^ by y^e^ Select Men

	s	d
fyned at	6	o
Goodm: Terry 1 defect fyned at	3	o
Tho: Mirack 2 defects fyned at	6	o
Rich Exell 1 defect fyned at	3	o
James Warriner 1 defect fyned at	3	o
Lawrence Bliss 1 defect fyned at	3	o
Miles Morgan 3 defects fyned at	9	o
John Bagg 2 defects fyned at	6	o

these fynes the half of w^ch^ belongs to y^e^ Towne the other to y^e^ vewers of he fences vizt: J: Leon: & Edm: Prin:

John Dumbleton 1 defect fyned at 3s od w^ch^ he is to pay to y^e^ Veiwers who mended it:

Obadiah Miller 1 defect fyned at 4s od w^ch^ he is to pay to the veiwers who mended it.

Digitized by Google

[II—58]

Att a Meeting of y^e^ Select men Jan: 11th 1668. Who mett to consider of y^e^ Townes debts & Creditts And to make rates vizt a rate of £80 for Mr Glover & a rate of £15 00s 00d to pay y^e^ Townes debts as follow:

The Towne is Dr			
To Samll & Joseph Harman for killing 6 wolves this Summ^r^ past	3	00	00
To Charles fferry for killing 1 wolfe	0	10	00
To Timothy Cooper for his horse into y^e^ Bay 20s & his pasturing there 10s 6d this for y^e^ Dept	1	10	06
for y^e^ Deputyes Diet at the Co^r^te May: 68	3	10	00
for his tyme at Co^r^te & travellinge	1	10	00
to Elizur Holyoke for writings in y^e^ Town book		10	00
for making rates this yeere	1	00	00
To Cornelius for worke about y^e^ meeting house mending y^e^ bell & hinges for the doore	1	00	00
To Capt Pynchon for nailes about y^e^ Meeting house doore & windowes	00	02	06
To Jn^o^ Dumbleton for remaynder of pay for his work about y^e^ pound over y^e^ River	01	05	06
To Capt Pynchon for hire of his bull this Summer past to be raysed annually by y^e^ neighbo^r^s on y^e^ East side of the River except y^e^ Long Meddow (& Capt himself because he had another bull) according to y^e^ number of the Cowes y^t^ every one had	1	02	00
To Ens Cooley for maynteyning y^e^ water fence at long meddow gate to be raysed on y^e^ land there y^t^ is w^th^in y^e^ fence vizt 3 forth: on the £ as y^t^ land is prized he mayntayned y^t^ fence y^e^ yeere at 5s p anum & mending y^e^ gates 1 yeere 2s in all	1	02	00

Digitized by Google

To Tho: Miller for making & mayntening y^e^ water fence by his house this yeere £30 raysed on y^e^ land w^th^in y^t^ feild at half penny half farthing on y^e^ £ as y^t^ land is prized	1	10	00
To Benjamin Mun for ringing y^e^ Bell &c..	2	10	00
To Mr J Pynchon & J Hunwick for killing a wolfe.....	0	10	00
	16	18	06
To John Stewart for a branding iron.....	0	4	00
	17	02	06

[II—59]

Jan. 11, 1668.

Att a meeting of y^e^ Select Men vizt Eli: Holyoke T: Cooper Miles Morgan & J: Dumbleton & Benjamin Parsons:

Granted to Samuell Ely ten acres of land below y^e^ bridge at N: Burts land adjoyning to y^e^ lowe end of John Harmons land there & the reere of long Meddow lotts by y^e^ brook: only there is to be left a sufficient high way for drift of cattell to y^e^ Comons below y^e^ Meddowes.

Grannted to Lieut Cooper y^t^ if John Skinner doe not come to inhabitt in this Township w^th^ in two yeere fro: this tyme y^n^ y^e^ Said Leut Cooper shall have y^t^ 20 acres grannted to y^e^ s^d^ John Skinner.

Granted to John Dumbleton a peece of land about 6 acres more or less next to the lott y^t^ was grannted to James Taylor above y^e^ comon fence on y^e^ west side of the River if Soe much be there undisposed off:

Granted to Miles Morgan y^t^ peece of land y^t^ lyes above his land on y^e^ North side of y^e^ Round hill between his land & the 3 Corner Meddow brooke: only he is to leave 16 rod wide between this land for grannted & Goodm: Branch his ditch & soe forward 16 rod wide between this land thus granted & the brow of y^e^ hill y^t^ is on y^e^ South Easterly side of the said brook & this grantt is to extend Northerly to the brow or

Digitized by Google

top of y^e^ next raising of land a little from y^e^ brooke y^t^ runs out of the wett meddow vizt a little over y^e^ Said brooke

Grannted to Edmund Pringridayes & ffrancis Pepper to keepe their fence by Chickkupe playne on the place where it now stands provided they doe the former themselves except Soe much as any of y^e^ Proprieto^rs^ fall short of doing their share of fence there

[II—60]

Jan 11th 1668.

The Towne Cr

	£	s	d
By a Rate of £14 raysed on y^e^ Town.....	14	00	00
By Thomas Nobles rent due March next..	4	00	00

debt	17	2	6
rest	00	17	6
	18	00	00

[In the handwriting of Samuel Marshfield.]

This account being examined by a Commiti Chosen by the towne namly nathanyell Ely and Samuell marshfeild find that thar remaineth du to towne..... 0 17 6

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

the £17 2s 6d of y^e^ Townes debt on y^e^ former leafe being sattisfied & discounted: But in y^e^ aco^t^ in y^e^ former leafe there is charged £1 5s 6d as remaining due to J^o^ Dumbleton for worke about y^e^ Pound, wher as y^e^ whole £3 y^t^ he was to have was allowed & acot^ed^ by y^e^ Select men in the yeare 1666: So y^t^ it is an error in charging this 25s 6d on y^e^ Towne now & is to be allowed y^e^ Towne.....01 05 06

In all y^e^ due to y^e^ Towne fro: the select men, now goeing off is 43s 02 03 00

ffeb 2d 1668: By us

Nathanell ely
Samuell Marshfeild

Digitized by Google

This caryed to y^e^ long booke or Pap. of acco^ts^ where y^e^ Towne is Dr & Cr

May 5th 1669.

[II—61]

Springfeild ffebr. 8th 1668. At a meeting of the Selectmen for y^e^ yeare ensueing: vizt John Pynchon: George Colton Nath Ely: Sam Marshfeild & Laur Bliss

At this meeting of y^e^ Select men: They chose & appointed veiwers of fences for the severall feilds for y^e^ yeare ensueing viz:

John Clarke & John Bliss ffor Long meddow & y^e^ Homlots up to the meeting house

Thomas Miller & Edw: ffoster for y^e^ feild on the west side of y^e^ River.

James Warinar & Tho: Day for the homlots fro: the meeting howse upward.

John Riley & John Bagg for Chickkuppe plaine.

The Select men considering the excuses of men absent fro: y^e^ Generall Towne meeting last weeke, doe allow of y^e^ Reson for most mens absence: only 4 psons who were p^r^sent most of y^e^ day yet not attending to their call, & being also absent some tyme after, we doe for theire neglect Judge y^m^ to pay 6d a peice to be added to theire next Towne Rate viz

	d	s
Abell Wright.....	6	
John Bliss	6	2
John Matthews....	6	
John Harmon	6	

forward Three leaves are more dues to y^e^ Towne by some psons fines for Galloping in y^e^ Streetes contrary to order, To the Sum of 11s 8d.

The Publishing of who are chosen fence veiwers as above & w^t^ else is of publike concernm^t^ contained in y^e^ 3 next leaves was all publikely made known to y^e^ Towne on a Lecture day, all being read & declared to y^e^ Inhabitants after Lecture of y^e^ 24th day of ffeb^r^ 1668: all of publik to y^t^ date 3 leaves forward was then read to y^e^ Inhabitants. J. P.

Digitized by Google

[II—62]

Febr. 8th 1668.

Lett out to John Bagg: Edm. Pringridays & W Brooke the 35 or 40 acres of Towne Land in chickkupy plaine on y^e^ west side of y^e^ greate River, for the Tearme & space of Seven yeares fro: this p^r^sent 8th day of ffebr 1668: upon y^e^ Tearmes hereafter mentioned, viz John Bagg: Edm Pringridays & W^m^ Brooke have free Liberty for Impvement of y^e^ aforesd land to theire best advantage by plowing planting sowing & Mowing or breaking up any of y^e^ New ground pvided they do not breake up any of y^e^ meddow or Mowing Ground, w^ch^ they are noe ways to deface, but carefully to p^r^serve all y^e^ Mowing land for Hay: They are likewise to take care of y^e^ fences belonging to this land, & carefully to repaire it, All y^e^ fence w^ch^ from or for this land aforesd belongs to y^e^ Common ffeilds, w^ch^ they are sufficiently to repaire fro. tyme to tyme for y^e^ Security of y^e^ ffeild fro: all or any damadge; And are likewise to leave the whole fence in good & sufficient repaire at y^e^ end of theire aforesd Seven yeares: And for Rent the sd John Bagg Edm Pringridays & W^m^ Brooke, all as one party, are to allow or pay yearly the Rent or Sum of Seven Pounds Ten shillings p annum, they are yearly to pay in to y^e^ Select Townsmen fro: tyme to tyme: And that upon or before y^e^ first day of January yearly, one halfe in good merchantable wheate & the other halfe in Pease & Indian Corne, all good & merchantable: only for this prsent yeare now Coming in regard the fence is out of repaire & one acre & halfe of y^e^ afore let land being Sowne w^th^ winter wheate w^ch^ is reserved, they are to allow but seven pounds, for this yeare, And in case by the mere hand of Gods pvidence Inevitably blasting theire crop the land afore let Shall yeild but little wheate, in such case if they doe pcure 2 or 3 of y^e^ Select men Sometime in July, or y^e^ beginning of August at furtherest to veiw & take notice of such Blast, they shal then be abated of theire Rent such yeare, as y^e^ sd select men shall Judge meete, always pvided they have Planted or sowne a considerable p^t^ of y^e^ land at least halfe w^th^ other granine then

Digitized by Google

wheate, otherwise they shall suffer for theire owne Imprudence in putting more to wheate, these uncertaine yeares, And this Ingagem^t & agreement the sd ptys all as one pty have heretoe set theire hands this p^rsent 8th of ffebr 1668.

William Brookes
John Bagg
the marke of Edmund Pringridays
E P

[II—63]

ffeb 8, 68

By y^e Select men all being prsent

Anthony Dorchester having a psell of Land granted him in Chikkuppy Plaine on y^e west side of y^e grt River at the back end or reer end of y^e land Som^t called Miles Murwins lot, w^ch grant was many yeares since, & he hath Posessed it & Impved it severall yeares, & yet the Record of it thorough some neglect is not to be found, The sd land is now confirmed to him viz sixe or seven acres, Robert Ashly his land lying on y^e Northside of it, & Miles Morgans land on y^e South.

Obadiah Miller having 20 acrs of land Granted him at Ashkanuncksit in ffeb^r 6, 1664, w^ch was never laid out, & he desiring y^e place may be altered, and it may ly at block bridge brooke: His desire is granted, And y^e sd Twenty acrs of land he is to have it on y^e west side of his other land there: & hereby y^t grant at Ashkanunksit is void.

Edmund Pringridays desiring one or two acrs of meane land to be granted to him w^ch lyes at y^e Reere of his land in chikkupy plaine, & was taken in w^th his land only for conveniency of fencing: The aforesd acre or 2 of Land is Granted to him.

Likewise there is Granted to ffraunces Pepper y^e land at the end of his Lot there:

The Proprietors of y^e 3 corner meddow plaine on this side y^e Round hill & plaine above the 3 Corner meddow, agreeing to ly togither in one feild & intending to keepe it intire Propounding theire desires that they may have liberty as to or-

Digitized by Google

der theire owne pprietys according to Law, So in pticular, to choose theire owne Hayward & veiwers of fences & to make orders for Regulating of theire owne fences & Improvem^{t} of theire land there from tyme to tyme, & that the Select men would not Impose upon them, as to y^{t} ffeild, from y^{e} upp end of Reice Bedorthas John Lams & That w^{ch} was Tho Days Homlots to y^{e} Head of the Plaine: Theire desire is accordingly Granted & y^{t} they take in W^{m} Branch wth y^{m}: Provided they doe agree among themselves, y^{t} is to say y^{e} Major pt of y^{e} pprietors according to law, & y^{t} they doe choose theire fence veiwers & fro: tyme to tyme or else be lyable to y^{e} same penalty y^{t} y^{e} Select men are for neglect, And so they have Power & Liberty & have hereby appointed fro: tyme to tyme to make orders about theire fencing & repairing thereoff & may Impose Penaltys according to Law, w^{ch} shall be to y^{e} use & behoofe of theire owne Company & they are to have y^{e} whole advantage of theire feild intire to y^{m}selves only it is ordered y^{t} in case complaint be made Justly ag^{t} y^{e} fence veiwers of this feild aforesd, That they allow of fences sufficient then other veiwers in such y^{e} Select men shal rectifie as is most Just & right to y^{m}.

[II—64]

At a meeting of y^{e} Select men: ffeb^{r} 12th 1668.

Present viz John Pynchon Nath Ely Geo: Colton Sam Marshfeild Laur Bliss

A Bay Stone horse of Mr Pynchons, foure yeare old in y^{e} Spring, being veiwed and measured by y^{e} Select men & found according to law, is allowed to goe at Liberty for a Stonehorse:

Also a whiteish Stonehorse of Laurence Bliss: 3 y old & full y^{e} height reqred is allowed to goe at liberty for a Stonehorse:

Likewise Capt Pynchons white lock horse is allowed off to goe at liberty but tis only for this yeare Coming in regard of his age:

The order about Swine in pa. 15 (of ye Towne book) That all Swine runing at Liberty & keeping ordinarily wthin 2

Digitized by Google

mile of y^e^ Towne shal be rung, & if found on medow Pastures or gardens unrung to pay 2s 6d. This Penalty being thought a little to high & y^t^ y^e^ neglect if psecuting y^e^ s^d^ order is occasioned by y^e^ grtnes of y^e^ Penalty: It is Therefore ordered y^t^ the Penalty for Swine above 3 Mo. old in meddows Pastures orchards & gardens or Inclosed ffeilds shall henceforth be but 8d a peice for being unrung one halfe to y^e^ Informer & y^e^ other halfe to the Towne & in case swine y^t^ Doe ordinarily keepe in y^e^ woods shall by accident get into Inclosed ffeilds in such cases to pay but 3d a pce as those are to doe y^t^ goe on y^e^ Comons, unless it be knowne y^t^ they have got a haunt of lying about y^e^ Towne or about inclosed feilds: & in all other respects the former order about swine to stand good, only whereas by sd order Swine may goe at Liberty till y^e^ 25th of March: It is now ordered That it shall be left to y^e^ Select men fro yeare to yeare to shorten the tyme if y^e^ earlyness of y^e^ Spring req it:

The order about ffences as in the 4th leafe in the beginning of this booke made y^e^ 20th March 1664-65 being considered, wee Judge it meete to Continue it w^th^ a little alteration, namely where y^e^ Title in the Margent is (ffences Vp for y^e^ last of March) we put in 10th of March unless the frost be in y^e^ ground to hinder doeing up y^e^ fence (In Title wharfe gate & T^r^ to shut) Instead of, to y^e^ head of y^e^ plain (It is to be) to the further end of John Lambs Reice Bedorthas lots & Mr Holyokes land & for last of March, there to put in y^e^ 10th of March: (In directions for veiwers, instead of Aprill 1st, To be, y^e^ 15th of March, (And adde) That y^e^ increasing 12d p day shall extend but to 3 days The veiwers being to see y^t^ defects run noe longer: However 3 days shall [II—65] terminate y^e^ increase of y^e^ 12d p day unless upon the veiwers reveiwing y^t^ fence & giving new notice to y^e^ pprietor he shall continue to neglect y^e^ amending it after y^t^ notice, And in all cases about fines for defective ffences it is left to y^e^ Select men to mittigate y^m^, both y^e^ veiwers p^t^ & y^e^ Townes p^t^, where they Judge it apparent equity or other considerations doe req it:

Digitized by Google

There being Complts of grt damadge like to ensue to many psons by Swine & cattle goeing at liberty this forward Spring, especially where there is winter wheate, It is therefore ordered that all feilds that are fenced shall be cleared of Swine & cattle to p^{r}vent damage what may be by y^{e} 10th of March next upon penalty of paying 5s for every head turned or left in, either of swine or other cattle, And for all cattle found, in y^{e} owners to pay 6d a head for all cattle & 8d p head for swine unrung according to orders.

The want of a Bull for y^{e} use of y^{e} Towne being considered It is left to Nathanell Ely & Laur Bliss to take care for to Provide one:

Also y^{e} care of mending y^{e} Pound is left to y^{m}, to agree wth the Pound keeper about it, who shall be pd for his Paines out of y^{e} Townes estate, And they are to pcure locks for each Pound.

The Seating of psons in y^{e} meeting howse was now considered, but obstructed by want of y^{e} list thereoff fro: y^{e} former Select men w^{ch} at p^{r}sent cannot be found.

Whereas there was a Highway over y^{e} grt River wthout y^{e} comon fence, laid out 20 Rod wide by y^{e} Commion fence towards Agawam river & ordered to be continued till it came over y^{e} Muxy medow or further: It is now ordered y^{t} y^{e} sd Highway shall be continued beyond y^{e} muxy meddow Twenty Rod wide all along by y^{e} comon fence as far as to Agawam River: ptly for Highways sake & ptly for Comonage for cattle 20 Rod wide is to be always continued Common, fro: y^{e} grt River to Agawam.

Ther is granted to J^{o} Dumbleton, Sam Marshfeild, Griffith Joanes & Tho Copley That for conveniency of fencing theire lands under y^{e} Hills at y^{e} Reare of the Howselots wthout the comon fence They shal have Liberty to set theire fence toward the Brow of the great Hill:

[II—66]

Peter Swink desiring some land to make meddow off lying over y^{e} Brooke on y^{e} Northerly side of his land at Block Brooke There is sixe or seven acres of Low meddowish land

Digitized by Google

Granted to him, w^ch^ is to be laid out to him on y^e^ Northerly side of Block brook ag^t^ his former grant of Thirty acres of Land there, & adjoyning to it: Provided it may be Lawfull for y^e^ Inhabitants to make use of Timber Trees, that grow in his 30 acrs formerly granted him, While it lys Comon, or till it shall be Impved or fenced in, in p^t^, some acres, at least Two, till then y^e^ Timber to be common for y^e^ neighbors there & upon this condition y^t^ he allow of the taking of Timber out of his former 30 acrs till Impvm^t^ as aforesd: he hath the grant of y^e^ 6 or seven acrs of meddowish land as abovesd And he is spedyly to declare whether he acept this grant on the condition specified, That y^e^ Liberty for y^e^ Inhabitants to make use of the Timber Trees y^t^ are growing there may be known. .....He accepted of this Grant on y^e^ Tearmes mentioned for y^e^ Inhabitants to make use of Timber till he fence in pt.

There is Granted to Symon Beamon, an acre & halfe or Two acres of medow upon a smale brooke northward, a little beyond Skeepmuck, w^ch^ runs down toward Stony River: this meddow being a litle off of Rowld Thomas his meddow there:

Granted to John Riley an adition of Two acrs of land to his former Ten acres by y^e^ grt River above chickup: plaine.

There is Granted to Tho Day: John Clarke, Nath Ely & Charles fferry y^e^ Land at y^e^ end of theire Lots over the meddow (where Tho Day dwell by the Prison house) for 20 Rod long fro: y^e^ Reare of theire lots, w^ch^ were 80 Rod long & now this adition of 20 Rod long at theire Reares makes all those Lotts to be 100 rod long: this 20 rod long added all theire breadths besides theire first grant being made good 80 rod Long & then this 20 rod taking place at y^e^ end, is in lew of land w^ch^ is taken fro: these lots for y^e^ Highway in y^e^ front, is in ful sattisfaction for y^e^ land taken for sd Highway:

There is likewise granted to Laur Bliss y^e^ land ag^t^ his lot there for 20 rod long fro: Reare upon y^e^ like condition as y^e^ former y^t^ is to say in sattisfaction for land taken for y^e^ Highway: The like grant is made to the lot belonging to the

Digitized by Google

howse of Correction & to y^e^ lot y^t^ belongs to ye howse & land w^ch^ John Mathews is now in.

[II—67]

Tho Stebbing Jun^r^ last wednesday in y^e^ forenoon feircely Galloping, & running his Horse, in y^e^ streete fro: Godm: Miricks upward, & w^ch^ was seen by many psons & he acknowledged it before y^e^ Select men, it being exp^r^sly ag^t^ y^e^ Towne order, He was accordingly sentenced to pay 3s 4d (the Informer taking 12d according to Towne order) The 2s 4d is payable to y^e^ Towne:

Tim: Cooper & Jonath Ashly: likewise Jo Hitchcock & Sam: Bliss Jun^r^ being complained of for running theire horses in y^e^ Streete on y^e^ same day (But being absent) It is ordered that they be required to appeare before y^e^ Select men, next Lecture day Imediately after Lecture, to give an aco^t^ of theire so doing:

ffeb^r^ 24th 1668 The select men met, & y^e^ psons afore mentioned appearing & desiring they might not be condemned w^th^out xse. Thereupon Serj Tho Stebbing & Laurence Bliss Testyfied that they Saw John Hitchcock & Sam: Bliss Jun^r^ running theire horses this day fortnight as fast as well they could run, & y^t^ in y^e^ streete: Likewise: Nath Ely & Laur: Bliss Testyfied that they saw Timothy Coop: & Jonath Ashly gallop & Run theire Horses in y^e^ streete last Lecture day in y^e^ forenoon & y^t^ as fast as they could Run. Whereuppon Timothy Cooper & Jonathan Ashly: also John Hitchcock & Sam Bliss Jun for Running theire Horses as aforesd, it being expressly ag^t^ y^e^ Towne order: are adjudged each of y^m^ to pay y^e^ order Injoynes viz: 2s 4d a peice to the Towne:

At this meeting: A Black Stonehorse of Tho Coltons 4 y old in y^e^ Spring being measured & found the height the Law reqrs w^th^in a very smale trifle & being a handsome comly horse well Limmed: is alowed of to goe at liberty for a Stone Horse.

Also a Brown Bay Stonehorse of Robert Ashlys 4 y old in y^e^ Spring being veiwed & found acording to Law, is allow-

Digitized by Google

ed off for a Stonehorse: Likewise A Bay horse of Tim Coopers 5 y old & full y^e^ height required, is alowed for a Stonehorse to goe at Liberty:

Aprill 21th 1667.

A Roane horse of Symon Beamons of 10 y old is allowed to goe at Liberty for a Stone horse for this yeare now coming:

[II—68]

At a meeting of y^e^ Select men: Aprill 7th 1669. Present J. Pynchon G. Colton N: Ely: S: Marshfeild L Bliss:

Miles Morgan & Jonath Burt are ordered to sit up in y^e^ Gallery to give a check to disorders in youth & young men In tymes of Gods worship: Anthony Dorchester to sit on y^e^ Guard Seate for y^e^ like end:

The veiwers of fence over y^e^ River p^r^sent John Baker for 4 rod of fence defective 3 days for w^ch^ sd Baker is Lyable to 4 s p day fine But John Baker pleading noe damadge hath come to y^e^ feild, & it being at y^e^ first closing of the feild: we abate the fine to Sixe shilings, To be to each veiwer 2s viz Edw: ffoster & Tho Miller, & 2s to y^e^ Towne.

They also complaine of y^e^ Indian Cattonis & his company for not doeing up y^e^ water fence belonging to theire land in y^e^ feild they having had warning & neglecting it: about 4 or 5 rod being defectve upon y^e^ land next y^e^ River, besides the securing of y^e^ River, for w^ch^ neglect they are fyned to pay 2 bush: & 1-2 of Indian Corne or other pay so much vallue, Halfe to belong to y^e^ veiwers & halfe to y^e^ Towne.

There is granted to Benjamin Parsons about an acre of meddow Three Miles of y^e^ Towne, on y^e^ right hand of the way to watchuit, on a Gutter running downe to John Harmons Pacowsick meddow.

Joseph crowfootes request for halfe an acre of land at chickkuppy lying Cornerwise, next y^e^ highway at y^e^ southerly Corner, & so will bring his lot square at the front, as also about 4 acrs more at y^e^ flank of his lot toward y^e^ easterly end: is Granted to him accordingly:

Digitized by Google

Jeremy Horton hath about halfe an acre of land Granted to him at y^e^ west end of his howselott (next to Symon Beamons) to lay his lot square as also a triangle peice of about halfe an acre at y^e^ Southeast Corner to bring his lot up to y^e^ Highway there:

There is Granted to Capt Pynchon about a quarter of an acre of land in y^e^ further side of y^e^ 3 corner medow brooke above y^e^ plaine Bridge, to cary y^e^ Brooke straite next to the plaine land under y^e^ hill there, thereby taking 2 or 3 smale spangs of Land, w^ch^ are now lying on y^e^ North side of y^t^ Brooke, all being about a quarter of an acre or but litle more, & is adjoyning to Capt Pynchons other Land w^ch^ he hath lying at y^e^ Northwest end of y^e^ Round hill;

Eliakim Hitchcock of New Haven, desiring to be admitted into This Township to dwell, hath Liberty, pvided he bring certificates fro: New Haven y^t^ he is an orderly Liver there, & y^t^ his father there desires it, & assist him on his remove, & pvided also that he pcure 2 sufficient men of this Towne to enter into £30 Bond to secure y^e^ Towne fro: any charge y^t^ may any way arise to this Towneship by sd Hitchcock or any of his family.

[II—69]

At a meeting of the Selectmen JP: G C. N E. S.M: & L B. April 21, 1669.

John Baker being p^r^sented for defect in his ffence that w^ch^ he was fyned for last meeting y^e^ whole 4 rod was not mended, & he owning it y^t^ it was neglected a day after he Ingaged it should be done, though the veiwer Tho: Miller says it was above a day undone after he had veiwed But we take notice of only y^e^ days neglect: for w^ch^ he is fyned 4s according to order: halfe to y^e^ Towne.

Edw: ffoster for one defect is ordered to pay 12s.

Leiut Coopers p^r^sentm^t^ is taken off, the water being up y^t^ he could not doe his fence he is freed fro: first taking care of it.

Rich Exells, (he not being p^r^sent) is left till friday one of

Digitized by Google

y^e^ clock. He not appearing on friday & not knowing whether he had notice, it is referred to next Lecture viz y^e^ 5th of May. He then appeared & was quitted.

The Indian ffence into Agawam River being still defective to y^e^ grt damadge of y^e^ feild: It is therefore ordered that the veiwers shall amend it, at least y^t^ into y^e^ water, & make it sufficient ag^t^ cattle to secure y^e^ feild, for w^ch^ they shal have double recompence according to law & have warant fro: y^e^ Select men to y^e^ constable to Levy it: & also to Levy the 2 bush: & 1-2 of Indian Corne w^ch^ they were fyned last meeting of y^e^ Select men for y^e^ defect:

The Homlot feild not being in a secure Pasture by reson of alteration of fencing (& some having fenced y^m^ se. in pticlar) & thereby y^e^ veiwers being at a loss what to doe about defects, as also who should secure y^e^ upper wharfe gate, or whether it should be laid downe: It is therefore ordered that y^e^ pprietors of land of all the Homlots, Shall be warned to meet togither next friday being y^e^ 23th of this Aprill: at Three of y^e^ clock, that so there may be a meete Settlement of y^e^ fencing, to p^r^sent dammage, as to y^e^ whole so also to pticular psons.

[II—70]

Aprill 23th 1669 The Proprietors of y^e^ land in the Homlots met according to appointm^t^, also the Select men met togither y^e^ same tyme:

At this meeting it appearing that y^e^ Homlots from James Warinars upwards were in pticular Inclosures It was therefore considered concerning y^m^ y^t^ ly in comon fro: James warinars downwards to John Harmons: And y^e^ sd Proprietors lying togither in Common, they have now agreed & determined to fence at y^e^ Reare of their lots next to y^e^ River for securing of y^m^se. & theire feilds:

And for securing y^e^ Gate way or Bars by y^e^ meeting howse, Benja Mun, Serj Stebbing: W^m^ Warinar & James Warinar, are to take care & charge thereoff, & doe the same:

The Gate at y^e^ Higher wharfe being Judged needfull to be kept well hung & Shut, for a Generall good to y^e^ whole,

Digitized by Google

to p[r]vent cattles p[r]sing upon y[e] feild at y[e] Reare of mens lots, or goeing over the River: therefore that cattle may be kept from goeing to the River & also fro: damadge to corne or Hay brought thither in y[e] season of it: It is ordered By the Select men that for y[e] p[r]sent (til other order be taken) all the Neighbors fro: Deacon chapins, taking in Deacon chapin & fro: him all upward, shall take care of y[e] sd gate that it be well Hung & also that y[e] fence aqjoyning y[e] Highway be done up close to the sd Gate: And whosoever shall leave open the sd gate such pson shal pay as a fine 2s 6d for neglect one halfe to go to y[e] informer & y[e] other halfe to go to the psons y[t] keepe y[e] gate up for securing y[e] feilds. The psons aforesd are to meete to agree for carying on this worke: all whom Deacon chapin in some convenient tyme, is to cal y[m] togither for y[t] end:

And that something may be done at or toward y[e] Lower wharfe, for a Generall good & securing, as to p[r]venting cattle fro: p[r]seing y[e] feilds either by making up a gateway if a lane can be contrived, or otherwise to run a fence into y[e] River & put a stop to cattles goeing on y[e] Backside or Reare of y[e] lots. Anthony Dorchester is appointed & ordered to call y[e] Neighbors at y[e] Lower end of the Towne togither from Cornelius Wiliams, taking him in, to consider & take order there about to doe what may be advantageous & good for y[e] whole therein:

[II—71]

In answer to the veiwers for their direction: ffor setling where the veiwers shal have charge, It is declared, (y[e] Range now apearing to be at James wariners & not at y[e] meeting-house) That John Clarke & John Bliss theire veiw of fences shall reach thither, & Tho Day & James warinair, there veiw of fences shall be from thence upward.

Severall psons complaining that they cant get theire Neighbours, where theire fences is in pticular, to make up theire fence sufficient, & all bec: y[e] veiwers are not requirable to veiw pticular & Ptitionall ffences: And whereas the Towne order says that ptitionall ffences betweene Lot & Lot

Digitized by Google

in case of disagreem^{t} betwixt y^{e} pprietors shal be ordered by y^{e} Select men:

The Select men doe now (therefore) Order That where there are Complaints ag^{t} Neighbours, that any one of y^{m} doth not make good fence, in such Case, where either Neighbour desires it, The veiwers yearely appointed, shal veiw such ptitionall ffences fro: tyme to tyme, & shall have Power to allow or disallow of y^{m}, according as they do, or may, y^{e} Generall & Comon ffences of corneffeilds, w^{ch} ffences disallowed, or declared defective by any veiwers Shall forth wth by y^{e} pprietor or owner of it, be amended, & made sufficient to secure his Neighbour from any damadge, according to y^{e} Judgmt of y^{e} viewers:

At this meeting Consideration being had about p^{r}venting y^{e} wetness & flowing of y^{e} medows before the Towne on the east side of y^{e} street & by y^{e} orders on the Towne Booke for ditching & Clearing the Brooke being read & Judged Sufficient for y^{t} end, if attended: The xsecution of them is therefore desyred & ordered, only y^{t} order being a litle to Short in seeming to leave y^{e} clearing y^{e} Brooke at the medow w^{ch} was Henry Burts, It is therefore declared & ordered that each pprietor of meddow as far as Benja Parsons, shall make a sufficient ditch before his meddow and cleare it yearly as far as the Lower side of Benja Parsons Lower meddow, And the Recorder [II—72] ordered in pa. 17, of the grt Towne Booke, line 14. (Instead of) (That was Henry Burts deceased) To put in To y^{e} lower side of Benja Parsons lower meddow:

At this meeting there was Granted to Jonathan Burt a smale psell of meddow about an acre or Two uppon a branch that comes out of y^{e} hither wachusit & runs into Pacowsick brooke, pvided it be not already granted to any other:

There is foure acrs of meddow Granted to Deacon Chapin, on y^{e} hither branch of fresh water River pvided it be not already Granted to any other.

May 5th 1669. At a meeting of y^{e} Select men JP GC: NE SM: & La Bliss.

Digitized by Google

W^m Brookes Complaining of John Bagg for Letting 3 of his Cattle last friday y^e 30th of Aprill to be in Chickkuppy feild w^thout a keeper, Also on Edm Pringridays for 3 there w^ch were in or under his Impvent, & of Jos Bedortha for 2 of his fathers cattle there at y^e same tyme, all w^ch cattle were turned in over night & left in y^e feild: W^m Brookes affirming that they were there w^thout a keep: & y^t as conceive all Night & that he was bringing y^m to a Pound but that they were taken fro: him: Bag & Pringridays also owning y^t they left y^m there over Night, & though they say they then left a keep: w^th y^m yet W^m Brookes afforms there was none w^th them in y^e morning & they not pveing or saying y^t a keep: was then w^th y^m otherwise the calling on Brookes to pve that he found y^m w^thout a keep: w^ch were vaine, for theire grt neglect & breach of Towne order: The sd Bagg Pringrydays & Bedortha are ordered & Cast to Pay 5s a head for each beast to y^e use of y^e Towne, w^ch for the 6 beasts comes to 30s.

June 3d 1669. By the Select men: Present

John Pynchon
Geo: Colton
Nath Ely
Sam Marshfeild &
Laur Bliss:

This day according to Towne order wee considered about making Rates & taking a list of y^e estate of y^e plantation, & for Prizing the Living stock of the Plantation we chose & appointed Sam Ely: Edw ffoster & Jonath Ashly who are to goe about y^e worke spedyly & bring in y^e estate of the Towne to us, for y^e spedy making y^e Rates:

At this meting we Judged it Needfull to make a Towne Rate off £60 neere about £10 of it, in reference to severalls due fro: the Towne to discharge & y^e £50 toward y^e carying on of the new Building for Mr Glovers house, although we find all this will be to little to defray y^e Townes debt upon y^t aco^t yet considering y^e Inability of of the Towne this yeare by reason of y^e hand of God on our crops, we know not well how to doe y^t w^ch we are necessaryly Inforced too, & there-

Digitized by Google

fore shall determine upon only y^e £60 to be raised on y^e Inhabitants for the whole of all Towne charges: y^e Ministers Rate being besides, this w^th countrey & county Rates.

At this Meeting a Motion being made in Writing by Joseph Parsons of Northampton for Liberty to Purchase a psell of land belonging to this Township. of Tho Coply: w^ch land lyes at y^e foote of the higher ffalls, his desire is granted, & also Liberty to build &c: according to his desire:

[II—74]

At a meeting of y^e Select men: January 14th 1669. Present:

J Pynchon:
G: Colton
Nath Ely
Sam Marshfeild
Laur Bliss:

At this meeting we considered y^e Compl^t of y^m y^t tooke y^e Towne Land at chick: what to abate y^m according to agrem^t y^e hand of God having bin very heavy Blasting their wheate as also by y^e floods but most excedingly by y^e wormes eating up their Ind Corne, so that their loss & damadge there by is exceeding much since Capt Pynchon & Sam Marshfeild veiwed it, who then Judged an abatem^t of halfe to be made But upon certaine understanding of what further damadge y^e wormes did y^m afterward whereby they have not as they say to pay for their Labor wee Doe Judge meete to make y^m a further abatem^t: & so order theire Payment of Rent to be as followeth viz each of y^m to pay 3 bush. of wheate & one bushell of Indian Corne apeice w^ch is in all 9 bush of wheate is.,.....1 11 6
& 3 bush of Ind: Corne is....0 07 6

1 19 0

And this to goe for theire whole Rent this yeare past: pvided they pay in their fines for cattle in y^e feild viz: 10s pce. J° Bag & Edm: Pringridays.

There being as is sd by severall psons, need of a Highway

Digitized by Google

over y^e^ wet meddow so into y^e^ woods, toward the Lower end of the Towne about Benja Parsons: the Select men doe therefore appoint: Serjant Stebbings Rowland Thomas & Jeremy Horton to veiw & consider & where y^e^ sd way may be most Conveniently laid out & to make report thereoff to y^e^ Select men what they Judge thereabouts & how far they Judge such a way necessary for y^e^ use of the Inhabitants thereabouts: & theire returne to be made to some of y^e^ select men some time next week.

[II—75]

Jan. 14th 1669. At this meeting:

Granted to Anthony Dorchester about Ten acres of Swamp & low land lying beyond Agawa: River where his wet meddow is betwixt y^e^ hills ag^t^ his wet medow there.

Granted to John Clarke Ten acres of land by his medow on y^e^ Mill River in severall spangs to lay his meddow & that togither.

Granted to John Bagg Twenty acrs of Land on y^e^ west side y^e^ grt River beyond chickkuppy Plaine next above John Rileys land, Convenient Highways being reserved or else to be laid out afterward. Also Granted him five acres of swampy Meddowish land hemmed in w^th^ Hills, w^ch^ is lying about 60 rod above chikkuppy Plaine fence:

Granted to Capt Holyoke over y^e^ grt River on this side of y^e^ higher ffalls alittle below Tho Coplys land w^ch^ he hath sold to Joseph Parsons: eighty acres of Land to ly fro: thence downeward by y^e^ great Riverside to y^e^ Land abovesd Granted to John Bagg: reserving Liberty for Highways thorow it as there shall be occasion if they cannot conveniently be laid by y^e^ side of it.

Also there is an addition Granted to Mr Holyokes wet meddow by y^e^ 3 corner meddow w^ch^ formerly was not to come quite to y^e^ foote of the Hill, it is now granted that his land there shal come not only to y^e^ foote of y^e^ Hill, but also that he shal have the land all along on the side of the Hill up to y^e^ edge of y^e^ Brow so as to set his fence there if he so cause, pvided he doe not Intrench upon the ends of any of

Digitized by Google

the homlots that were granted there, al w^{ch} are to goe to y^{t} Brow of y Hill w^{ch} Runs all along by the Three Corner meddow side.

[II—76]

Severall psons desiring Grants of Land at toward or about Stony River on y^{e} west side of y^{e} grt River toward Windsor: Having taken the same into Consideration togither wth what is sd by many psons that if it were well ordered & managed aright, it might make a fine village or smale Plantation, wee therefore Commend it to y^{e} Towne to consider how far they may se cause to order or settle y^{e} Same: And in the meane tyme in refference to those that desire Grants there: we Judge meete that Sam & Joseph Harmon have 30 acres of land a peice there & 6 acres apeice of wet meddow.

Also that John Lamb have 30 acrs there & 6 acrs of meddow

Benja Parsons 30 acrs & 6 acrs of medow.

Sam Bliss Sen^{r} 30 acrs & 6 acrs of medow.

Griffith Joanes for his 2 sons 20 acrs apece & 4 acrs of medow apeice.

All on condition they attend such termes as shal be concluded on by any Comittee appointed y^{e} ordering the same:

Granted to W^{m} Brookes 40 acrs of land on y^{e} west side & North end of land which Tho Coply hath sold to Jos Parsons at y^{e} foote higher falls, convenient Highways being reserved. Also by way of exchange Granted to Sam Marshfeild Sixty acrs of land there, by W^{m} Brookes they agreeing in laying of it out, this of Sam Marshfeilds is in Lew of Sixty acrs w^{ch} he had over Agawam River & upon condition he resigne up hereby declaring it & acepting this he to alow..... Highways allowed to be laid as.....

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

[II—77]

Springfeild ffebruary y^{e} 7th 1669. At a meting of the Select Men vizt Elizur Holyoke Leu^{t} Cooper, Ens: Cooley Benj: Parsons & Henry Chapin:

The Select Men chose John Matthews & Nath Pritchard

Digitized by Google

for veiwers of y^e^ fences vizt for y^e^ Long Medow & the home Lotts to the upper wharfe Lane.

W^m^ Brookes & W^m^ Hunter for y^e^ feild caled chickuppy playne.

John Dumbleton & Obadiah Miller for ffences on the west side of y^e^ River oposite to y^e^ Towne.

Granted to Lawrence Bliss 2 or 3 acres of Medow land on y^e^ North branch of y^e^ Mill River above his Medow bought of Rowl Stebin: pvided it be not granted to any other pson.

Graned to Symon Bemon & Jeremy Horton 3 acres a peece of land ag^t^ the great bar of y^e^ higher falls in y^e^ great River on y^e^ east side of the River to be laid together in one peese provided the Indians are wiling to sell & that he cleare the purchase thereoff.

Granted to John Matthews 30 acres of land the swamp called J Matthews his swamp.

Granted to Thomas Miller 3 acres of land at Askanunsick by his other land there provided it p^r^judice not the laying of y^e^ high way to Westffeild w^th^in conveniency in y^e^ judgm^t^ of the Select Men or others appointed by them.

Granted Tho Mirick 2 or 3 acres of Medow land & Swampe by his land at 16 acres pvided it be not granted to any pson already.

Samuell Marshfeild hath granted unto him 40 acres of land above or by his & W^m^ Brookes land grannted at y^e^ higher falls in y^e^ great River to be laid out soe as not to hinder highways.....

[II—78]

ffebr 7, 69. Jonathan Burt Jonathan Ball Charles fferry for himselfe & Nath Hermon also Lawr Bliss all these desire accommodations of land at Stony River: Consideration whereof is referred to another Meeting of y^e^ Select Men:

May the 14th 1670

At a Meeting of y^e^ Select Men: p^r^sent Ens Cooley Benj: Parsons Henry Chapin & Elizur Holyoke. It is Ordered y^t^ y^e^ veiwers of v^e^ fences (appoynted by the Select Men) for the Severall gen^r^ll corne feilds shall about y^e^ beginning of July

Digitized by Google

& about y^e^ end of August next ensueing veiw the Severall fences under their charge: & in case of defects in y^e^ fence they shall give notice thereof to the Owners of such deficient fences & warne y^m^ immediately to repaire them & if they be found unrepayred one day after such notice given them of their defects such pson shal pay (besides all damage that shall accrue to any pson by such deficient fences) 12d p defect for y^e^ least defects & 12d p rod for al the rods defective & the fynes to encrease 12 both p day & p rod for 6 days after such notice given to amen them: And if any pson shall neglect to amend his fence for y^e^ 6 days the veiwers of such fences shall amend y^m^ & have double recompense: the like Od^r^ shalbe observed for y^e^ such fences as now deficient or shalbe till they be veiwed in July as aforesd: And the fynes incurred upon this Od^r^ shalbe gathered by y^e^ Constable by warant fro: the Selectmen upon complaynt of the veiwers.

Cornelius Wiliams desiring a smal pcell of Meddow betwen the 4 mile pond & chickuppe [II—79] River there is grannted unto him 2 acr or 2 acr & 1-2: if there be soe there undisposed of:

John Lamb hath liberty granted him (uppon his desire) to build on his land in y^e^ playne above End brooke.

August 19th 1670

Att a meeting of y^e^ Select Men vizt Leut Cooper Ens Cooly Ben parsons He: Chapin: E: Holyoke

Thomas Miller, Hayward of y^e^ feild on the West side of the great River p^r^senting John Petty John Scott Edw ffoster Ja: Tayle^r^ Tho: Mirick Jo: Clark Lawr Bliss Antho Dorchester Jon: Burt & J: Lumbard for turning or keeping their Cattell w^th^in y^e^ sd feild contrary to Ord^r^. Vpon hearing y^e^ case the six last their offence being for y^t^ y^e^ 18th of May their teemes were found in y^e^ neck w^th^out a keep: but it being declared y^t^ y^r^ cattell were impounded & the poundage paid by y^e^ owners of y^e^ cattell they were dismist & Soe were the rest on other considerations

[II—80]

There is grannted unto Rice Bedortha that 5 or 6 acr of

Digitized by Google

wett land w^ch^ was firmly grannted to Joseph Crowfoote & resigned into y^e^ Townes hand lying about 1-2 a mile fro: his house upon y^t^ brooke y^t^ comes out of y^e^ woods & runs by Edm: Pringridays cellar.

Oct 12 1670. At a meeting of y^e^ Select Men they being all p^r^sent.

Whereas in Aprill last there was grannted to Mr Glover an addition of £20 p anum to his £80 p anum: his first begining at Michltide last the £20 for this yeere should be raysed thus: vizt y^t^ Mr Glovers fire wod for this yeere should be gotten for him as pt of y^e^ pay & £10 to be another pay & it was left to y^e^ Select men to pportion each man his share: that is to say who should gett y^e^ fire wood & how much & who should pay y^e^ £10 & how much: now the Select Men doe judge y^t^ he will need for y^e^ yeere 70 loads of fire wod w^ch^ they Order this to be gotten for him: the psons undernamed to get it & cart it.

	Loads
Rowland Thomas	2
Jeremy Horton	2
Henry Chapin	2
Joseph Crowfoote	1
Robert Ashley	3
Jonathan Ashley	2
Samuell Terry	2
John Lamb	2
Miles Morgan	3
[II—81]	
Serjean Stebbins	2
Thomas Day	2
Charles fferry	1
John Clark	2
John Matthews	1
Nath Pritchard	2
Samll Bliss Sen^r^	2
Richard Sikes	3
John Lumbard	1

Digitized by Google

ffrancis Pepper & Tho: Stebbins Junr.....1
William Branch.....1
Elizur Holyoke.....4
Deacon Chapin.....2
Timothy Cooper.....2
John Hitchcock.....2
John Stewart.....1
James Warrener.....2
William Warrener.....2
Cornelius Williams.....1
Symon Lobdell.....1
Thomas Merrick.....2
Lawrence Bliss.....2
John Harmon.....1
Benjamin Parsons.....2
Anth Dorchester.....4
Jonathan Burtt.....2
Jonathan Ball.....1
Samll Ball.....1
Samll Harmon & Joseph Harmon.....1
Samll Bliss Junr.....1

And the £10 is to be pd thus

	£	s
Capt Pynchon	4	0
John Keepe	0	6
Samll Ely	0	5
Ens: Cooley	0	14
John Leonard	0	05
Edw: ffoster	0	03
Quartrmaster Colton	1	0
Nath Burt	0	5
John Bliss	0	5
Leiut Cooper & Tho Cooper Junr	0	11
Thomas Miller	0	5
John Scott	0	3

pd wheate

John Dumbleton	0	03
Obadiah Miller	0	2

Digitized by Google

Edm: Pringridayes.....0 2
William Hunter.....0 2
John Bagg.....0 2
Richard Exell.....0 2
Samll Marshfeild.....0 07
John Riley.....0 2
Rice Bedortha.....0 5
Nathanell Ely.....0 10

Theres grannted Nath Pritchard 10 acr of land neere y^e^ foote path in y^e^ way to watchuett not to hinder high ways to those quarters in place most convenient.

[II—82]

Theres granted to John Stewart 3 acres of medow neere y^e^ 4 mile pond by y^e^ Bay path in y^t^ med where Cornelius Willms hath some granted him: if Soe much be there undisposed of.

Theres grannted to Lieut Cooper 16 acres of lowland on the most Southerly branch of y^e^ 3 mile brook: below his house about half a mile up y^e^ brook, provided it be w^th^in this Towne bounds when y^e^ bounds are sett.

Theres grannted to Ens: Cooley w^t^ vacant land lyes between the Rere of his land in y^e^ Long medow & the fence where it stands by the pond.

There is grannted to Serjeant Stebbin the dingle ag^t^ his meddow called wheele meddow for 80 rodd up y^e^ dingle & of y^e^ high land by the upper side of y^e^ dingle the Same length & 20 rod broad.

It is ordered y^t^ there shalbe a highway of 5 or 6 rod broad fro: y^e^ way that goes to y^e^ mill up to the cart bridge y^t^ is over the mill Riv^r^ & so fro: that bridge up into the pine playne: to be laid out in place most convenient by Benj. Parsons Jonath. Burt & Nathaneell Pritchard.

Complaynt being made of y^e^ deficiency of the bridge called the new bridge Jonathan Ashley is to call y^e^ company together y^t^ are to repaire it to chuse one to see it done w^ch^ if he have done already the Select Men doe appoynt Serj to call y^e^ company to y^e^ work.

Digitized by Google

[II—83]

It is ordered that there shalbe a highway by the fence on y^e^ back side of the long meddow, (vizt w^th^in y^e^ fence) 2 rod broad from Nath Burts upper lott to the bridge on the way to Nath Burts said upper lott, to the backer fence: this way being for passage into y^re^ woods y^t^ way:

There is grannted to Samll Ely 6 acres of y^e^ high land below long meddow brooke neere y^e^ great River.

Grannted to R Sikes 2 or 3 acr of wett meddow & low land on a little brooke y^t^ runs into y^e^ mill River about a mile above y^e^ Saw mill if it be not already grannted to some other.

There is granted to Symon Bemon 5 or 6 acr of Swamp & low lands under y^e^ hill on the South side of his other land.

[II—84]

Decemb^r^ 19th 1670 Att a meeting of y^e^ Select Men they being all p^r^sent:

There is grannted to Symon Lobdell 3 acres of medow about 1-2 a mile beyond y^e^ medow y^t^ was granted to Cornelius Williams towards Skipmuck (northerly fro: Cornel: his meddow:) lying in 2 pcels: if it be undisposed off: this is y^t^ w^ch^ is also grannted by y^e^ next Select men Aug 28, 71.

Theres grannted to Eliakim Cooley 6 acr of wett medd & lowlands upon fresh water brooke below Pequitt path: lying in 2 or 3 pcells provided it be not already otherwise grannted & y^t^ it be disposable by this Towne.

Dec y^e^ 3d 1670 Att a Meeting of y^e^ Select Men al p^r^sent

Granted to Symon Lobdell 3 acrs of wet meddow neer or by goodman Thomas his medow about 1-2 a mile fro: y^e^ Bay path: provided it be not disposed of already:

The Select determined y^t^ a rate of £34 shalbe levyed on y^e^ Inhabitants of this Town.

II—85]

December 1670 The Towne Dr

To Samll & J: Harman for killing 4 wolves.. 2 00 00

Digitized by Google

To y^e^ Recorder for writings in Town book.	0	10	00
To J: Hitchcock for his journey to y^e^ Bay w^th^ Mr Glover in May last	1	00	00
To J: Clark for mending y^e^ pound	0	02	00
To J: Stewart for hookes & hinges for y^e^			
To E: Holyoke for work & nayles about y^e^ Meeting house win lowes	0	06	00
Meeting house windowes	0	01	00
ffor 18 foot of boards for Meeting house windowes	0	01	00
To John Harman & J: Osbern for killing 1 wolfe	0	10	00
To Benj: Mun for ringing y^e^ Bell &c	2	10	00
To Nath Ely from charges of y^e^ Select Men, &c at his house	2	03	00
To E: Holyoke for making y^e^ rates	1	00	00
To Richard Sikes 5s for assisting J: Hitchcock	0	05	00
To Miles Morgan for ferrage of 3 men y^t^ went upon pambulation between Springfeild & Westfeild	0	05	00
To Anthony Dorchester for ferrage of 2 men y^t^ went to lay out bounds to Westfeild Southward of Worro: River	0	02	00
To £4 for y^e^ Deputyes diet for next yere	4	00	00
To Capt Pynchon for hire of his bull this summer last past to be pd by pticular persons	1	00	00
To ffrancis Pepper for 2 dayes digging clay for m^r^ Glovers house	0	03	04
To Jno Stewart for a lock 6s & bolt 18d & plate 6d for y^e^ lock for the meeting house doore & keyes & cotters for y^e^ bell 1s	0	11	00
To Richard Sikes for mending y^e^ bell	0	02	00
To Serj: Stebbins for	0	10	00
To John Lamb: 3s for work for J: Hitchcock	0	03	00

Digitized by Google

memente J Petty about y^e^ water work for this yeer..... 07

Memente y^e^ hire Capt Pynchons Bull 20s to be raysed on all in y^e^ Street except Capt Pynchon at 3d p cow.

[11—86]

1670: The Town Cr.

	£	s	d
By rent of y^e^ land at Chickkuppe vizt from W^m^ Brookes 30s, from J. Bagg 30s & fro: Edm: Pringridayes 30s in all.....	4	10	00
By 1 bush 1-2 of Ind: Corn due fro: E Holyoke Pd Indian C.....	0	03	09
By a rate of £37 7s to be raysed on y^e^ Town to pay y^e^ debts p Contra & the remaynder to be expended on m^r^ Glovers house next spring	37	07	00
Edm: Pringridays pd 2 bush & 1-2 wheat & 1 bush Ind corne these towards his rent..	0	08	09
Edm: Pr y^e^ rest of his rent.....	0	02	06

[11—87]

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

ffebr 13th 1670.

At a meeting of y^e^ Select men for the yeare ensueing viz: Capt John Pynchon Geo: Colton Sam Marshfeild John Dumbleton Rowland Thomas All being present

At this meeting the Reson mens absence fro: y^e^ last Generall Towne meeting was Considered & alowed off w^th^out finding any of them.

Veiwers of ffences for y^e^ yeare ensuing were now chosen & apointed as followeth:

Tho Mirick & Laur Bliss for y^e^ feild on the west side of the greate River ag^t^ y^e^ Towne:

Robert Ashley & Miles Morgan for y^e^ ffeild called chikkuppy feild on y^e^ west side of the River.

Sam Ely & Ephraim Colton for the Long meddow ffeild.

Tho Day & Sam Terry for y^e^ Homlots fro: the wharfe lane downe to Obadiah Cooly taking him in. And these veiwers

Digitized by Google

are also to veiw Lots on y^e^ North side of the wharfe Lane water fence

Jeremy Horton & Symon Beamon for Skipnuck & chikkuppy feild on this side of y^e^ River.

The order about fencing being Considered: The Select men doe order the same as was 2 yeare agoe on y^e^ 12th of feb^r^ 1668. Title fences, only for y^e^ tyme wee now appoint & set y^e^ 15th of March next unles y^e^ frost be in the ground And all feilds what ever to be cleared of Cattle by the 15th of March next unless y^e^ frost doe Indeed hinder men fro: fencing: on Penalty as is there, Title, cleare feilds. ffor seating Persons in y^e^ Meeting house, we had it under consideration but could effect nothing for want of a list:

[II—88]

Feb^r^ 13th 1670

Whereas Sometimes mens yards adjoyning uppon Common feilds are an occasion of dammage to y^e^ ffeilds by reson of defective fence about such yards: It is therefore ordered That y^e^ fence next to y^e^ Common feild shall be lyable to the veiwers Care to see y^t^ they be sufficient to secure y^e^ feilds & to p^r^vent damage to y^e^ pprietors.

There is Liberty Granted to John Bliss to Build upon his Land in y^e^ Long meddow at y^e^ end of his lot next the Pond, & y^e^ Land there at y^e^ end of his lot to the Pond side is now granted him to be his, If it was not his by former grant.

Aug: 28th 1671. All y^e^ Select men present viz

Mr Pynchon: Geo: Colton
Sam Marshfeild: J^o^ Dumbleton
Rowland Thomas

Symon Lobdell desyring a strap of meddow alitle beyond y^t^ Granted to Cornelius Wiliams & Eastward of it There is granted to Symon Lobdell five acres of meddow if so much be there in y^e^ place desyred pvided he take it fro: upland to upland & y^t^ it be not already granted to any other pson.

Granted to Mr Pynchon y^t^ if he set up a Barne upon his Ground at y^e^ hither end of y^e^ Round hill: That for Convenience & advantage of y^e^ wind w^ch^ y^e^ Hill deprives him off.

Digitized by Google

He shall have Liberty to set it out into y^e^ Highway there, not exceeding 2 Rod at y^e^ hither Corner of it, & so to slope of y^e^ fence to nothing running it fro: y^t^ Corner of y^e^ Barne into y^e^ Range where he Joines to Serja Stebbings: And he hath Liberty Granted him to Build on his Land for Dwelling there, when he shall see cause so to do:

[II—89]

Aprill 5th 1671.

James Osborne Brought a wolfes head & I cut of his eares according to Law: he says it is betweene him & J^o^ Harmon May 6, 1671.

Sam & J^o^s Harmon killed a wolfe y^e^ head of w^ch^ they Brought to G: Thomas & he cut of y^e^ eares.

Octobe^r^ 16th 71.

John Harmon & James Osborne killed 2 wolves, of w^ch^ Goodm: Marshfeild cut of y^e^ eares of both.

October 20th.

John Harmon kiled one wolfe: & G: Marshfeild cut of y^e^ eares.

Octob^r^ 24.

Sam & Jos Harmon kiled one wolfe & G: Thomas cut of his eares.

John Harmon & James Dorchester killed one wolfe & G: Thomas cut of his eares

Rowland Thomas killed one wolfe.

Dec. 27, 71.

Sam & Jos Harmon brought one wolfes head of which I cut off y^e^ eares.

[II—90]

At a meting of y^e^ Selectmen Janu: 1st 1671. Present all, viz: Jo Pynchon: Geo Colton John Dumbleton Sam Marshfeild & Rowland Thomas.

John Petty moveing that the land Granted to Edward ffoster of 30 acrs beyond Block Bridge w^ch^ was measured out, & since excepted agt as not being laid out according to y^e^ grant, might yet notw^th^standing be allowed off as it is laid out Edw: ffoster having sold it to him: & manifesting his

Digitized by Google

like desires: The select men doe now Confirme it to y^m & allow of y^e sd acrs acording as it was measured out & Bounded. And doe moreover at y^e desire & request of John Petty Grant to y^e sd John Petty Seven acres more, there, as an addition thereto viz 14 Rod wide on y^e west side of y^e former 30 acres w^ch is to Run 80 rod Long as y^e former 30 acres doth & so makes y^e whole 37 acres.: The Timber & wood growing on y^e whole psell being to be free for any of y^e Neighbors to make use off, till he shall Impve it or ffence it in.

Granted to John Lamb 5 or 6 acres of land for a homlot w^th Liberty to Build on it, in y^e Plaine beyond End Brooke from y^e side of his owne & Goodm: Muns Land there, to y^e grt hill, & so lying by y^e side of y^e hill: Liberty for wood & Timber being free for all Inhabitants till he shall Impve it.

Granted to George Colton (for conveniency of ffencing) 10or 12acrs of land, adjoyning to & by his owne Land w^thout y^e Long meddow, beyond Nathanell Burts Land there:

[II—91]

Samll Barber (of windsor) is admitted & his Brother John Barber becomes Ingaged & doth hereby Bind himselfe in y^e sum of Twenty Pounds to y^e Selectmen of Springfeild fro: tyme to tyme: to Save y^e sd Towne of Springfeild fro: any charge that may arise to y^e sd Towne by y^e sd Sam Barber. or any of his: as witness his hand this 1st of January 1671.

John Barber.

January 1671.

Granted to John Barber & to Sam Barber his Brother (if he come to dwell in this Towne) To each of y^m 16 acres of Land by Agawam River side alitle below Ashkanunksit in a bottom there, alitle beyond block Bridge. If the Bottom will afford it they have Liberty to have 17 or 18 acrs a Peice there: John Barber to choose w^ch land he please to take for his pt of it

Granted to Abell Wright 2 acrs of Land by his house Lot formerly granted him at Skeepnuck, w^ch is an adition theretoe pvided it hinder not y^e Highway: Also he is alowed Liberty to Build on his Lott there:

Digitized by Google

There is granted a Highway there To y^e^ Towne of 3 or 4 Rod broad fro: y^e^ w^t^ oake marked by y^e^ Comittee, To a Pine Tree w^ch^ is at y^e^ west Corner of Mr Pynchons Land there.

Granted to Sam Holyoke a psell of land at y^e^ further end of y^e^ Round hill betweene Crooked Point & Serja M^o^rgans Land there; w^ch^ was formerly left 16 Rod wide for a Highway there, but there being noe necessity of such a Highway that Peice of Land fro: y^e^ Round hill all along Northward to y^e^ Brooke w^ch^ y^e^ New Bridge goes over is now granted to Sam Holyoke, reserving only 2 rod wide for a Highway if there shall be any need or occasion thereoff

[II—92]

Granted to Pelatiah Morgan ffive or Sixe acres of Land for a homlot beyond his fathers Land, y^t^ is beyond y^e^ Round hill: on y^e^ east side of y^e^ Brooke & east end of his fathers Land there this is to ly: & so to be laid out as not to p^r^judice y^e^ clay pits not far off it, nor y^e^ way or Passage to y^m^: nor any Highway out into the medos there, & this grant is pvided Pelatiah doe Build or Impve there w^th^in five years: hereby having Liberty granted him for Building there accordingly:

Granted to W^m^ Brookes on y^e^ other side of the Highway fro: his howselot at chikkuppy, alitle above y^e^ gate goeing into y^e^ feild 2 or 3 acres of Land for to Build a Barne on, upon y^e^ hill there pvided he p^r^judice noe Highway there Needful:

At this Meeting y^e^ Select men Considering y^e^ Dues fro: y^e^ Plantation to severall psons ordered a Rate of £20 to be Raised on all y^e^ Inhabitants for defraying thereoff:

[II—93]

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

ffeb^r^ 12 1671. At a Meeting of y^e^ Selectmen, all of y^m^ being p^r^sent vizt: Ens: Cooly Nath Ely Anth: Dorchester Benj Parsons & Elizur Holyoke Sen^r^. Veiwers of fences for y^e^ yeere ensueing there are now chosen & appointed.

Jonath Taylor & Richard Exell for y^e^ feild on y^e^ West side of y^e^ River over ag^t^ y^e^ Town.

Digitized by Google

Rice Bedortha & John Riley for Chickuppe ffeild on y^e^ West side of y^e^ River:

John Clark & Samll Bliss for y^e^ Longe Meddow:

Serj: Stebbin & James Warrener for the house lotts from y^e^ Lower wharfe to y^e^ upper wharfe & for the North^r^ly fence of y^e^ wharfe lane, & to y^e^ lower gate y^t^ opens to 3 corner Meddow.

Granted John Holton 6 acrs of land by Pelatiah Morgans grant not to p^r^judice high wayes in most convenient place reserving y^e^ wood y^r^on till it be fenced in.

Granted Joseph Leonard what vacant land lyes between William Warr: medd: in Middle meddow & Benj: Muns meddow in y^e^ next medd. also soe much of y^e^ pond as lys agt W^m^ Warreners medow.

Granted Samll Ball 6 acrs of land at or neere w^r^ the old brick kilne was provided he come to dwell in this Town not to p^r^judice high ways.

Granted Tho: Stebbin Jun^r^ 6 acrs of land by or neere the grannt of Samll Ball not to p^r^judice high wayes:

[II—94]

Granted John Stewart 6 acres of land at or neere y^e^ reere of Maj^r^ Pynchons upper woodlotts over y^e^ medow.

Granted Samll Bliss Jun^r^ 2 or 3 acrs of Medd: in y^e^ Medd: w^r^ he had a form^r^ grant in march 65-66 if there be soe much there & on like Cond: as y^t^ Also 3 acrs more of wett medd is granted to him behind long meddow below N Burts Medd.

And next to Samll Bliss is granted to Obadiah Cooley & Eliakim Cooley Isaak & Ephraim Colton 5 acres apeece in y^t^ wett Medd: if there be soe much undisposed of: they to agree among y^m^ selves how to lye.

Granted to Charles Ferry 40 acres of land neere y^e^ Bay path about y^e^ two gutters w^ch^ are about 6 mile off provided it be not purchased of y^e^ Natives he cleare y^e^ purchase y^t^ be disposable by the Town.

Granted Tho Day 2 or 3 acrs of land at Ashcanunksitt ioyning to his own land there at y^e^.....

Granted Ja: Warrener 20 acres of land beyond block bridge

Digitized by Google

on y^e^ West side the great River next beyond John Pettys land there if it be not already granted.

[II—95]

Whereas Diverse psons y^t^ dwell on the East side of y^e^ great River haveing land in y^e^ playne called Chickuppe playne on y^e^ West side of y^e^ great River are liable to be called to reparation of y^e^ way fro: y^t^ playne to y^e^ Lower brook they accounting themselves opp^r^ssed y^t^ seeing they make little or noe use of y^t^ way they should be called to repe: that way or bridges in y^t^ way equall with those y^t^ dwell there: The Select Men considering the case determine & order that such of those Proprietors of land there who dwell on y^e^ East of y^e^ great River shalbe liable to be caled to y^e^ reparing that way only one day a peece to each of theire three dayes apeece that is to say w^n^ each of y^m^ y^t^ live on y^t^ side y^e^ River that have land there wrought 3 dayes a peece in y^t^ way then those y^t^ live on y^e^ East side of y^e^ River shall be called each of y^m^ 1 day a peece to y^t^ way & soe fro: tyme to tyme.

As for fences about corn feilds meddowes &c the Select Men order all fences to be made up by the 1st of March next & all feilds to be cleared of cattle by y^t^ tyme: & in other things concerning fences the Order made by y^e^ Select men ffebr -2 1668 is to be attended:

[II—96]

March 20th 1671-2 At a meeting of y^e^ Proprietors of y^e^ ffeild on y^e^ West side of y^e^ great River It is voted & concluded that y^e^ water work fence y^t^ use to be below Tho: Millers shall be set there agayne this yeere & Jonathan Ball undertakes to make & maynteyne a fence there sufficient to secure the feild he is to fence fro: y^e^ top of the bank down to & unto y^e^ water soe farr as to secure the feild fro: damage that way this summer for w^ch^ his soe doing he is to have 30s raysed on the Proprietors according to y^r^ land in the feild:

And Joseph Leonard hath undertaken to make the water fence at Agawam River & to maynteyne it sufficiently to secure the feild fro: damage that way this yeere for w^ch^ he is to have 30s raysed on y^e^ Proprietors who are to pay each man

Digitized by Google

his share of it according to w^t land he has in y^e feild: & Josephs tearmes were to have his money pd in to y^e Majo^r tho yet there was noe asent to any such tearmes.

[II—97]

May 21 1672 Att a Meeting of y^e Select men they being all p^rsent.

Rice Bedortha & John Riley veiwers of y^e fences of Chickuppe playne feild on y^e west side of y^e great River: John Riley being sick Rice Bedortha present Samuell Terry & Serj: Morgan for deficiency of y^r fences of y^e said feild: Samuell Terryes fence proved 4 rod defective 3 weekes at least & he being warned to amend it refused bec: he said he had more laid to him than his due to maynteyne but whether y^t be soe or noe is doubtfull but it is proved y^t y^t part w^ch he refused to mend is out of doubt his fence: soe the veiwers were fayne to mend it for w^ch labo^r they req double recompense as y^e law allowes they reckon y^r labor well worth between man & man at 2s. also the veiwers pleades other trouble & charges as his attendance to psecute & for witnesses &c:

The Select men uppon hearing y^e case Judge Goodm: Terry Culpable & Soe determine him to pay to y^e Veiwers double recompense for y^r labo^r in mending y^e fence

vizt	0	04	00
for 2 witnesses 1s & other trouble 18d	0	02	00
for 1 of y^e Veiwers attendanse to psecute	0	01	00
for deficiency of y^e fence 3s 1-2 to y^e veiwers & 1-2 to y^e Town	0	01	06
	0	08	06
Samll Terry owes y^e Town on y^e acco	0	01	06

[II—98]

And Serja Morgans fence proved defective in diverse places w^ch he has refused to mend pleading it was not his right to maynteyne it: the Veiwers mended it w^ch their labo^r they acco well worth 4s 6d the first penny but they require double recompence as the Law in such cases allowes: & their other charges

Digitized by Google

The Selectmen upon hearing y^e^ case Judged Serj Morgan culpable & acordingly called him to pay y^e^ veiwers their cost & charges vizt

	£	s	d
Double recompense for mending y^e^ fense....	0	9	0
One of y^e^ Veiwers attendance to psecute.....	0	3	0
4 witnesses attendance.....	0	1	0
deficiency of y^e^ fence 3 dayes at 12d p day 1-2 whereof is y^e^ Veiwers pt.....	0	1	6
	0	15	6
And y^e^ other 1-2 is due to y^e^ Town.....	0	01	06

At this meeting there was granted to Richard Exell 8 acres of land to joyn all along his land at block bridge on y^e^ East side of y^t^ brooke.

Grannted to Thomas Miller Jn^r^ 20 acres of land by or neere his fathers land West side: not to hinder high wayes to be laid in most convenient places:

Granted to W^m^ Warener w^t^ vacant land lyes between his land in y^e^ middle Meddow & Jos: Leonards late grant if there be any such vacancy & y^t^ it was not his by form^r^ grants: [II—99]

Granted to Rice Bedortha 30 acres of land on y^e^ West side y^e^ great River betwen y^e^ great pond & Samll Terreyes land above Chickuppe And hereuppon he resignes into y^e^ Townes hand his grannt of y^e^ like quantity of land at ffresh-water brook.

Granted to Joseph Bedortha twenty acres of land about 3-4 of a mile beyond his fathers house westward or a little to y^e^ Northward of y^e^ West:

Granted to Joseph Leonard the swampe between Agawam River & his fathers land over that River if it were not his fathers by form^r^ grants: or by purchase fro: Goodm: Mirack highwayes not to be p^r^judiced.

John Lamb hath granted unto him a high way of 3 or 4 rod wide fro: his land towards the Towne vizt his land by the great hill towards Chickuppye River beyond End Brooke.

Digitized by Google

August 20th 1672. At a meeting of y^e^ Select men, being all present.

Granted to Ob: Miller 7 acrs of upland on the west side of his lott at Achcanunksitt to lye all along the side of his land there vizt the land he had of R: Bedortha, & 8 acrs at y^e^ ffront of his land there not to p^r^judice laying out high wayes in most convenient place.

Granted Nath Pritchard 8 acres of upland at Cowseek.

Granted Anth Dorchester 20 acrs of land of & about y^e^ dingle ag^t^ his land at Cowseek brook:

[II—100]

Granted to Nathaneell & victory Sikes 30 acrs of land by the Northerly side of their fathers land at Cowseek brook yet not to p^r^judice passage that way over y^t^ brook in tymes of floods in y^e^ great River: for y^t^ the floods in y^e^ great River setts up soe as to hinder passage in y^e^ River way ov^r^ y^e^ bridge.

Grannted to Ob: Cooley for conveniency of cellar roome liberty of setting his fence 5 or 6 foot into y^e^ way ag^t^ his house vizt soe far along y^e^ way (as the cellar may extend) if he shall see cause to make a cellar there by his house also liberty to run his fence from y^e^ west^r^ly corn^r^ of such cellar 2 rod askew to met w^th^ his other fence by y^e^ way to y^e^ wharfe

John Stewart haveing form^r^ly a grannt of 3 acres of wett meddow in y^t^ medd where Corneli: Williams had a grannt it being not there to be had theres grannted him his 3 acres in a little stripe or stripes between y^e^ medow granted to Cornelius & Skeepmuck vizt westerly fro y^t^ Meddow grannted to Cornelius: on a gutter y^t^ runs into Chickuppe River above Skeepmuck.

Granted to John Dorchester the rest of Meddow where Cornel: W had some granted him:

Grannted Tho: Day 4 acr of y^e^ garden brook valley ag^t^ his woodlott y^t^ is over y^e^ brooke.

Granted to Anth Dorchester what land is yet undisposed of in y^e^ further meddow over Agawam to y^e^ quantity of 2 or

Digitized by Google

3 acres lying at y^e^ South end of his own land & betwen the land John Leonard bought of S: Marshfeild & the upland.

Granted Peter Swink 6 acres of land adjoyning to his other land at Block bridge.

[II—101]

There is grannted to Benjamin Mun Junio^r^ 6 acars of land by his brother Balls at the old brick killn to ly all along his brothers land there not p^r^judicing high wayes in most convenient places.

Grannted Samll Holyoke that peece of land w^ch^ lyes betwen his form^r^ grannt by the round hill & the fence or new ditch End brook to be y^e^ bounds fro: y^e^ ditch to the brook y^t^ runs out of y^e^ Meddowes.

Dec: y^e^ 30th 1672. Town is Dr.

To Serj Stebbin for help & tymeber about y^e^ Meeting house Staires & pound.....0 4 0

Jan 3 72 At a meeting of y^e^ Select men all p^r^sent except Ens: Cooley:

Grannted to Nathaneell Burt ten acres of upland to lye joyning to y^e^ East end of his other 10 acres on y^e^ hill (where he lives) formerly grannted unto him to run fro: brook to brook pvided it p^r^judice noe high way y^t^ may be had there:

Vppon this grannt he allowes of a high way of 1 rod & 1-2 wide fro: y^e^ river to y^e^ pond through his upper lott in the long Meddow vizt on y^e^ side of y^e^ lott.

Also y^rs^ grannted him a little Strappet of land vizt Lowland being betwen a quarter of an acr & half an acr lying on y^e^ west side of his wett Meddow w^ch^ is on y^e^ west side of his swampe land behind y^e^ long meddow on condition y^t^ there be roome for a high way Sixe rod w^r^ y^e^ small lotts in y^e^ long meddow have their full pportion:

[II—102]

Jan 1 72 At a meeting of y^e^ Select Men all prsent.

Theres grannted to y^e^ Neighbo^r^s on y^e^ West side of the great River y^t^ ingage to set up a Saw mill neere block bridge 10 acr of land on that brook in y^e^ most convenient place for y^t^ work: provided it p^r^judice noe mans ppriety of land there-

Digitized by Google

about & that they doe w^th^in two yeere fro: this tyme carry on such a work there to effect.

Granted to Tho Miller about half an acr of land neere his cellar at Ashcanunksett to make his rang for fencing a little straiter provided it be noe hinderance for laying out a high way in most convenient place.

Grannted to Charles fferry for conveniency of fencing 4 acres of land by his Meddow on y^e^ Mill River bought of Nath Ely.

Grannted to J^o^: Keep 4 acr of wet meddow at ffresh water brook by his own meddow there:

Grannted Samll Holyoke 10 acres of land between Robert Ashleyes wood lott & the wood lot of Tho: Stebbin Jun^r^ w^ch^ is by y^e^ old brick kilne.

At a Meeting of y^e^ Select Men all p^r^sent, Jan 31, 72.

There is grannted to Nath Burt that his first grannt of land vizt of 10 acr not yet measured w^r^ he dwells shall run fro: brook to brook.

Theres grannted to Rich Exell 4 acres of land lying all along the South end of his lott at Block bridge.

[II—103]

Jan 31 72

There is grannted John Bag 10 acr of land by his own land above Chickuppe playn not to p^r^judice laying out high wayes in most convenient place.

Nathaneell Burt hath grannted unto him Six acres of wett Meddow in the great meddow above Pequitt path provided it belong to this Township & that it be free for this Town to dispose of & that he pay y^e^ Indian purchase if not already pd & that y^r^ be soe much undisposed already.

Serjant Stebbin hath grannted unto him Six acres of land lying between Majo^r^ Pynchons Longer wood lotts & John Stewarts wood lott & at y^e^ reere of y^e^ Majo^r^ shorter wood lotts.

Majo^r^ Pynchon hath grannted unto him ffoure acres at Paucatuck towards Westfeild to lye by Tho: Millers land

Digitized by Google

there, not p^{r}judicing the laying out high wayes in most convenient place:

Also y^{rs} grannted to Major y^{t} little peece of land at the Southeast end of the round hill of farr as y^{e} North^{r}ly side of y^{e} causey vizt John Stewart Rayle fence on his ditch: provided a high way be left of a rod & half wide soe through toward Goodm: Branch his land & y^{e} like for passage to y^{e} playne gate & that the way be not encumbered wth gates or bars:

[II—104]

Jonath Burt hath Six acres of land grannted him vizt wett medd: in y^{e} great Meddow above Pequitt path: on like conditions as his Brother Nathaneell grant of Meddow there:

Theres grannted to John Keepe 4 acres of wett meddow on ffresh water brook below Pequitt path to joyne to his owne meddow on the hither branch.

[In the handwriting of Samuel Marshfield.]

January 9th 1673 Att a meeting off the Selecktt men (viz) George Coulton John Dumbleton Henry Chapin Samuell Marshfeild and Thomas Cooper The ffarmers off The Townsland att cheeckapee making complaintt off The meanness off There cropp The Selecktt men abated Them off This yeares rentt £3

[II—105]

[In the handwriting of Elizur Holyoke.]

At a meeting of y^{e} Selectmen All p^{r}sent Jan 31 1672

Theres grannted to y^{e} Neighbo^{r}s on the West side of y^{e} great River about ffifty acres of land upon y^{e} most Southerly Branch of y^{e} 3 mile brook below Leut Coopers, they desiring to Set up a saw mill there: This grannt is on condition y^{t} they give up there interest in y^{r} former grannt of land at block bridge brook w^{ch} was for y^{e} like designe: And pvided it be not p^{r}judiciall to y^{e} high way, nor to any mans ppriety by ponding up of water wthout reasonable satisfaction & pvided it fall wthin the bounds of this town w^{n} our bounds are stratened & settled: & that they pay their reasonable share for y^{e} purchase of lands in these quarters: And it is to be un-

Digitized by Google

d^{r}stood y^{t} this grannt is only to such as shall cary on y^{r} work to effect that a saw mill there be sett on work wthin 2 yeeres fro: this tyme.

The Veiwers of y^{e} fences of Chickuppe ffeild complayning of the deficiency of the fences of Robt Ashley & Jn^{o} Scott 9 or 10 rod a peece & Jonath: Ashleyes: about 16 rod: All defective 4 dayes & they warned to appeare before y^{e} Select Men Robt Ashley & Jonathan Ashley appeared: The case being heard they were all found culpable & were fyned 6s a peece vizt 3 shillings a peece to y^{e} veiwers & 3s a peece to y^{e} Towne.

[II—106]

feeb: 9th 1673. At a Meeting of y^{e} Select Men there being 4 p^{r}sent vizt E: Holyoke N: Ely Ens Cooley & John Keepe

The Select according to Town order considering how to seate Such Persons in y^{e} Meeting house y^{t} have not been seated there doe reckon that there being not neere enough to seate all y^{t} want seates they judge it not convenient to doe any thing in it till more roome be made there:

Veiwers of y^{e} fences of y^{e} gen^{r}ll feilds these new chosen for Long Medd: Ephraim Colton & Sa Stebbins.

ffor y^{e} feild on y^{e} W side of the Riv^{r}: John Leonard & Thomas Miller.

ffor Chickuppe ffeild Sergant Morgan & John Bagg:

ffor house lotts fro: y^{e} upper wharf to y^{e} gate y^{t} goes to the Lowest wharfe Serjant Stebbins & John Matthews.

At a meeting of y^{e} Select Men March 9th 74 p^{r}sent N Ely Ens Cooley Ben Parsons & Eli: Holyoke. It is Ordered y^{t} the Gen^{r}ll termes of the gen^{r}ll feild above Samll Terryes pasture shalbe closed by y^{e} 12th day of this Month & yet the fences of all other y^{e} gen^{r}ll feilds of this town shalbe closed by the 20th of this Month And in refence to y^{e} fences of the comon or gen^{r}ll feilds It is ordered that the fences thereof shalbe sufficiently made up & repayred by y^{e} tymes above limited & that the veiwers of y^{e} fences shall wthin a Day or two after veiw the fences of y^{e} Gen^{r}ll feilds. And where they

Digitized by Google

fynd defects therein they are to give y^e^ owners of such fences pticular notice to amend them w^th^in 2 or 3 dayes: And such fences as are not amended according to such warning given The [II—107] Owners thereof shal pay as a fyne 12d a peece for each defect under a rod & 12d p rod for every rod defective w^ch^ fynes shal encrease 12d p day for every day thay shall lye w^th^out being sufficiently made or repayred vizt for 3 or 4 dayes after the tyme they are soe warned to repayer them: the veiwers being to se that the defcts run noe longer: however 5 dayes is to terminate the increase of 12d p day unless upon the veiwers reveiwing such fences & giving new notice to y^e^ pprietor he shall continue to neglect to amend such defects after y^t^ notice: And all fynes incurred by this Order shalbe One half to y^e^ Townes use & the other halfe to y^e^ veiwers of the fences And in all cases about such fynes It is left to the Select Men to mitigate them; both y^e^ veiwers pt & y^e^ Townes pt where they shall judge they may rationally soe doe:

Whereas there is noe record extant of the grant of any high way to Mr Holyokes 3 corner Meddow only the Select Men fynd y^t^ in y^e^ record of the lott w^ch^ was ffra: Peppers It is said y^e^ sd lott is bounded by the highway to m^r^ Holyokes 3 corner Meddow North, by Symon Bemons lott bought of m^r^ Pynchon & Serjant Stebbins affirming that he many yeeres synce laid out the highway there: & ffrancis Pepper affirming that he was w^th^ Serj: Stebbin w^n^ he both layd out that high way 2 rod wide & m^r^ Pynchon 15 acr grannted for a sheep pasture at y^e^ Round Hil upon those considerations the Select Men doe order that m^r^ Holyoke shall have his way 2 rod wide in y^e^ Said place & doe Order him at least give him liberty to enter y^e^ same accordingly:

The Select men doe also order that a former order concerning swine made by y^e^ Select Men ffebr 12 1668 written before in this book shall stand good & be y^e^ Towne Order for y^e^ yeere ensueing concerning swine Only y^e^ tyme for restraynt of swine is not to take place till March 25th now at hand.

Digitized by Google

[II—108]

Aprill 15 1674 Att a meeting of the Select Men: y^r^ were p^r^sent E: Holyoke Ens Cooley N. Ely & John Keepe:

Compl^t^ being made form^r^ly vizt on y^e^ 8th instant by Tho Miller & Tho: Cooper Jun^r^ veiwers of y^e^ fences of y^e^ [ ] y^e^ feild on y^e^ West side of the River opposite the Town, agt diverse psons for deficiences in their fences of y^e^ feild the Select men issuing out warrants the persons p^r^sented should appr this day at 7 o'clock in y^e^ Morning the Select wayted at least till 10 o'clock & neyther y^e^ veiwers apped to prsent their complt nor any supposed delinquent to answer any complt: only Jn^o^ Matthews who was to mend some of y^e^ Majo^r^s fences appd who sayth he had no warning to amend the fence & the Majo^r^ also saith y^t^ he had noe warning of any place of his fences y^t^ needed repaire till the said 8th day of this Instant w^r^as by ord^r^ y^e^ owner of any deficient fences ought to have 3 or 4 dayes warning to amend them before they are p^r^sentable for such deficiencyes: & soe they were dismist: yet also It is now said that the fences were repaired 4 or 5 dayes agoe: others also were p^r^sented by y^e^ veiwers for deficiencyes of fences vizt John Scott Edw: ffoster Jn^o^ Petty Eli: Holyoke & Tho: Merick who could have nothing said to y^m^ for y^e^ reasons above exp^r^sed:

[II—109]

Aprill 29th 1674: Att a meeting of y^e^ Select Men of w^m^ were p^r^sent E: Holyoke N: Ely: B: Parsons: J: Keep:

There being compl^t^ made by Miles Morgan & Jo: Bagg: veiwers of y^e^ fences of y^e^ ffeild called Chickuppe on the West side of y^e^ River agt Jonathan Ashley for deficiency of his fence belonging to that feild: the said Veiwers testifying that he hath 30 rod of fenceing there It is bad & insufficient to this day: but 3 places in y^e^ said fence they specially complayne of concerning w^ch^ they testify they have given him warning severall tymes to amend them wayting severall dayes between each warning y^t^ soe they might if possible avoyd p^r^senting him but they testify those extreme bad places are yet not sufficiently repayred: The Select Men upon

Digitized by Google

hearing the case on both sides judged y^t the said Jonathan Ashley shall pay as a fyne 18s vizt 9s to y^e Veiwers & 9s to y^e Towne.

June 30th 74. Att a meeting of y^e Select Men being all p^rsent. Samuell Ely complaynes ag^t y^e veiwers of y^e fences of y^e long meddow feild for that they have eyther neglected the work of y^r place or at least they have not taken an effectuall course for the amending of the fence vizt the lower water fence w^ch being as he reckons insufficient was the occasion of cattell coming into a ffeild last Sab: & doing him much damage in his corn & grass, w^ch he have gott judged by N: Burt & Nath Harman the judge it at 10s w^ch G: Ely demands satisfaction for: the Select Men upon hearing y^e case doe not fynd a way how to pcure him satisfaction for y^e damage done him: Ptly bec: It is not p^rsented to us whos cattle did y^e damage: & ptly because one of y^e vewers vizt Eph^r Colton very lately w^th diverse others of Long Meddow did make up y^e said water fence & did then reckon it sufficient for the end for w^ch twas made & ptly also for y^t it is in some measure uncertayn whether they came in through y^e water fence or no: But for asmuch as y^e s^d water fence is held up in a kind of uncertayne way w^rby y^rs grounds to suspect it is not [II—110] very well done the Select have aggreed w^th Ephraim Colton & Samll Ely to make up the said fence well & sufficient if it be not soe already & well to maynteyne it this summ^r till y^e ffeild open & that then they give an acount of w^t labo^r they have bestowed about it & they shalbe paid next winter by y^e pprietors of land in y^e feild:

[II—111]

[In the handwriting of John Holyoke.]

Dec. 29, 1674: The Town is Dr.

	£	s	d
To Rowland Thomas for killing 1 wolf....	0	10	00
To Samll Holyoke & Charles fferry for 1 wolf	0	10	00
To Anth Dorchester for 4 wolves.....	2	00	00
To Ens Cooley for 1 wolf.....	0	10	00
To Jno Stewart for irony for y^e pound....	0	05	03

Digitized by Google

To David Morgan for y^e^ pound gate.... 0 05 00
To Benj: Mun for ringing y^e^ bell &c..... 3 00 00
To Nath Ely for use of his house at y^e^ Gen^r^ll Town Meeting in ffeb^r^ the 3d 1673 3s 6d & for another Town Meeting at his house ffebr 16 last the like summe of 3s 6d: & y^e^ Townesmen dinner August 18th 1674 5s. 0 12 00
To Capt Holyoke for his 2d & 3d journey to Genll Corte as deputy 1673..... 5 00 00
And for making y^e^ rates this December 1674 ..... 1 00 00
And for writing in the Town book this yeere past 0 05 00
To Jonath Ashleyes pambulation between us & Westf. 3 yeeres agoe..... 0 03 00
To Robt Ashly scouring y^e^ trench of y^e^ Town Medd: in 1673..... 0 03 00
It £4 for y^e^ Depty for y^e^ Gen^r^ll Co^r^te next Spring 4 00 00
To Goodm: Ely for 2 dayes roome & dynners for y^e^ Select Men meeting to prize y^e^ lands of y^e^ Town w^r^by to make rates in Jan: 74..... 0 10 00
To Eliz: Holyoke for writing a deed for y^e^ land bought of Wequagam & Wecombo. 0 10 00
for entering a list of the Voters & y^e^ ffreemens confirmation of grannts in y^e^ Town booke 0 03 00

[II—112]

Dec: 74. The Towne is Cr.

By rent of y^e^ land at Chick: summer 1674, their crops being veiwed by y^e^ Select Men all the Select judge y^t^ they shalbe abated one halfe of y^e^ rent Soe y^t^ now they are to pay 3 15 00
By Jonath Ashley for deficient fence at Chickuppe this last Summer..... 0 09 00

Digitized by Google

By a rate on the Town Jan. 74..... 10 00 00
May y^e^ 1st 75
Received of Goodm: Bagg 15 bush of Ind: corn & 3 bush of wheat w^ch^ is in part of paym^t^ for his 2 last yeeres rent: the whole was to be, 55s..... 2 08 00

[II—113]

Jan 74.

Att a Meeting of y^e^ Select Men they being all p^r^sent

The Comittee y^t^ are chosen for ordering matters concerning building a new meeting house declaring to y^e^ Select Men that there is need of raysing £150 on y^e^ Inhabitants of this Town for that Work, the Select Men have Ordered that such a rate be made towards y^e^ carrying on of y^e^ work:

[II—114 Blank—II—115]

[In the handwriting of Samuel Marshfield.]

at a meeting off the Select men ffebuary the 8, 74 namely Quarter Colton John Dumbleton Henry Chapin Jeremi horten and Samuell Marshfeild.

Choise was made off vewars of fenses ffor the severall ffeilds also The Constabell being present choise was made off a sealer for weights and mesurs and John Lamb was chosen and the Constabell apointed to present him to the Court to be present.

ffor Long Medo feild nathaniell burt and Samuell Ely

ffor the house lots in the Towne nathaniell prichard and ffor the ffeilds over the rivar right ovar mils morgan John dorchister richard Exell.

ffor Chicabe ffeild one the west sid the rivar John bagg and Joseph badartha.

agreed with Samuell Marshfeild to mak a Good paire of Stockes of eight ffoot in length with ffive holes in them ffor which worke he is to have ten shillings payd by the towne.

The Select having Consideration about swine & ordar in the towne book page 15 and with the abatement of the penalty in this book made ffebruary 12: 1668 do ordar the sad ordar

Digitized by Google

to stand in fforce in all respects as it is in this book ffor this yeare.

The select men apoint John dumbleton and Samuell Marshfeild to take care that some things be done to the repairing of the pound one the west side of the rivar

Complaint being made ffor want off vewars off fences about the feild at Skipmuck The Select men have chosen John Clark and Charles ffery to vew the ffences off the ffeilds both at Skipmuck and Chicabe.

[II—116]

Having Consideration off the Great damage which is done in the severall ffeilds belonging to the towne in Cattels being suffared in the ffeilds lat in the springe which is a great wronge to wintar Corne The Select men doe ordar that all Cattell and swine shall be cleared out off the genarall ffeilds by the tenth of march next: and it is expected that all ffences be made up by the 10 of march if the season of the year will pemit and at ffarthest by the 25 of March.

ffinding an ordar in the Town book that doth require the Select men to Consider off seating parsons in the meeting house yearly: The Select men meting this 8 of ffebruary 74 and ffinding no rome or not sufitient to seat all we Concluded to mak no alteration till more rome be found.

The Select men Taking it into Consideration of the Causey at thomasdayes how that often Complaints have been made for want of its due breadth we have set out 2 rod ffinding that Goodman miricks ffence is within the 2 rod at both ends and we apoint him to set his ffence in to the stakes set up and so the Casey will have its due.

[II—117]

The towne detor January the 31 1675

To Sweeping the Meting house and ringing the bell	2	10	0
by one wolf to Samuelll Jones and Jonathan Taylor	0	10	0
by one woolf to Maj^{or} Pinchon which william brookes killed	0	10	0

Digitized by Google

by one wolf to nathaniel bliss	0	10	0
by the Select mens expences	0	17	0
to Samuell Marshfeild 3 shiling.	0	03	0
by laying out the bounds betwene South ffeild and Springfeild	0	03	0
roland thomas	0	03	0
the quarter mastar	0	03	0
to encine cooly	0	03	0
To Samuell Holyoke for a woolf	0	10	0
by making of the rates	1	00	0
The holl is	6	19	0

The Towne dettor ffebruary 5: 1676

To ringing The bell and sweping the meting hous	2	10	0
To making The rates	1	00	0
To enter tain ment of the Select Men 5 dayes, nothing alowed	1	10	0
	4	10	0

The Select men this yare are encine Cooly Jonathan burt Anthony dorchister John Hitchcock Samuell Marshfeild.

[II—118]

The Towne Credit is

by rent of Chicabe land	05	06	00

ffebruary 5: 76 the Select men Grant phillip matone liberty to abide in the towne: also Isack Gleason and Isack Cakebread are admitted inhabitants off This towne

This Samuell Marshfeild had

Received off wido pringridays one bushel off ry	00	03	0

[II—119]

[In the handwriting of Jonathan Burt.]

this was concluded on by us the Select men Beniamin Cooly John Keepe John highcock Jonathan Burt.

[In the handwriting of John Holyoke.]

June: 2d: 1679.

At a meeting of the Select men, being p^r^sent: Deacon

Digitized by Google

Benja: Parsons Jn° Dumbleton Henry Chapin Jn° Holyoke.

It haveing been formerly at a Town meeting propounded to y^e^ Town, that they would set up a school house for the Town, they concluded that such a house should be erected, & appointed the Select men to bargain with any meet person to build such an house for such use: accordingly they have bargained w^th^ Tho: Stebbin Jun^r^ to get timber for such a building & frame it, whose length is to be 22 foot; & breadth 17 foot: & stud 8 foot & halfe & he the said Thomas Stebbin is to carry the frame to place & to naile the clap boards close on both sides & ends, & to Lath & shingle the roofe, & to make three light spaces on one side & two lights on one end, & to set up a mantletree, & set up a rung Chimney, & to daub it, & the said Thomas is to have for his work so done fourteen pounds paid him by the Towne, & in case it so prove that the said Thomas Stebbin have an hard bargaine, it is hereby agreed that he shal have 10s more of the Town.

Thomas Stebbins

[II—120]

[In the handwriting of Jonathan Burt.]

At a meetin of the Select men ffebuary the 7th 1675.

Theyr was made of vewers of ffences for the feilds for the Longe meadow Isaack Coulton Samuell bliss Junyr; For over the great ryver Jonathan Ball Joseph Leanerd. for Chicopy feild Rees Bothorda John Scot.

for the home lots Thomas Day John hermon.

the Select men doe order that al thos fenses be made up by the tenth of march next.

[II—121]

[In the handwriting of John Pynchon.]

At a Towne Meeting: ffebr. 23th 1675:

This meeting being called to make Supply of a Select man & also of one to enter things: God having taken away Capt Holyoke: Sam Marshfeild was by a cleare vote chosen a Select man, to make up y^e^ Number for the yeare ensuing.

Jonathan Burt is chosen Towne Clarke to enter all writings, & to take care for y^e^ Recording Towne affaires & keeping y^e^ Records of y^e^ Towne:

Digitized by Google

Samll Holyoke is made choice of for Clarke of y^e^ writts to be ppounded to y^e^ County Court for confirmation in sd office:

[In the handwriting of Jonathan Burt.]

nathanyell ffoot was voated an inhabitant of the Towne Also m^r^ Denton voated an inhabytant.

also it was voated that the Town would fortyfy and garyson the mill a long with the gayrson solders.

[I—122]

At a Town June 8th 1676. god in his providence having taken away John Keep by death Anthony Dorchester was Chosen by a Cleare voat of the plantation a Select man to supply that want for the yeere ensuing.

At a Town meetin June 21 1676 John Dumbleton was Chosen by a voate of the Town a comysyner to Joyne with the Select men for to make the Country rats both for the present an allso for the yeare ensuing.

[In the handwriting of John Holyoke.]

march 1681-82

At a meeting of the select men, vizt: Joseph Parsons, Jonathan Burt Tho: Day Jn° Hitchcock Jn° Holyoke The said Select men did bargaine or Indent w^th^ Jn° Miller & Tho: Tailor to set up a pound on the West side of the River, & to do at the Carpenters workes fro: the beginning worke to the Compleat finishing thereof, That is to say they are to set up four Lengths of railes on the four sides, six good substantial railes in a length, & ten foot Long between the Postes, being white oke. Posts mortized, & a braced Gate wel hung w^th^ a Cross peice on the top of the gate postes, They also to pin the upper raile of Each Length, by the Tenth of April next in such place as the said Select men shal appointe, & the said Select men do covenante to give the said Miller & Tailor fifty & five shillings, which is to be paid by the next Town Rate.

[II—123]

[In the handwriting of Jonathan Burt.]

October 2th: 1676

The Select men have let out to John Pety that parsell of

Digitized by Google

land in Chicopy plaine 35 to 40 acors more or les for the terme of five years this land lyeth on the west side of the great ryver and the said John Petty doth promis and ingage to pay into the Select men five pounds for the first yeare and make up the fenses and yearely afterwards he is to pay six pound ten shillings yearely and for the maner of payment if in case the land shall produce sutable Crops of wheat then the saide John Petty is to pay three pound ten shillings in wheate at a curent prise yearly but if god in his providens shal blast his Crope of wheat then he shal pay the full sume in indyan Corne pease and rye at the Curant prise as it paseth from man to man in the Town and the said John Petty is to secure the ffense from year to yeare al the tyme of sixe years and to leave the fense in good repare at the end of his terme of sixe years.

To this agreement the said John Petty hath set to his hand. The mark of John pety.

[In the handwriting of John Holyoke.]

April 1: 81.

Anna Petty the Relict of Jn° Petty abovesd deceased doth Covent & pmise to & w^th^ the p^r^sent Select men, that she wil fulfill the Conditions above mentioned w^th^ her husband to the end of y^e^ abovesd terme of yers, & accordingly doth here set to her hand. Anna Petty her marke

Feb: 13, 1681.

Samuell Owen doth Covenant w^th^ y^e^ p^r^sent Select men to fulfill y^e^ conditions above mentoned about payment for The Towns Land at Chickuppi, & in Special that he engages the crop for security for y^e^ ful satisfaction of y^e^ rent, but as he shal need for y^e^ family bread, the Select men to allow him what they Judge meet for necessary bread.

Samuel owen his Mark.

[II—125]

[In the handwriting of Henry Chapin.]

ffebruary 12: 1676

Att a meet of the Seleck men, Gorg Coulton John Dumble-

Digitized by Google

ton, Ben Parsons, John Dorchester, Henry Chapin, Survaiors of fences for the longmedo Nathanel Burt and Samuel Stebin. for the homlots Samuel Bliss Senior Thomas Stebing Juner. for the feldes ofer the great rifer and agawam Jams Tayler and Thomas Miller. for chipapy feild on the west side of the great rifer Sarjent morgin and John Bag. wher of wee find that fences are much demolished and cannot be so spedily Sutup therfor it is ordered that Swin Shall be run by the 10 of march and to be kept run until the 10 of november. for this Present yer [II—125] and there is chosen Samuel ball to ring the swin on this side of the rifer and Samuel Taylor on the west side of the rifer and to have 8 pens p swin for Ringing of them in cas the oners ring them not them selfs.

it is ordered that all comen fences be made up by the 10 of march next in case the frost henders not and that everi man Sut up Staks with his nam apon it and in caus any man negleck suting up his stak wit his nam apon it he shall pay 6 penc for his defeck.

At a meeting of the Seleck men Aprel the 23: 1677, they being all present ther was an acount taken of defecks of seferal mens fenses:

At a meeting of the Seleck men the desember 21, 1677 ther war chosen for Prisors Jafet Chapin Jams warener Samuel ely.

[II—126]

the toun detor Juneri the 7: 1677:

by on woolf to Samuel harman.....	00	10	00
to John Dorchester for caring doun the meeting hous bel.....	00	02	00
by the toun deter in Junary the 31 1675..	06	19	00
& more for one wolfe y^{e} Majors black man killed	00	10	00
by the toun debtor in ffebuary the 5, 1676.	04	10	00
by ringing the bel and sweping the meeting hous 1677	02	10	00
to quartermaster Coulton being debity...	04	00	00

Digitized by Google

to on bushel Indian Corn to Gorg coulton	00	02	06
to inckrs Sicks for building the toun hous	70	00	00
for building the chimlis	10	00	00
by glass to the toun hous	06	00	00
	115	02	03

[II—127]

to insin cooly for 1-2 bushel of wheat meal	00	02	00
to 3 days work to Insin Cooly about the town hous	00	06	00
to Josep Croofut for mending the pound	00	01	03
to Sam ely intertaining the tounsmen in 75	00	10	00
mor to intertainment in 76	00	04	00
mor to the charg of taking doun the bel	00	02	06
by chargis about m[r] Younglif	00	04	00
by entertainment of tounsmen desember the 24:	00	04	06
to making a drum cord and mending the drum	00	02	06
to intertainment of Seleck men Junari the 7: 77	00	04	00
to making the rates	01	00	00
To the Major ffor nailes and other thing for and about Mr Glovars house	01	01	02
to m[r] Glovers rate	80	00	00
to thomas day for carting of clay	01	02	00
to John Lam one day raisng at the toun hous	00	02	00
to John Dorchester to too days raisin	00	04	00
to nayls by quarter master coulton and insin Cooly: 5 thousand of 8	02	10	00
mor to 5 thousand and of 6is and 5 hunder	02	02	03
mor to 8 thousand of 4	01	16	06
to Gorg Coulton and ben Cooly for bringing up the nayls	00	08	00
ffor the Select mens and Commitionars dinar in August 27: 77	00	03	04

Digitized by Google

	4	5	3
	115	2	3
	119	7	3

[II—128]

[In the handwriting of John Holyoke.]

Febr. 5th: 1677:

The Town is Creditor by a rate of £122 10s as also something for ye Rent of ye Towns land at Chickuppi:

	£	s	d
The Account of ye Townes debts.....	119	7	3
& the account of ye Towns Credits.....	122	10	0

Examined by us Samuel Marshfeild & John Holyoke & we find ye Town Creditor by £3 2s 9d..... 03 02 09

---

ffebry 11th: 1677:

At a meeting of the Select men: viz: Samuel Marshfeild, Japhet Chapin John Hitchcocke, Nathaneel Burt, Jno Holyoke:

At this meeting of ye Select men Veiwers of fenses for Genll feilds were chosen Charles Ferry:

for ye long medow Charles Ferry Nathll Bliss.

for Chikuppi feild Jos Bodurtha Jonath Ashley

For the feilds on west side ye River: Samll Tailor Abel Leonard

For ye house Lots, Samll Ely Jam: Dorchester

Whereas not wthstanding al Laws or orders to prvent Damages by Swine, much Damag & trouble is done, It is now ordered [II—129] That al Swine above 3 months old Shalbe both ringed & yoked from ye 20th of march: & so Continued to ye 20th of october, And in case that any mans swine from ye 1st of April shal be found in ye streets or commons in or about the Towne unringed or unyoked, for al such defects ye owners of such swine shal pay 6d P swine, & in case that such swine shal be found in ye Hom lots meddows orchars Gardens Comon feilds unringed or unyoked, ye ownrs shal pay 8d P swine, whereof halfe shal go to ye Informer, & the other halfe to ye Town & shal be added by

Digitized by Google

y^e^ Select men to such persons next rate....And Luke Hitchcocke & Henry Gilbert are appointed to se to y^e^ performance of this order.

And it is further ordered that these persons so appointed shal have power both to yoke & ring such swine, & for y^e^ encouragem^t^ they shal have paid y^m^ 10d P swine by y^e^ owners of the swine.

And for the west side of y^e^ River Jonath Tailor Jun^r^ & Ebenezer Jones are appointed for to se to y^e^ performance of this order And seing this order waches not for swine under 3 months old, It is now ordered y^t^ for al swine above one month & under three months age that shal be found trespassing as aforementioned y^e^ owners of those swine shal be to y^e^ same penalty above mentioned. It is also further ordered that y^e^ fences of common feilds be set up by y^e^ 10th of march ensuing, & that every person set up a stake w^th^ y^e^ first letters of his name thereon, at one end of his portion of fence, those letters facing to y^e^ other end of his proportion of fence.

The names of such persons were absent at y^e^ General Town meeting feb. 5th, 1677, & p^r^sent noe reason for y^r^ absence viz: Robert Ashley & Jonathan Ashley: whose penalty is two shillings apeice according to town order:

[II—130]

The names of such persons as did afterwards absent y^m^selves in y^e^ town meting w^th^out Leave fro: y^e^ moderator or y^e^ major part of y^e^ Inhabitants, & present no reason for y^t^ absenting themselves, vizt: Henry Chapin, John Riley, Obadiah Miller, Edward Foster Joseph Leonard, Jn^o^ Clarke, Jn^o^ Bliss, Jn^o^ Matthews, Quart^r^m^r^ Colton, Ephraim Colton, Samll Bliss Jun^r^: Samll Stebbins whose Penalty is two shillings according to Towne order. The Towne abated 1s P virtu of these fines: the next general meeting febr: 4, 1678.

April 26, 1678

At a meeting of y^e^ proprietors of y^e^ Genll feild on the west side of y^e^ River, at this meeting for the Doing of the water fence at Widow Millers, Jonathan Ball Engaging to make

Digitized by Google

& maintaine the same a sufficient fence It was voted & Concluded by y^e^ proprietors to whom that water fence belongs to give the same Jonathan: twenty five shillings for this yeer w^ch^ 25s the Worshipful Major Pynchon promises to se him paid, The select men taking care that a Rate be made for the Collecting of the said sum: now y^e^ proprietors y^t^ are to pay this 25s are those on y^e^ East side of the River, the proprietors on y^e^ west side being to make & maintain y^e^ water fence on y^e^ Agawam River.

It was further voted & concluded y^t^ the Genll fence of y^e^ said feild shal be kept up in sufficient repair thorowout the yeer, as also that al Cattle that shalbe found in the feild from the beginning of febru^r^y (next ensuing) shalbe Accounted as trespassing & be empounded.

At the same time, It was by the Select men agreed that Goodman Dumbletons yard be accounted & made use of as a pound for the loest side of the Great River til such time as a new pound be made.

May 3: 78:

It is agreed that Samll Ely's yard shalbe esteemed & made use of as a pound until such as y^e^ Towne's Pound be repayred.

[II—131]

may 8th: 78:

At a meeting of y^e^ proprietors of y^e^ Genll feild on the west side of y^e^ great River, the proprietors being warned to appeare by the veiwers of y^e^ same feild to answer their Complaints w^th^ reference to defects in y^e^ fences, & of stakes: y^e^ underwritten proprietors did meet according to warning after Lecture: viz: Samll Marshfeild: Tho: Mirricke Jn^o^ Barb^r^ Sen^r^: John Holyoke: James Sikes Jonathan Burt: Widow Blisse:

June 3d: 1678:

At a meeting of the Select men at w^ch^ Meeting Samll Marshfeild Japhet Chapin Jn^o^ Holyoke were p^r^sent upon the desire of y^e^ Worshipful Majo^r^ Pynchon to have the Lib-

Digitized by Google

erty to set up a flanker into the street at the east end of his new house y^t^ is now building on the North side of his own homelot the which flanker he desires he may have liberty to set into y^e^ street five foot broad & ten foot in length: the w^ch^ his desire they do hereby grannt unto him soe long time as y^r^ may be need of a flanker: as also they do admitt his building there to the priviledges of the comonage of this Town:

Sept: 2d: 1678. At a meeting of the Select men being presen Samll Marshfeild: Japhet Chapin Jn° Hitchcocke Jn° Holyoke: The fence veiwers Complaining ag^t^ severall persons for y^e^ Defectivenes of their fences belonging to y^e^ Genll feild on y^e^ west side of y^e^ gr^t^ River: viz Jn° Scott: Ebenezer Jones 4 rod, Joseph Stebbin Edward Stebbin 8 rod. The case being heard Joseph Stebbin alleged he had not particular notice & was accepted promising forthwith to make his fence good: Edward Stebbin was found culpable, & having agreed w^th^ fence veiwers for y^r^ parts, was fined 5s to y^e^ Town, soe was Ebenezer Jones, who agreed w^th^ y^e^ fence veiwers for y^r^ parts, and was fined [II—132] 2s 6d to y^e^ Towne: & Jn° Scott for Defaults was fined 10s to y^e^ veiwers & 5s to y^e^ Town:

Dec: 26th 78:

At a meeting of the Select men, y^r^ were al p^r^sent. At this meeting Samuel Ely Samuel Terry, Luke Hitchcocke were chosen apprizers of Town stocke.

Luke Hitchcocke desiring Liberty to entertain Thomas Brissenton untill the next may, its accepted herein:

Rolland Thomas Japhet Chapin Abel Wright Charles Ferry Tho: Cooper Jonathan Bush, have y^r^ buildings allowed off, as also al those persons who have builded up y^e^ ruines, have y^r^ buildings allowed off.

Janu^r^y: 1678.

The Towne is debter

To the ministry or minister.....	80	00	00
To the Comittee for y^e^ new meeting house	50	00	00
To the Comittee for m^r^ Glovers house....	06	00	00

Digitized by Google

To the schoolm^{r} £6 fro: y^{e} Town: & £6 10s fro: Chickupi	12	10	00
To y^{e} sweeping the meeting	02	10	00
To Sam: Ely for expences at his house & 1 qu: Rum for Perambulators	01	13	06
To G: Parsons for his team 1 day for y^{e} Flanker	0	05	00
To make a pound: &....must be money..	2	00	00
To make y^{e} rates 20s to Incr Sikes for a plank	1	01	06
To Sam: Marshfeild for making y^{e} stockes.	0	05	0
	156	04	00
The Town is creditor by a rate made for m^{r} Glover,	80	00	00
by a rate made for y^{e} new meeting house..	50	00	00
by a Town rate	20	00	00
It by a sale of the old meeting house....	05	00	00
It by boards of y^{e} same house	01	00	00
It. by y^{e} Town Land at Chickuppi £6 10s..	06	10	00
	162	10	00

[II—133]

The Account of the Townes Credits on y^{e}

	£	s	d
other page	162	10	00
& The accounts of the Townes debts in y^{e} same page	156	05	00
	006	05	00

being examined by us Quarter m^{r} Colton & Henry Chapin we find that there remaines to y^{e} Town, 06 05 0 giving yet liberty to such persons as have ought due to y^{m} fro: y^{e} Town, to bring in an account of what is yet remaining due to y^{m}.

Six pound above mentioned was set off with Leifftenant Stibings for sweeping the meeting house the year 79 and 80.

Feb. 10th 1678

At a meeting of the Select men when were p^{r}sent Jn^{o} Dumbleton Benj: Parsons: Henry Chapin Jn^{o} Holyoke.

Digitized by Google

At this meeting veiwers of fences to y^e^ genll feilds were chosen

For the Homelots Tho: Mirick: Increase Sikes.

For Chickuppi Jn° Bag Joseph Ashley

For y^e^ west side of the Rive: Jam: Warrener Jn° Dorchester.

For Longmed. Obad. Cooley Sa. Bliss Jun^r^.

The Inhabitants are desired to take notice that the former order for making or repayring of all the fences to al the general feilds remaine still valid, viz: al be substantially done by y^e^ 10th of march next & that each person set up a stake w^th^ the first letters of their names to their portion of fence.

For the preventing of Damages & troubles to & between neighbo^r^s that is wont to be by reason of swine, It is ordered that al swine above 3 months old be ringed by the first week in march & so to continue til the latter end of october & In case that any such swine shalbe found fro: y^e^ first weeke in march in the streets or comons in or about the Towne unringed for al such defects the owners of such swine shall pay 3d p swine: & In case such swine shalbe found in comon feilds on lands medows gardens homelots unringed the owners shal pay 8d p swine: & In case any Persons swine shalbe found in homelots on lands gardens medows or comon feilds unyoked after due notice is given to y^e^ owners of such Swine so breaking into inclosures, the owners to pay 6d p swine for such defects; w^ch^ money shalbe granted to y^e^ Informers. And Joseph Stebbin & Benja Knoolton are ordered to se to the performance of this order, & they shal fro: y^e^ 10th of march have power to ring such swine as they shal find unringed in y^e^ Comons or streets, as also to yoke such swine as shalbe found breaking into inclosures after notice given to y^e^ owners & these persons so appointed shal for satisfaction for y^r^ paines have 3d p ring, & 3d p yoke paid him by y^e^ owners of such swine.

Rolland Thomas is by the constable & y^e^ forenamed Select men chosen sealer for the weights & measures of this Towne.

Digitized by Google

It is further ordered that no persons henceforth w^th^out liberty fro: y^e^ Towne doe clog up cumber y^e^ highway or street fro: y^e^ upper wharfe to y^e^ bridge by Obadiah Cooleys w^th^ firewood, Clay timber unles it be for building of fencing & that such as have filled the streets or Lanes w^th^ clay Timber & remove not the same by the middle of June next shal be Lyable to forfeit the same, as also that no persons dig holes or pits in the streets w^th^out leave, upon the penalty of 5s, & that such as have already digged pits in the streets & do not fil y^m^ up by y^e^ 10th of April shal be lyable to y^e^ penalty of five shillings: & the surveio^rs^ of the highways to see to the performance hereof:

Feb: 16: 78:

At a meeting of y^e^ proprietors of y^e^ Genll feild on the west side of y^e^ River It was voted & agreed by y^e^ proprietors of y^e^ said feild, for good agreem^t^ sake & y^e^ security of the feild, that each proprietor thereof shall (according to his number of acres) fence the west side of the new high way, provided, that the proprietors make no alteration in their portion of y^e^ Comon fence of the feild, yet understanding or it is to be observed that we are not so wel satisfyed that y^e^ proprietors of y^e^ East the River should ([II—135] be brought to y^e^ fencing of this highway, or that we do not hereby engage to maintain the fence or any p^t^ of it alwayes [ ] to come but doe refer ourselves to y^e^ Judgm^t^ of y^e^ County Court next at Springfeild or else of Indifferent men.

It was further voted that Samll Marshfeild & Jn^o^ Barber Sen^r^: & Edward Foster should attend to the Laying out or measuring of this new highway.

may: 28: 1679:

Att a meeting of the proprietors of the long medow, togather w^th^ the Select men, P^r^sent: Benja: Parsons Jn^o^ Dumbleton: Henry Chapin & Jn^o^ Holyoke.

1. At this meeting it was voted & concluded that each particular mans fence, or portion of fence on the brooke below the sd medow should ly al at one playne.

2. That if so be in this ordering of the brooke fence, any

Digitized by Google

of the ppriete^{rs} por:ions of brook fence there which form^{rly} was in two places, being now laid together, should happen to be where there is no fence, y^{t} then such persons as happen to have such fence on the brook, shal make an equal proportion of new fence for them.

3. It was voted & agreed, that Ensigne Cooley, Jn^{o} Blisse & Ephraim Colton be the persons to lay out this fence on the brooke.

4. It was voted & agreed that in this new model of fence y^{r} that they should lay out or begin to Lay out mens particular porton at & fro: the lower end of the brooke. onely wth respect to Ephraim Colton & Danll Cooley, because they have engaged to do the water fence at the lower end of the medow, fro: the top of the bank into the River, for [II—136] the security of the feild for ever, the proprietors did reengage to them that this fence this water fence should be acounted to y^{m} as thirty rod of fence on the brooke y^{t} is fifteen rod apeice, As also that if they prove to have any more portion of fence on the brooke, the Proprietors promise that it shal ly next to the water fence there.

5. It was further agreed to Lay out or order each particular mans portion of fence upon this brooke by the way of casting of Lotts: The lot being cast the disposition thereof fel 1. To Jn^{o} Clarke. 2. To Samll Blisse Jun^{r}: 3. To Ensigne Cooley. 4. To Samll Blisse Sen^{r}: 5. To Samll Stebbin. 6. To Quart^{r} m^{r} Colton: 7. To Benja. Parsons. 8. To Jonathan Burt Sen^{r} & Widow Burt: 9. To Thomas Merrick. 10. To Harmon. 11. To Obadiah Cooley. 12. To Jn^{o} Blisse. 13. To Nathanll Burt. 14. To Nathanll Pritchard. 15. To Jn^{o} Keeps Land. 16. To Isaac Colton. 17. To James Osborne. 18. To Charles Ferry.

6. It was also voted & Agreed & consented to on both parts y^{t} Ensigne Cooley would & should doe, make, & maintaine the gate & the water fence at the upper end of the Long medow for ever, & that this worke should be accounted to him as the doing of twenty rod of the upland fence belonging to the long medow feild, As also that he shal have liberty, if

Digitized by Google

he sees meet to translate that gate & y^e^ water fence & whole cross fence to the lower side of his Son Eliakim Cooley's Lot there pvided it be no p^r^judice to the feild.

[II—137]

7. It was further voted & concluded that y^e^ Vpland fence belonging to the s^d^ long medow should be a new measured & laid out to each proprietor, as neer as may be, in the particular places, where they have al along made & maintained y^e^ portions of fence there, And that Isaac Colton Samll Bliss Jun^r^: & Samll Stebbin shal be to measure this upland Fence

Aug: 4th 79:

At a meeting of the Proprietors of y^e^ feild on the west side of the River.

It was voted & agreed by y^e^ Proprietors of that feild w^ch^ sit down on the East of the River to allow fifteen shillings for satisfaction for the damage the feilds portion of y^e^ water fence blow Thomas millers pasture.

It was further voted & agreed that Samll Marshfeild, Miles Morgan, & James Taylor, should do their proportion of theire fence that they used to doe out between the feild & Tho: millers pasture:

November: 3 d. 1679

At a meeting of the Select men This 3d of Novemb^r^. Rolland Thomas his bul was hired for the use of the upper end or part of the Town, for which they engage him by the Inhabitants of the s^d^ upper part of the Towne & that they wil see him paid. his cowes being exempted fro: the rate that shalbe made to levy this 20s hire.

Dec: 18th: 79. At a meeting of the Select men Thomas Stebbin Jun^r^: Charles Ferry Jn^o^ Harmon were chosen for to be the apprizers of the Towns stock:

[II—138]

Dec: 29, 1679: The Town is Dr:

	£	s	d
To Goodm: mirrick for his house for ye schooling	00	10	00

Digitized by Google

To Goodman Pasons for Settin nailes for y^e^ school house 29s 6d & 1s 8d for ferriage of his horse, & his own time & horse 2 dayes 2s pr day 4s.....	1	15	02
Ite. to Goodm: Parsons for worke about the pound 9s 6d & for worke about the school house, viz: carting stone 7s....	0	16	6
Ite. to Benja. Knowlton for helping about the pound & a gate.....	0	06	0
To Jn° Steward for making an eye for the gate	0	01	0
To David Lumbard for killing 1 wolf....	0	10	0
To Sam: Ely for Select men Feb. 1, 78, Aug. 79, Dec: 79 & for entertaining the schoole house raisers.....	1	05	0
To m^r^ Denton for his Labors in schoole work	10	0	0
To Tho: Stebbin Jun^r^: for his worke about y^e^ school house.....	10	0	0
To m^r^ Glovers stipend.....100		0	0
To Samll Ely paying to Goodm: messenger 1s & entertaining Qua^r^ colton 1 night: 14d & by eighteen pence forgot: Anno 1678.....	0	3	8
To Goodm: Marshfeild by mending the stockes & staple.....	0	1	0
To major Pynchon for flints 10s.....	0	10	0
To making rates.....	1	00	0
To Recorder for recording 4 Deeds fro: the Indians	0	10	0
To the Worshipful majo^r^ Pynchon for 4 lbs of pouder for the use of the Guard.....	0	14	0
by 2s 6d allowed to Jn° Holyoke for his making of severall rates Ano 1678, w^ch^ should have been made divers yeers before	0	02	6
To Goodman Lamb carting 1 day Clay for y^e^ school house.....	0	05	0

Digitized by Google

[II—139]

Jan: 14th: 79 Town C^r

	£	d	s
by our ministers rate	100	00	00
by the Town Rate	029	12	00

Feb: 3, 1679.

We whose names are underwritten being appointed to Examine y^e last Select mens accounts of the Townes debts

	£	s	d
& credits & we find y^e Townes credit is	01	04	2

Samuel Marshfeild
Samll Ely

Feb: 7th 1679:

The Towne is debter to major^r Pynchon for the freight of 3 barrells of powder fro: Boston to Hartford the last sum^r w^ch was not brought to account 6s: & by Paym^t to Tho: Miller 3s 9d for bringing those 3 barlls of powder fro: Hartford

£	s	d
00	9	9

The £00 9s 9d above specified was payed out of y^e 1 04 02 above mentioned.

[II—140]

[In the handwriting of Jonathan Burt.]

ffebruary 9th 1679

at a meeting of the Select men whear were present Beniamin Cooly Samuell marshfeild John hitchcock Jonathan Burt Japhet Chapen. at this meetin veiwers of ffence weare chosen.

for the hom lots David Lumbard John norton

for Chicopy Jonathan morgan Samuel Bothorda

Long meadow Thomas Coulton Obadyall Cooly.

The Select men doe order that al generall feilds be inclosed & fensed by the 25 of march next unles the seson be such that the ffence vewers shal give notis for sooner mending of the same fence

it is also ordered that al swine shall be ringed & yoked that are about 3 months old from the 20th of march to the

Digitized by Google

20th of october next and in case any swine shal be found in the streets Comons or Corne feild in or about the Town unringed and unyoked they shall pay six pens per hog or swine and in case such swine be found in the home lots meadows orchards gardens Cornefeilds unyoked and unrunged the owners shal pay 8 pence for each such swine whare of half shal goe to the informer and halfe to the Town Beniamin Knowlton and Richard waight to se to the performans of this order and the persons have power to yoke and ring such swine and for incouragment they shall have paid them by the owners ten pens per swine.

[II—141]

at a meetin of the Select men ffebruary the 9th it is ordered that all male persons that are above fourteen years of age and under seventy years of age shal and are required to atend the work of Clearing the brush or what may anoye the Highways and Comons about this Town to acomadate the keeping of sheep as the Country Lawe prescribs al such persons are injoyned atend this work ether personaly or by a sefysent hand in ther roome on day inJune and another in agust next when they shal be Called by the Select men and he that shal not atend when he is warned shal pay as followeth from 16 years of age to 60 years shal pay 3s a day and under 16 and above 60 shal pay 2s and this to be improoved to Cleare the Comon: and heare are only exemted the worshipful maior Pinchon and our Reverent Teacher m^{r} Peltyah glover.

it is also ordered by the Select men that al youths or boys under the age of twelve years of age sit on that seat under the deacons seat and also on that seat against it and on the stars only they must not Block up the stars when m^{r} glover coms and seats thar about and all parents doe order thare Boys and Children to sit thare unles such as sit with thare parents under this age a bove mensyned Josyas marshfeild henry Burt Samuel parsons Samuel Chapen ar ordered at the end of the Deacons seat against the stars to sit the Select men doe request our ffreinds Beniamin Cooly and Deacon Parsons to have an eye to the boys [II—142] whar as there have

Digitized by Google

ben for a long tyme great disorder in our assembly by many young persons steeling out of the meeting house before the blessing be pronounced many of them canot be thought to have any nesesyty so to doe and thare being a Country law that doth comend it to the Select mens care and it being a greife to seryous minds we doe declare and order that no person so doe exceptin thare shall be a nesesary ocasion: And we doe request and order Incres Sicks to keepe the east doore and Isaack gleson and Beniamin Thomas to looke to the South doore, and we doe request Liftenant Stebins to apoynt on of the guard to see to the youth thare about that thare be no disorderly practis by the youth and doe apoynt Samuell Bliss Snyer to looke to the youth about the east doore which men are seryously to admonish any disorderly persons and if they will not be reformed then to mak returne of the persons to the Select men

[In the handwriting of Samuel Marshfield.]

We ffind that The Towne debts being payed the yeare 79 by a rate and athar wayes as may apeare by the Select mens account and by the Cammity apainted to examine their account the Town was Credit one pound four shilling 2 penc which is in the hands of Samall tery Canstabell that yeare and reseived the towne rate; but the Towne being indetted to majar pynchon 9s an 9d far freight of 3 barrils of powdar from boston to hartford and from hartford to springfeild the townes due when this is payd the majar will be 14 shilling and 5 pence.

[II—143]

[In the handwriting of John Holyoke.]

Aug: 20th 1680:At a meeting of the Selectmen:

The Select men have let out the Townes medow in the boggy medow on the East side of the high way to the round Hill, To m^{r} Daniel Denton & his heirss for the ful Terme of Twenty & one yeeres. The first Eleven yeeres the said m^{r} Denton is to have ful power & liberty to occupy & improve the whole said medow, provided he do bog & clean the said medow & bring it to be mowable medow; & fence it wth good

Digitized by Google

sufficiet fence front & rear & flankes and so Leave it: & the After Ten yeers the said m^r^ Denton is to occupy & improve the said medow conditioned he pay to the Town forty shillings p annum & maintain the said fence, & Leave the same in good repair, yet giving leave to the said m^r^ Denton that In case he Judge this bargaine of allowing forty shillings p annum & fensing the said medow as abovesaid too hard for him that he shal have liberty to desert the aforesaid bargain at any time between the begining of y^e^ Twelfth yeer & the end of the one & Twentieth yeer of this Lease. In witnes whereto the said m^r^ Denton hath hereto set his name, this 20th of August, 1680.

Danll Denton

Benjamin B C Cooley
his marke
Jonathan Burt
Samuel Marshfeild
John Hitchcock
Japhat Chapin

[II—144]

[In the handwriting of Jonathan Burt.]

September 4th 1680

The vewers of fenses making presentments to the Select men of several defects of fenses in the feild on west side of the great ryver and the Select men have hard the cause and doe fine persons as followeth

the Worshipfull major Pinchon	0	2	0
John Dumbleton	0	2	0
Widow miller	0	1	6
Benjamin Leanerd	0	8	0
Joseph Stebins	0	2	0
Thomas myrak	0	1	6
Samuell & nathanell Bliss	0	3	0
John Warner & nathanyel Sicks	0	3	0
Widow Bliss	0	2	0
	1	5	0

Samuel Graves off hatfeild propounding to the Select men

Digitized by Google

that he might be admited an inhabitant the Select men do Grant him his desire and Quartar Mastar Colten doth in Gage in the sum of twenty pounds to secure the town from any charge.

[In the handwriting of Henry Chapin.]

Springfeild the 3 of January 80

Liftenant Stebing hath payd the year 80 3 Jan ffor the old meeting house which was set off in what should have bene payd him ffor his sweeping the new house.

decon burts bull is hired by the Select men for the use of the loar end of the towne for the yeare 81 he is hired till michallmass next and he is to have 1 pound payd him by those neibors of the loar end.

[II—145]

The Towne dr desembar the 30: 1680

To repairing the Long medo bridge.....	03	5	6
To the deputy.....	04	0	0
To m^{r} denton.....	10	0	0
To money to pay the remaindar of the Scoll house	08	0	0
To Samuel Marshfeild for killing a wolf....	00	10	0
repairing the drum for the Saboths use....	00	05	0
to Jonathan Taylor for killing a wolf.....	00	10	0
To Obadiah Millar Ju for killing 2 wolfs....	01	00	0
to Lifftenant Stebings for sweping the meeting house & beating the drum he desiring part of his pay we concluded to raise only.	01	10	0
To Samuel Blisses acount for the Constabell what at times when he reseived the rates..	00	01	4
To Select mens expence.....	00	16	0
To housing and firewod to entertaine the Towne at the Genarall meeting ffebruary 79	00	04	0
To making the rates.....	01	00	0
To Luk hitchcock ffor ffetching m^{r} Younglove in 76.....	00	05	0
To Jonathan Taylor Ju for kiling a wolf....	00	10	0

Digitized by Google

To m^r holyoke for wrighting.....00 04 0
To maj Pinchon ffor nails for the Scool house 00 11 6

32 13 6

also having not wheat to pay the deputy but taking indian Corne at 2s per bushell it addeth 15 shillings to the towne det....00 15 0
also benjamin Knowlton for [ ] to scoole in.....00 05 0

33 18 6
Samuel bliss Junar for killing a wolf.....00 10 0

34 033 6

[II—146]

The Towne Crd January the 20: 1680

by a rate of 3.....35 00 0
by ffines ffor deffects of som men that ware presented by the Vewars..... 0 12 6

ffeb^r: y^e 1st 1680

Received off y^e Select men in y^e year 1680 Ten Pounds ffor Schooling Danll Denton.

Wee whose names are underwritten being appointed to examin y^e Select mens accounts of y^e Townes Debts & Credit wee find y^e Townes Credit to bee.....1 9 0
more not allowed by y^e Town to Goodm: Terry..0 2 6

Danll Denton
Samll Ely

men not answering to their names at y^e Town Meeting ffeb^r 1st 1680: Henry Chapin John Bag Rice Bedortha Obadiah Miller Edw: ffoster Samll Terry Ensign Cooly Quart Coulten Eph Coulten Isaack Coulten.

memoranim: due to y^e Town, in Goodm Terrys hand, upon y^e Country Rate in David Morgans hand. In Samll Elys hand 8 14 6 of y^e Town Rate.

[II—147]

Digitized by Google

ffeb^{r}: y^{e} 7th 1680.

At a meeting of the Select Men present Quartermaster Coulton Mr Holyoke Deacon Parsons John Dumbleton Danll Denton

ffence viewers made choice off: ffor y^{e} Home lotts, Charles fferry Thomas Merrick. ffor y^{e} field over y^{e} River Thomas Miller Nathaniel Sykes. ffor Skidmuck Jeremiah Horton Joseph Thomas. For y^{e} Long Meddow Eliakim Cooley nathaniell Bliss: ffor Chickapee Rice Bedortha John Bag.

The first day of ffeb^{r} A wolf killed by Isaak Coulten y^{e} head brought in according to Law.

The Select men doe Ratifie the order made by the townsmen in y^{e} year 79: about y^{e} yoaking & Ringing off Swine & doe appoint John Clark Sen^{r}: & Beniamin Knowlton to see after y^{e} performance off y^{t} order.

It is ordered by y^{e} Selectmen That all ffences about y^{e} corn ffeilds shall bee set up & repayrd by y^{e} 7th of march next & The fence viewers shall have liberty & are impowered to view y^{e} ffences & to proceed against all defective fence according to Law & y^{e} orders of y^{e} Town.

[II—148]

It is ffurther ordered by y^{e} Towns Men That the propriotours off y^{e} ffeild on y^{e} other side of the River Shall provide either a pound or a strong Substantiall yard ffor y^{e} securing off such Cattell or Swine as shall bee ffound in y^{e} ffeild Contrary to order: Likewise y^{t} y^{e} propriotours in y^{e} ffeild at Long Medow shall doe y^{e} like. And it is ffurther ordered y^{t} John Dumbleton shall take Care y^{t} y^{e} abovesayd order bee performed on y^{e} other side of y^{e} River: & Quartermaster Coulton at y^{e} long Medow.

At a meeting of y^{e} Select men March y^{e} 2d 1680 present Mr Holyoke Deacon Parsons John Dumbleton Danll Denton.

Agreed upon y^{t} James Brown shal have notice given him y^{t} hee is not admitted as an inhabitant in y^{s} Town. And that hee is to leave y^{e} Town unless hee produce Some approved person That wil enter into a bond off Twenty Pounds

Digitized by Google

To ffree y^e^ Town ffrom any charge y^t^ shall by him or his happen to y^e^ Town. John Dumbleton is desired & ordered to give James Brown notice off y^e^ order:

[II—149]

This writing witnes and agreement betwene The Selectmen of Springfeild for the year 1673 being Leiftenant Coapar quartrmastar Colton John Dumbleton henry Chapine Samuell Marshfeild and Joseph Crofoot the said Crofoot doth Covinant and promis to and with the said Select men To get stufe as good substantiall whit oke post and good railles and the pound is to be of the same bignes as the formar and to be six rails in height The said Crofoot is to get the stuf draw it in place frame it and set it up eviry way well finished by the 25 of March next insuing and so to take of the holl Care and Charge of the said work and what evar damage may acrue to the said Select men for the not doing it: and the select men doth promise to the said Crofoot payd: 3 pound for the said work so finished this pound is to be set up by the meting house whare the ould pound standeth and to the tru proformance the said Crofoot hath set to his hand this 3 of febuary 1673.

Witnesses are
Beniamin Parsons
John Barber:

The mark of
Joseph Crofoot.

[In the handwriting of John Holyoke.]

March 16: 1881-82

The p^r^sent Select men have agreed w^th^ Jn^o^ Miller & Thomas Tailor to make or set up a pound on the west of the River do al that shal belong to the compleat finishing of it (unles Iron worke) which pound is to be made of four Lengths of rails on each side or the 4 sides: & 10 foot length between. Se backward at p. at a meeting June 21: 1676.

[II—150]

[In the handwriting of Daniel Denton.]

March y^e^ 4th 1680 James Brown making application to y^e^ Townsmen & desiring liberty to stay in y^e^ Town y^s^ Sum-

Digitized by Google

mer The Townsmen did give him leave to Continue in y^e^ Town till Michalmas next ensuing:

At a meting of y^e^ Selectmen ffeb^r^: y^e^ 7th 80 Tithing Men made choice of (viz) Serieant Morgan Thomas Day & John Warner ffor this side & Jonathan Ball ffor y^e^ other side of the River:

March y^e^ 8th 1680 David Morgan & Samll Lamb brought a wolffs head into y^e^ Constable w^ch^ y^e^ Constable atested under his hand:

Samll Marshfeild 2 wolves Anno 1680

[II—151]

At a Town Meeting of y^e^ Select Men being present Mr Holyoke Quartm Colton Deacon Parsons & Daniell Denton: July y^e^ 25th 1681 Agreed upon y^t^ a stanger y^t^ for some tyme hath had his Residence at y^e^ Widdow Pettys & also Mr Brice have both of them notice given them to depart y^e^ Town

July y^e^ 29th 1681.

At a meeting of y^e^ Selectmen present Mr Holyoke quartermaster Coulton Deacon Persons & Danll Denton

Whereas ,y^e^ Townsmen at y^e^ fformer Meeting Arthur Dudly was according to order warned out off y^e^ Town & now making his application to y^e^ Townsmen they give him a months liberty to answer his ingagement to y^e^ Widdow Petty:

Goodman Merick & Charles fferry ffence viewers for y^e^ home Lots bring in deffects as followeth James Warriner 2 deffects ffor 3 dayes six shillings. Goodman Clark 2 deffects 6 shillings. John Hitchcock one deffect 3 shillings Samll Bliss one 3 sh Increase Sykes one 1 sh: which y^e^ Townesmen p order to be payd according to law & Samll Jones ffind 12s damage to John Dorchester by his defective fence.

[II—152]

August y^e^ 29th 1681

David Morgan appearing beffore y^e^ Select men & Comittee appointed ffor Calling former Constables to an account

Digitized by Google

ffor overpluss mony Did Compound & agree to pay to y^e^ Town fforty shillings as overplus Mony in his Country Rates when he was Constable.—Febr 7, 81: w^r^as there is due to Countrey Treasurer £3 for transporting Country Corne fro: Hartford to Boston this yer the Town give David Morgan to pay £3

Samll Terry Sen^r^ also appearing on y^e^ Same account did agree to pay six bushells off indean Corn (being overplus mony in his Country Rates when hee was Constable) to y^e^ town.

At a meeting of y^e^ Selec men December y^e^ 7th 81 present Mr Holyoke Deacon Persons Danll Denton. Prizers made Choyce off this present year (viz) Samll Ball Obadiah Cooly & Nath: Bliss:

January: 1681: The Townes charges appearing to be £32 or upward the rate was made to the sd sum.

[II—153]

[In the handwriting of John Holyoke.]

Dec: 31: 1681: The Town is Dr.

	£	s	s
by £100 for our Reverend Teach^r^	100	00	00
by what is Due to the worshipl Major	01	05	02
by what is due to he schoolmr	10	00	00
by what is due to Deacon Parsons	01	02	03
by Jn^o^ Holyoke for making rates & for hook & for 1 dayes worke of Jn^o^ Crowfoot	01	08	06
by Tho: Day for bolts	00	01	06
by David Morgan his making a door for y^e^ school	00	01	06
To G: Lamb 1 dayes work 2s 6d: & Richd waite 2 dys 4s	00	06	06
To Roland Thomas for boards	00	01	06
To Samll Ely for entertaining about making rates & the Comittee when they called the Constables to the examining country Rates	01	10	09

Digitized by Google

It. To Jn° Pope for what y^e^ Comitte in part promised him, & for what loss he sustained in making y^e^ pulpit. M^rs^ Glovers pue & y^e^ Deacons seat	04	04	06
To Obads: Cooley for 1 day at raising, Mr. Glov^s^	00	02	00
To fr. Pepper for 3 dayes worke 5s To Ja: Stevenson 3 day 6s	00	11	00
To Ben Knowlton 1 day to Edwd Foster & Ja: Darby 1 day p mem	00	06	00
To Tho: Miller & George Norton Jose Leonard day ap	00	06	00
To Increase for boards 14s. To Harry Rogors 1 day 2s	00	16	00
To Jn° Dorchester for 4 dayes & Lathes 11s	00	11	00
To Henry Chapin for 2 dayes 4s 6d	00	04	06
To Jose Leonard for a Cellar Window	00	01	00
To Goodm: Marshfeild for killing 2 wolves	01	00	00
To Joseph Bodurtha for a journey Ano 1676 to N. H. Northampton w^th^ y^e^ Comision^r^	00	06	00
To David Morgan Sam: Lamb: for killing 1 wolfe	00	10	00
To Leiut Stebbein for sweeping y^e^ meeting house &c	03	00	00
To the deputy	04	00	00
To the comittee for m^r^ Glovers house	07	00	00
To Samuel Ball for worke about m^r^ Glovers house	00	16	06

[II—155]

[In the handwriting of Daniel Denton.]

Due to our Landlord ely £1 10s 9d off which 9 shillings ffor a school in his house, Anno 1680.

a bottle of Rum for perambulators six shillings ffor y^e^ Comittee in 78 for y^e^ Constables in 81, the Rest ffor y^e^ Select men in 81

Digitized by Google

[In the handwriting of John Holyoke.]

Jan: 1681:

To Samll Ely—This to S. Ely pd Indian Corn by Select men	1	10	9
To the worshipful major	1	5	2
To what is due to the Schoolmr	10	0	0
To Deacon Parsons wt worke about the scholh	1	2	3
To Jno Holyoke for making rates & for hinges: & for a dayes work of Jno Crowfoot	1	8	6
To Tho: Day for bolts 1s 6d to Richd Waite for Two dayes work 4s To G: Lamb £, 2s 6d	0	8	0
To Rowld: Thomas for boards for ye Schoo l-house	0	1	6
To David Morgan making a door to scholeh.	0	1	6
To Deputy	4	0	0
To the Sextone	3	0	0
To Goodm: Marshfeild for killing 2 wolves	1	0	0
To Dav: Morgan & Sam: Lamb, killing 1 woolfe	0	10	0
To Isaac Colton for killing 1 woolfe	00	10	00
To the Comittee for mr Glovers house	7	00	0
To Samll Ball for worke about mr Glovrs house	0	16	0
To Jose Bodurtha Anno 1676 for a journey to N. H. wth Comisionr	0	6	0
	33	00	2

march 17 87

more to David Morgan for layg ye School Chamber to be paid by ye next Town rates. 00 10 0

[II—155]

Feb: 3 1681:

The Constable Joseph Stebbein Informes of a wolfe killed by mr Samuel Glover & Samll Bliss the Third:

as also of Two wolves killed by Benjamin Sebbein & Jno Mirrick:

Digitized by Google

Febr. 7: 1 81: also one wolfe more was killed by Ben. Stebbein & Jn° Mirrick: also one wolfe by Edward Stebbein: Feb. 10. march 28 82. one wolf more killed by Benj. Stebins & Jn° Mirricke: 81.

Feb: 7th: 1681

The Comitte chosen to examine the Select mens acounts for the p[r]sent yeer doe find the Townes Debt: £32 15s 2d & the Towne Credit by

	£	s	d			
by J Hol.....	00	05	0			
& by Troop[r]s money w[ch] is						
Rate	32	10	9			
to be paid in Country pay.	06	18	0			
So y[t] the Townes Debt is but				0	4	3
& the Towne Credit is in						
Country pay.....				6	18	0

Joseph Parsons
Jonathan Burt Seny[r]

March 10: 1681-82

The Select men chosen Then subscribed persons to run the bounds between us & Westfeild: viz Tho: Miller Abel Leonard John Dorchester w[ch] is to be done the first Monday in march next, & in case of foul weather the next fair day, & westfeild men to met at the bounds & line defining the N. H. path.

[II—156]

Febr: 13: 1681:

At a meeting of the Select men being p[r]sent Cornet Parsons, Deacon Burt: Tho: Day, Jn° Hitchcock & Jn° Holyoke:

At this meeting fence veiwers were chosen for the Comon feilds. for home lotts, Samll Bliss Sen[r] Tho Stebbein Jun[r] for Long medow Nathll Burt Ephr: Colton for the feild over the River Edw[d] Foster Samll Miler. for Chickuppi Jose. Bedurtha Nicho: Rust.

Tithing men Rolland Thomas James Warrener & James

Digitized by Google

Dorchester for this side: Samll Marshfeild for the other side y^e^ River & Nath Burt for Long Medow.

It was ordered that no swine, from the first..... be permitted to go up & down the streets bet..... & that Isaac morgan & Danll Beamon do see to..... .....of this order, & that they do Ring such swine as..... find not Ringed, & that they shal have 4d p swine for their paines paid y^m^ by y^e^ owners of such swine.

It was furthed ordered that a pound be made on y^e^..... side the River, & that Tho. Day & Jn^o^ Hitchcocke, do consult the neighbo^rs^ y^r^ where to set this pound & that the said Select men doe bargaine w^th^ any met persons in their discretion what the Town shal allow y^m^ for this worke.

It is ordered that the order for setting up or repairing of fences be as was ordered y^e^ yeer 1679:

It was agreed w^th^ Deacon Burt to give him 15s for his bul & y^t^ the neighbors fro: Jn^o^ Harmons Downward do pay this 15 shillings by a rate made according the number of Cowes Deacon Burts Cowes being not taken Into the number:

received on his rat 4 9 2

.....his son Isacks 1 2 6 all is..... 5 11 8

due to Samuell Marshfeild rest due to him.... 4 8 7

S ely old account for entertaining the Selectmen in 75 17 shillings

the going the bounds between the town & Suffield

by making the rates 76 1 pound

entertaing the select men 5 dayes 76 1 pound

....1 pound 14 shillings and 8 pence...4 14 2

.....agreed w^th^ Samuel Ely that he should.....

Quarter Master Coultens due to the Towne as deputy 4 pound

ffor [ ] 5 pound 1 shillings 7 pence

one bushell of indian Corne 2sh 6 pence

to setting nails 4 shillng

to going the bounds between Suffield and this towne 3s

payd victory Sikes 9 shiling 2 pence, all is.....10 00 3

acquite the Towne of y^e^ money quart^r^ rate The Town ac-

Digitized by Google

quitting or discharging him of y^e^ seven pounds.....the Towne upon the account of Troopers money.....him 10s in Corne at Town prices & this is paid viz 4 bu: Ind: 10s mar. 2, 82.

Oct. 13th 81 one wolfe killed by Jose: Ashley.

Febr. 27 81 one wolfe killed by L. Hitchcock & Obadiah Miller jun^r^:

Feb. 28 81: one wolfe m^r^ Glover & his partn^r^s.

These four wolves Informed by Constable Jose: Stebbein.

April....82: one wolfe killed by Ben: Stebbein & Jn^o^ Hitchcocke.

Digitized by Google

INDEX OF TOPICS.

A bargain made with John Allis to build the new meeting-house, 150.
Account of stock to be taken for assessing the minister's maintenance, 177.
Agreed with Ashley for keeping the Ordinary, 185.
Agreement to build a pound, 435.
Agreement for ringing the bell and sweeping the meeting-house, 218.
Agreement under which the settlement of Springfield was begun, 156.
Allowing land for the meeting-house out of Stebbins's lot, 163.
All cattle in the town to be marked, 260.
All land to be bounded by stones or ditches, 280.
All over 14 and under 70 required to attend the work of clearing brush from the highways, 429.
All persons expected to attend town meeting, 269.
Allotments of planting lands on the west side of the Connecticut, 179.
Allotments of planting grounds, 171.
Allotments of meadow on Agawam side, 172.
Allotments on west side of the Connecticut, 173.
Amount due Pynchon for Indian purchase to be assessed on lands, 188.
A new mill to be built—contributions for that purpose, 352, 353.
A rate established for building a new house for Mr. Glover, 381.
Barns or other buildings on east side of Main street prohibited, 173.
Bargain made for a blacksmith shop, 185.
Bargain with Thomas Cooper for building the meeting-house, 176.
Boards and planks intended to be transported must first be offered to the Selectmen, 205.
Bounds between owners of land to be fixed, 364.
Bounds of Springfield established, 284.
Bounty for killing wolves to be raised wholly on cattle, 189.
Bounds for gathering candlewood, 164.
Bounty for killing foxes, "cattamounts," and wolves, 71.
Boys under twelve to sit on the seat under the deacon's seat in the meeting-house, 429.
Brook in front of men's doors to be kept clean, 190.
Building a barn for Mr. Glover, 303.
Building of the first house, 160.
Burying ground and training field, 50.
Burning of candlewood for making tar, pitch or coal, prohibited within six miles east of the Connecticut, 205.
Canoes not to be sold until after they are five years old, 202.
Cartway against Robert Ashley's to be made a toll-road, 196.
Charter granted to Massachusetts Bay Company, 13.
Charges of the committee for building Mr. Glover's house, 327.
Chimneys to be swept once a month, 177.
Chronological summary of historical events, 143-152.
Clerk of the Writs, 45, 46.
Colonial Governors under the first Charter, 150; under second Charter, 151-152.
Committee for dividing Longmeadow, 178.
Committee named for laying out lands, 170.
Committee for getting a smith, 183.
Complaint made about Longmeadow fences, 228.
Contributions towards building the first house, 161.
Concerning the gates at the lower and upper wharf, and at the training field, 335.
Concerning building a new mill, 71.
Concerning fencing at Longmeadow, 197.
Concerning the bounds of land at Freshwater Brook, 318.
Concerning the price of grain for paying Colony taxes, 302.

Digitized by Google

Conditions for taking trees that have been felled, 184.
Courts to be kept four times each year, 195.
Deputies to the General Court, 34, 39.
Ditches to be kept scoured, 165.
Ditch in front of each lot to be kept clear, 168.
Doings of the Selectmen to stand as the acts of the town, 187.
Early inhabitants, 39, 45.
Early records of Springfield, 20.
English home of William Pynchon before coming to New England, 13.
Entertainment and subdivision of houselots prohibited, 203.
English sovereigns during our Colonial period, 152.
Every trained man to have his gun fit for service, 168.
Evil disposed persons to be excluded from the town, 202.
Fallen timber allowed to lie six months without forfeiture, 204.
Fences to be repaired before the 25th of March, 194.
Ferry established at the lower wharf, 260.
First blacksmith, 62.
First Board of Selectmen (Prudential Committee) named, 175.
First gift of land in support of schools and religion, 136-137.
First important county highway, 139-142.
First meeting-house, where located, 49.
First ministers, 22, 23.
First Tuesday in November fixed for town meeting, 186.
First grants of lands, 158-160.
Fined for fiercely galloping and running horses, 375.
Fines for neglect to scour ditches remitted, 178.
First settlements on the Connecticut river, 15.
Fines for taking canoes without consent, 178.
Fined for not being present in town meeting when the blessing is desired, 186.
Fire not to be carried in the street without covering, 168.
Foot bridge over Mill River ordered, 228.
Formation of counties and towns, 139.
Forty rods for meeting-house lot, 164.
Four western counties—dates of their incorporation, 150.
Future inhabitants to be taxed for building Mr. Moxon's house, 162.
Governor and Council in answer to letter from Sir Henry Vane concerning Pynchon's book, 124, 125.
Grant of land for keeping swine, 280.
Grant of land to John Pynchon for building a saw mill, 354.
Grand Jury to be chosen by the inhabitants, 195.
Hampshire county, 66, 139, 150.
Handwritings of Selectmen and town clerks, 21.
Highway repairs to be done by the whole town, 211.
Highway to be kept clean of stubble before men's lots, 213.
Highways agreed upon, 257.
Highway and bridge to the mill—overseers of it chosen, 170.
Horseway to the Bay Path to be built, 193.
Householders to keep a ladder, 168.
Hugh Parsons tried for witchcraft in Boston—finally discharged, 77.
Indian corn not to be planted so as to prevent cattle from going over the Connecticut in September, 180.
Indian purchase apportioned, 170.
Indians restrained from breaking up new grounds, 166.
Inhabitants to be fined for not attending town meeting, 178.
Inhabitants prohibited from selling, giving or lending powder to the Indians, 165.
Inhabitants prohibited from entertaining strangers, 169.
Jonathan Burt's account of the burning of Springfield, 133.
John Matthews to beat the drum for meetings—to be paid in wampum or corn, 183.
John Pynchon and the town "fell out" concerning the meeting-house chamber, 200.
Killed by Indians within what then constituted Hampshire county in 1675, 134.
Killing wolves, 70.
Lands purchased of the Indians, 17.
Lands purchased for burying ground and training field, 174.
Land grants to settlers 32.
Land granted to Pynchon, 163.
Land granted to John Pynchon for a farm, 233.
Lands granted at Watchuet, and elsewhere, 235, 236, 237.

Digitized by Google

Land to be rated according to value and not number of acres, 244.
Lands to be recorded, 193.
Land taken out of Thomas Stebbins' lot for the new meeting-house, 149.
Laying out the bounds to the Plantation on both sides of the river, 163.
Liberty for making tar, 187.
List of tax-payers to pay for Indian purchase, 190.
List of those who had lands granted, 220.
Longmeadow inhabitants desire to change their allotments from west side of the Connecticut, 196.
Longmeadow—first location; removal to high ground, 134-136.
Longmeadow inhabitants complain of damages from swine, 229.
Lot owners compelled to fence, 165.
Lower end of town to have liberty to make a cart bridge over Mill River, 276.
Making a chamber over the meeting-house, 200.
Making the road from Mill River to Longmeadow, 183.
Manner of choosing constables, 268. 267.
Measurer of lands chosen, 183.
Merchandising and trading to be assessed for raising town rates. 283.
Meeting-house windows damaged by children—penalty fixed, 314.
Men married prior to coming to Springfield, 19.
Minister's reply to letters from England concerning Pynchon's book, 122-124.
Moderator to be chosen for all town meetings, 267.
Movement to found a county. 297.
Moxon's maintenance to be raised on goods and lands, 192.
Moxon's house and lands purchased by the town, 222.
Mr. Hooker accepted as minister, 261.
Mary Parsons's trial in Boston for witchcraft, 75, 79.
Mr. Whiting claims land at Woronoco, 309.
Meadow in Longmeadow to be measured, 188.
Neighbors compelled to fence, 181.
Nine men to constitute a lawful number to transact town affairs in town meetings, 210.
Order concerning cattle being pastured over the river, 201.
Order concerning trespassing of swine, 188.
Our Puritan youth and some indiscretions, 57.
Overseers of fences to inspect them twice a year, 194.
Owners of defective fences to be fined, 195.
Owners of lands not recorded liable to a fine of five shillings, 207.
Owners of defective fences liable to a fine—half to the informer and half to the town, 209.
Owners of swine liable to pay for any damage done, 210.
Parties complained of to the Court shall be judicially heard, 210.
Parish church of Springfield, England, 13.
Penalty for not attending town meeting, 269.
Penalty for fast riding in the street, 317.
Persons called to highway work to work six days in the year, 193.
Persons chosen to run the bounds between Springfield and Westfield, 440.
Planting ground for each inhabitant, 179.
Poll tax originated for bearing common charges, 285.
Power to dispose of swamp land, 173.
Poundage, 274.
Providing more room in the meeting-house, 298.
Price of passage of the members of the Massachusetts Bay Company, 14.
Preventing cattle from "damnyfying" green corn, 181.
Prudential Committee for ordering town affairs chosen, 175.
Raising a rate to pay for building the meeting-house, 184.
Religious services conducted by laymen, 125.
Round Hill and 15 acres of plain granted to John Pynchon on account of bringing sheep to town, 232.
Regulating wages, 203.
Reforming disorders in time of public worship, 343, 344.
Richard Sikes's pay for ringing the bell for marriages and burials, 69.
Rules for the Prudential Committee or Selectmen, as prescribed by vote of the town—written by Pynchon, 185, 186.

Digitized by Google

Sailing of Winthrop's company from Cowes, 14.
Salary of the second permanent minister, Mr. Glover, 179, 272.
Sale of Cable's homelot to the town, 153.
Saw mill at Freshwater Brook, 303, 304.
Second volume of Town Records, 333.
Selectmen to be chosen by ballots, 267. 267.
Selectmen's accounts to be examined by a committee, 268.
Smaller boys to sit in the guard seat in the meeting-house, 344.
Setting up a saw mill in Agawam, 322.
Springfield burned by the Indians, 129, 134.
Springfield, England, 13.
Springfield's first school-house, 137.
Springfield members of the General Court at Hartford in 1638, 153.
Springfield named, 167.
Springfield town records, 153—to close of the volume.
Some Indian names, with locations defined by John Holyoke, 19.
Sawyer's wages regulated, 169.
Seating the people in the meeting-house, 126-129.
Second allotments below Agawam river, 174.
Selling canoes prohibited, 164.
Second division of planting ground, 167.
Selectmen, or Prudential Committee, fix the price of produce to be given in payment for building the meeting-house, 177.
Selectmen during the First Century, 26, 32.
Selectmen to meet last Thursday in the month, 177.
Selectmen to have power to lay out highways, 211.
Selling a canoe without leave—Warriner and Ashley fined, 178.
Selling lots to strangers prohibited, 164.
Sold or pawned canoes contrary to orders, 167.
Setting up the town pound, 263.
Seven men chosen townsmen—two could not serve, 223.
Swamp-hops not to be gathered before September 8, 193.
Swine to be yoked and rung, 191.
Taxes to be assessed on house lots, 178.
Toll of the miller to be eleventh part of the bushel, 247.
Toll road, 52.
Timber suitable for building and shingles not to be transported out of town, 189.
Third allotment of planting grounds, 180.
Townsmen and deacons to order seating in the meeting-house, 198.
Town leases land, 369.
Town meeting day changed from November to February, 265, 266.
Town Recorder to be chosen annually, 267.
Town Treasurer to be chosen annually, 267.
Town voted to give Mr. Thomson use of town house and lot while he continued "a preaching minister," 243.
Two constables to be chosen, 292.
Two wise and discreet persons to be chosen annually to present breaches of orders on Court days, 210.
Three days' warning to be given on highway work, 213.
Training field to be used as a pasture, 232.
Twenty shillings to be granted by the town for making the rates, 230.
Twelve pounds to be allowed to each of four persons for conducting Sunday services; fifty pounds for the year, 250.
The smith shop given to John Stewart, 261.
Thirty acres of land in Chicopee plain reserved to maintain a school-master or a ruling elder, 215.
Three days' warning to be given for town meetings, 305.
The keeper of the Ordinary to be allowed to sell wine and liquor, 375.
The salary of the first minister, Mr. Moxon, 184, 188, 192 217, 222.
Timber for canoes, 164.
Training to be practiced one day in a month, 165.
Troopers on "trooping occasions" to cross the Connecticut free, 260.
Twenty pounds raised for the Indian purchase, 174.
Twelfth part of a bushel to be allowed for grinding wheat and corn, 300.
To build a new meeting-house, 148.
To secure the gateway and bars at the meeting-house, 378.
The view down the valley of the Chelmer. 13.
To have "an eye to the boys," 429.

Digitized by Google

Thomas Cooper buys the Cable lot of the town, 154.
Unmarried men to be compelled to work on the highways, 214.
Unmarried of Springfield settlers, 20.
Unworthy persons excluded, 53.
Unwelcome intruders excluded from the town, 269-70.
Use of meeting-house chamber granted, 227, 228.
Wages of laborers fixed, 166, 171.
What constitutes the early records, 20, 21.
When chosen to any office or service in the town, those who refuse to act to be fined, 210.
William Pynchon's sealed measure the standard for buying and selling, 165.
William Pynchon's book, Meritorious Price of Our Redemption, etc., 89-125.
William Pynchon's career in New England—his Book of Heresy burned in Boston; his return to England, 79-121.
Woronoco lands for six years to be rated at half the rates of other lands, 249.
Work for building the meeting-house, 176.
Wood for Mr. Glover—the number of loads for each person, 387.

INDEX OF PERSONS.

ALEXANDER.

Alexander, George.—
When settled, 44.

ALLIN.

Allin, John.—
Laths, nails, etc., for house, 160.
Minister's rate, 161.
When settled, 41.
Witnessed deed, 41.

ALLIS.

Allis, John.—
Builds new meeting-house, 150.
To lay out road to Windsor, 140.

ASHLEY.

Ashley, Robert.—
Appraiser, 340.
A cartway and toll gate over his meadow, 53.
Breaking law about selling canoe, 167.
Collector of a rate for flooring the meeting-house, 200.
Constable, 68, 268.
On committee to make and seal "Tole Dish," 301.
On committee to bind the town concerning toll at mill, 301.
On committee to floor the meeting-house, 50.
On committee to grant land, 351.
On committee to set off swamp land, 173.
On committee to apportion land, 179.
Defective fence, 338.
Fence viewer, 187, 217, 314, 392.
Fined for defective fence, 364, 405.
Fined for absence from town meeting, 337, 354, 419.
Fined for selling his canoe, 178.
For his mare, 225.
Granted land, 167,171, 172, 173, 221, 225, 238, 240, 283, 287, 294, 297, 345.
His stone horse, 375, 376.
Keeping the ordinary, 185.
Land for a cartway, 196.
Land for keeping the ordinary, 279.
Leave to build, 288.
Minister's rate, 161.
Overseer of highway work, 360, 361.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.
Scouring trench, 409.
Sealer of weights, 256, 275.
Seat in the meeting-house, 127.
Seat in the meeting-house, 329, 330.
Selectman, resigned, 25, 26.
Selectman, 27, 127, 251, 255, 259, 305, 306, 307, 329, 330, 349, 350, 356.
Surveyor of highways, 219, 223.
Townsman, 199, 227, 235, 242.
Townsman,—refused to serve, 242.
When settled, 41.
Wood for minister's salary, 387.
Ashley, David.—
Appraiser, 356.
Defective fence, 338.
Fence viewer, 350.
Land granted, 311, 341.
Subscription for Mill, 353.

Digitized by Google

Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 129, 330, 331.
Ashley, Jonathan.—
Appraiser, 381.
Accused of fast riding, 375.
Defective fence, 407, 409.
Fence viewer, 418.
Fined for fast riding, 58, 375.
Fined for absence from town meeting, 419.
Overseer of highways, 361.
Perambulating town line, 409.
Seat in meeting-house, 128.
To call meeting concerning new bridge, 389.
Wood for minister's salary, 387.
Ashley, Joseph.—
Fined for fast riding, 375.
Fence viewer, 423.
Killing wolf, 442.

ATHERTON.

Atherton, Capt. Humphrey.—
Deputy, 37.

BAGG.

Bagg, John.—
Absent from town meeting, 433.
Cattle fine, 382.
Defective fence, 364.
Fence viewer, 55, 407, 410, 416, 423, 434, 437, 468.
Fined for neglect of duty as fence viewer, 56, 338.
Fined for letting his cattle trespass, 381.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 350, 354, 455.
Granted land, 310, 324, 345, 383, 386, 403.
Killing wolf, 361.
Lease of land, 369.
Rent of land, 392.
Rent, 40.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 330.
Selectman, 31, 405.
When settled, 44.
Wheat for minister's salary, 389.

BALL.

Ball, Francis.—
Allowance of land for training field, 163.
Builds shop for the smith, 63, 145.
Land for burying ground and training field, 50, 51, 144.
On committee to view Longmeadow, etc., for division, 178.
Making cartway, 196.
Minister's maintenance, 192.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.
Sale of land for cemetery, 174.
Surveyor, 193.
To build shop for the smith, 185.
When settled, 42.
Ball, Widow Francis.—
One of owners of toll gate and way over Ashley meadow, 53.
Ball, Jonathan.—
Appraiser, 437.
Bricks for Glover's house, 328.
Contract to maintain water fence, 398.
Fence viewer, 413.
Granted land, 174, 358, 385.
Raising Glover's house, 326.
Seat in meeting house, 129, 331.
Selectman, 29.
Tithingman, 436.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.
Ball, Samuel.—
Chimneys for Glover's house, 327.
Land granted, 397.
Seat in meeting-house, 129, 331.
Selectman, 29.
To mend Widow Miller's fence, 419, 420.
To ring swine, 416.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.
Work at Mr. Glover's, 438, 439.

BAKER.

Baker, John.—
Defective fence—fined, 376, 377.
The carpenter—land grant, 340, 358.

BANCROFT.

Bancroft, Thomas.—
Fence viewer, 242, 283.
Grant of land, 230, 241, 286, 288, 319.
Sealer of leather, 281.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 330.
Subscription for mill, 353.
To present for breaches of order, 255.
When settled, 44.

BARBER.

Barber, John.—
Complaint concerning fence, 420.
Land grant, 395.
Selectman, 29, 30.
Surety for brother Samuel, 395.
To lay out new highway, 424.

Digitized by Google

Witness to Crowfoot's contract, 435.
When settled, 45.
Barber, Samuel.—
Land grant, 395.

BEAMON.

Beamon, Simon.—
Fence viewer, 393.
Grant of land, 236, 239, 241, 248, 300, 321, 341, 374, 385, 390.
His stone horse, 376.
Leave to dig cellar, 256.
Purchase of land, 233.
Seat in meeting house, 127, 128, 330.
When settled, 44.
Beamon, Daniel.—
Sundries on Glover's house, 328.
To enforce order concerning swine, 441.

BEDORTHA.

Bedortha, Reice.—
Absent from town meeting, 433.
Appraiser, 356.
Complained of for having defective fence, 56.
Fence viewer, 56, 242, 275, 296, 337, 397, 399, 413, 434.
Fined for neglect of duty as fence viewer, 56, 338.
Grant of land, 221, 233, 240, 284, 293, 297, 320, 326, 348, 386, 387, 400.
In trouble over fence, 338.
Lease of land, 176.
Matter of fences, 371, 372.
Minister's maintenance, 192.
Overseer of highway work, 360.
Rate for purchase of lands, 191.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329, 330, 331.
Surveyor of highways, 255.
Wheat for minister's salary, 389.
When settled, 43.
Bedortha, Joseph.—
Fence viewer, 410, 418, 440.
Fined for letting his cattle tresnass, 381.
Grant of land, 400.
Journey to Northampton, 438, 439.
Raising Glover's house, 326.
Bedortha, Samuel.—
Fence viewer, 428.

BLAKE.

Blake, William.—
Granted land, 159.
Settled, 143.
Signed agreement, 160.
When settled, 40.

BLISS.

Bliss, Widow Margaret.—
Complaint concerning fence, 420.
Defective fence—fined, 431.
Granted land, 220, 241. 253.
To fence land over river, 290.
When settled, 43.
Bliss, John.—
Absent from town meeting—fined, 355, 368, 419.
Cash towards minister's salarv. 388.
Fence viewer, 368, 379.
Granted land, 309, 341, 342, 351, 358.
Granted part of pond, 346.
Liberty to build, 393.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
To lay out brook fence, 425.
When settled, 43.
Bliss, Lawrence.—
Cattle complained of, 386.
Committee on town bull, 373.
Constable, 281, 292.
Defective fence—fined, 364.
Deputy Constable, 68, 268.
Fence viewer, 251, 259, 333, 392, 440.
Grant of land, 231, 235, 241, 252, 263, 290, 299, 308, 341, 374, 384, 385.
Highway surveyor, 305.
His stone horse, 371.
On committee to grant land, 345.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329.
Selectman, 27, 28, 277, 334, 339, 343, 368, 371, 376, 377, 380, 381, 382,
To pay for chain he lost, 270.
Witness before Selectmen, 325.
When settled, 43.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.
Bliss, Nathaniel.—
Appraiser, 437.
Defective fence—fined, 431.
Deputy, 35, 38.
Fence viewer, 196, 418, 434.
Granted land, 221.
Highway surveyor, 219.
Killing wolf, 412.
Minister's maintenance, 192.
Rate for purchase of lands, 191.
Selectman, 29.
When settled, 43.
Bliss, Pelatiah.—
Selectman, 30, 31.
Town recorder, 47.

Digitized by Google

Bliss, Samuel.—
Constable, 432.
Defective fence—fined, 431, 436.
Due him for two voyages with his horse, 315.
Fence viewer, 357, 397, 416.
Granted land, 308, 310, 320, 351.
Portion of brook fence, 425.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 129, 330, 331.
Selectman, 29, 31.
Subscription for mill, 353.
To stop noise at east door of meeting house, 430.
When settled, 43.
Wood for minister's salary, 387.
Bliss, Samuel, Jr.—
Absent from town meeting—fined, 419.
Fence viewer, 413, 423.
Fined for fast riding, 58, 375.
Granted land, 320, 351, 397.
Portion of brook fence, 425.
Bliss, Samuel, 2d.—
Killing wolf, 433.
Selectman, 31.
To measure upland fence, 426.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.
Bliss, Samuel, 3d.—
Killing a wolf, 439.
Selectman, 30, 31.

BLUFIELD.

Behind in rate, 271.

BRANCH.

Branch, William.—
Concerning fences, 371.
Fence viewer, 227.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 337, 355.
For his mare, 225.
Granted land, 312, 313.
Minister's maintenance, 192.
Overseer of highway committee, 361.
Rate for purchase of land, 191.
Seat in meeting house, 127, 128, 129, 330.
Subscription for mill, 353.
When settled, 42.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.

BRIDGMAN.

Bridgman, James.—
Fence viewer, 187, 188, 195, 219.
Land grant, 171, 172, 173, 221.
Making cartway 196.
One of the owners of toll gate and way over Ashley meadow, 53.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.
Rate for Indian purchase, 174.
Surveyor of highway, 196.
When settled, 42.

BEWELL.

Bewell, Samuel.—
Land granted, 308.

BREWER.

Brewer, Daniel.—
Minister, 22 and 23.

BRECK.

Breck, Robert.—
Minister, 22, 23.

BRICE.

Brice, Mr.—
Notice to depart, 436.

BRISSENTON.

Brissenton, Thomas.—
Granted entertainment, 421.

BROOKS.

Brooks, William.—
Complains against cattle trespassing, 381.
Fence viewer, 385.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 337, 354, 355.
Granted land, 235, 238, 240, 284, 289, 306, 324, 396; at Worronoco, 250.
Killing wolf, 411.
Lease of land, 369.
Order concerning his fence stuff, 293.
Rent of land, 392.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 330.
When settled, 43.

BUELL.

Buell, Goodman.—
To build gallery in meeting-house, 147, 303.

BURRHALL.

Burrhall, John.—
Granted land, 179.
When settled, 42.

BUSH.

Bush, Jonathan.—
Building allowed, 421.

Digitized by Google

BROWN.

Brown, James.—
Liberty to stay till Michaelmas, 435, 436.
Not admitted, 434, 435.
Brown, Nathaniel.—
When settled, 43.

BURR.

Burr, Jehu.—
Committee to General Court, 153.
Concerning three-corner meadow, 69, 70.
Land grant, 157, 159.
Measuring land, 103.
Minister's rate, 161.
Setting bounds to Plantation, 144, 163.
Settler, 143.
Signed agreement, 160.
Thatching house, 160.
When settled, 40.

BURT.

Burt, Henry.—
Committee to lay out meadow and uplands, 144
Committee to purchase Mr. Moxon's lands, etc., 146, 222.
One of committee to apportion land, 179.
One of committee to grant land, 170, 180.
One of Prudential Committee, 175, 185, 187, 193, 195.
Clerk of Writs, 21, 22, 46.
Granted land, 167, 171, 172, 173, 198, 199, 221, 227, 230, 287.
Leave to cut canoe tree, 168.
Minister's maintenance, 192.
On first Board of Selectmen, 144.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 329, 429.
Selectman, 26, 27, 30, 31.
Townsman, 217, 219 223, 235.
To conduct religious services, 146, 147, 156, 157, 250, 253, 254, 256.
When settled, 41.
Burt, David.—
Granted land, 226.
Removed to Northampton in 1654, 42.
When settled, 42.
Burt, Jonathan.—
Appraiser, 307.
Cattle complained of, 386.
Committee to examine Selectmen's accounts, 440.
Complaint concerning fence, 420.
Fence viewer, 275, 314.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 337.
Granted land, 230, 236, 241, 289, 292, 319, 325, 380, 385, 404.
Highway surveyor, 223, 292.
Overseer of highway, 242.
On committee to build new meeting house, 148.
Portion of brook fence, 425.
Town clerk, 22, 413.
Town Recorder, 47.
Town measurer, 305.
To keep order among boys at meeting house, 376.
Rents his bull, 432.
Rent of his bull, 441.
Seat in meeting- house, 127, 128, 329, 330.
Selectman, 27, 28, 29, 199, 221, 255, 259, 329, 414, 428, 429, 440.
Selectman—arranges seats in meeting-house, 127.
Sundries for Glover's house, 327.
Subscription for mill, 353.
To measure land, 72.
To sit in gallery to check disorder, 59.
To fence land over river, 290.
To lay out highway, 389.
When settled, 42.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.
Burt, John.—
Rated, never settled here, 41.
Burt, John, son of Jonathan.—
Selectman, 30, 31, 32.
Minister's rate, 161.
Burt, Nathaniel.—
Appraiser, 356.
Cash towards minister's salary, 388.
Fence viewer, 314, 325 363, 410, 416, 440.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 337.
Granted land, 402, 403, 404.
Granted pond and land, 342.
Portion of brook fence, 425.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 330.
Selectman, 28, 412, 418.
Subscription for mill, 353.
Tombstone erected to him by the town, 137.
Tithingman, 441.
Viewing Ely's fence, 408.
When settled, 42.
Burt, Nathaniel, Jr.—
Selectman, 30, 31.

Digitized by Google

BUTTERFIELD.

Butterfield, Samuel.—
Granted land, 159.
When settled, 40.

CABLE.

Cable, John.—
Land measurer, 166.
Minister's rate, 161.
Sale of land to town, 153, 154.
Land grant, 159.
Sawing boards, locks, nails, etc., for house, 160.
Setting bounds to Plantation, 163.
Signed agreement, 160.
Settler, 143.
To lay out lots in Plantation, 144.
To set bounds to Plantation, 144.
When settled 40.

CATONIS.

Catonis (Indian).—
Fined for neglect of fence, 57.
Defective fence—fined, 376.

CLARK.

Clark, John.—
Absent from town meeting—fined, 359, 419.
Appraiser, 307.
Cattle complained of, 386.
Defective fence—fined, 436.
Fence viewer, 217, 296, 333, 368, 379, 411.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 337.
Mending pound, 391.
Overseer of highway work, 360.
One of owners of toll gate and way over Ashley meadow, 53.
Making cartway, 190.
Portion of brook fence, 425.
Purchased land, 221, 242, 250, 263, 356, 374, 383.
Rate for purchase of lands, 191.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 129, 329, 330, 331.
Surveyor, 193.
Tar burner, 187.
To enforce order concerning time, 434.
When settled, 43.
Wood for minister's salary, 387.
Clark, Daniel.—
Granted land, 309.

CLARKE.

Clarke, Lieutenant William.—
Deputy from Northampton, 36.

CHAPIN.

Chapin, Samuel.—
Bondsman for two sons, 54.
Commissioner, 25, 27, 59, 178, 223, 301.
Conducts services, 125, 126, 146, 147, 242, 250, 254, 256.
Due him from town, 315.
Fence, 333, 334.
Fined for not attending town meeting 337.
Granted land, 171, 172, 173, 198, 221, 231, 240, 280, 309, 313, 380.
Has charge of poor, 359.
Minister's maintenance, 192.
On committee to consult with Mr. Hooker, 262.
On committee to lay out meadow and upland, 144.
On committee to purchase Mr. Moxon's lands, etc., 146, 222.
On committee to obtain minister in Thompson's place, 247.
On committee to grant land, 170, 180, 310, 315, 323, 324.
On committee to apportion land, 179.
On first Board of Selectmen, 144.
One of Prudential Committee, 175, 187, 193, 195.
Purchase of land, 237.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 329 330, 429.
Selectman, 21, 26 27, 57, 281, 314.
Townsman, 217 219, 223.
To report concerning wet meadow, 292.
When settled, 42.
With Selectmen arranges seats in meeting-house, 126, 358.
Wood for minister's salary 388.
Chapin, Mistress.—
Seat in meeting-house 330.
Chapin, David.—
Grant of land, 240.
Money received for use of his horse, 272.
Sealer of weights, 251.
When settled, 42.
Chapin, Josiah.—
Admitted an inhabitant, 54.
Admitted, 309.
Granted land, 310.
When settled, 42.
Chapin, Henry.—
Admitted an inhabitant, and father was bondsman, 54.

Digitized by Google

Admitted inhabitant, 277.
Absent from town meeting, 433.
Deputy, 38.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 337, 419.
Fixing Glover's cellar, 327.
Examines Selectmen's accounts, 422.
Granted land, 221, 277, 313, 322.
Liberty to build, 294.
Raising Glover's house, 327.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
Selectman, 28, 29, 30, 138, 384, 385, 386, 404, 410, 413, 416, 422, 424, 435.
Two days' work, 438.
When settled, 42.
Wood for minister's salary, 387.
Chapin, Japhet.—
Appraiser, 416.
Building allowed, 421.
Fence viewer, 350.
Granted land, 325, 341, 348.
Overseer of highway work, 360.
Killing two foxes, 315.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 330, 331.
Selectman, 28, 29, 30, 418, 420, 421, 428, 431.
When settled, 42.
Chapin, Benjamin.—
Selectman, 32.

CAKEBREAD.

Cakebread, Isaac.—
Admitted, 412.

COOK.

Cook, Aaron.—
Committee to lay out road to Windsor, 140, 143.

COLTON.

Colton, George.—
Absent from town meeting—fined, 419, 433.
Bill for two journevs, 225.
Cash towards minister's salary, 388.
Deputy, 37, 38, 328.
Due to the town, 441.
Fence viewer, 187, 195, 196, 275.
For killing wolf, 361.
Granted land, 237, 239, 252, 280, 295, 297, 303, 312, 321, 326, 342, 343, 395.
Grant of land to raise pork, 59, 60.
Has charge of poor, 359.
His road, 297.
Liberty to build, 279.
Neglect of law to record his land, 34.
On committee to grant land, 307, 310, 315, 316, 318, 324, 345, 358.
On committtee to grant land at Woronoco, 245.
On committee to floor meeting-house, 50.
On committee on corn mill, 352.
On committee to obtain blacksmith, 62, 63.
On committee to consider Terry's claim, 282.
On committee to enforce fencing fields in Longmeadow, 228.
On committee to get a smith, 145, 183.
On committee to bind the town concerning toll at mill, 301.
On committee to obtain minister in Thompson's place, 247.
On committee to lay out road to Windsor, 140, 143.
Collector of rate for flooring meeting-house, 200.
Portion of brook fence, 425.
Rate for purchase of lands, 191.
Report of committee on Woronoco, 249.
Seat in meeting-house. 127, 329, 330.
Selectman, 26, 27, 28, 29, 57, 251, 298, 314, 317, 334, 337, 339, 343, 357, 368, 371, 376, 377, 380, 381, 382, 392, 393, 394, 404, 410, 415, 416, 435, 436.
Subscription for mill, 353.
Surety for Samuel Graves, 432.
Sundries for quartermaster, 412.
Sundries, 416.
Sundries for town house 417.
Townsman, 219, 223, 227, 235, 242.
To enforce order concerning swine, 434.
To examine Selectmen's accounts, 422.
To Indian corn, 417.
To measure land, 198, 231.
To procure stones for Longmeadow bridge, 357.
When settled, 43.
Colton, Ephraim.—
Absent from town meeting—fined, 419, 433.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
To build water fence, 425.
To lay out brook fence, 425.
Selectman, 31, 405.
Fence viewer, 392, 440.
Granted land, 397.
Neglect of duty as fence viewer, 408.

Digitized by Google

Colton, Isaac.—
Absent from town meeting, 433.
Due him, 441.
Fence viewer, 413.
Granted land, 321, 397.
Killing a wolf, 434, 439.
Portion of brook fence, 425.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
Selectman, 29.
To measure upland fence, 426.
Colton, Thomas.—
Fence viewer, 428.
His stone horse, 375.
Selectman, 29, 30, 31.

COOLEY.

Cooley, Benjamin.—
Absent from town meeting, 433.
Cash towards minister's salary, 388.
For maintaining water fence, 365.
Granted land, 220, 230, 233, 237, 241, 248, 261, 280, 286, 288, 289, 291, 303, 312, 321, 322, 323.
Grant of land to raise pork, 59, 60.
Has charge of poor, 359.
Killing wolf, 408.
Neglect to record his land, 34.
On committee on corn mill, 352.
Committee to lay out road to Windsor, 140, 143.
One of committee to obtain minister in Thompson's place, 247.
On committee to build new meeting-house, 149.
On committee to enforce fencing fields in Longmeadow, 228.
One of committee to grant land, 307, 310, 315, 316 318, 323, 324, 345, 358.
On committee to grant land at Woronoco, 245.
On committee for formation of county, 298.
On Prudential Committee, 186, 187, 193, 195.
Portion of brook fence, 425.
Rate for purchase of lands, 191.
Rents part of meeting-house chamber, 227.
Refused to serve, 242.
Report of committee on Woronoco, 249.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 329, 330.
Selectman, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30, 251, 259, 281, 305, 306, 307, 317, 329, 330, 337, 339, 343, 357, 384, 385, 386, 396, 405, 407, 412, 428, 431, 434.
Sundries, 412.
Sundries for town house, 417.
Townsman, 223, 227, 235.
To "have an eye to the boys" in meeting, 429, 430.
To lay out brook fence, 425.
To maintain water fence, 425, 426.
To lay out highway, 297.
To have charge of building Longmeadow bridge, 357.
Use of meeting-house chamber, 251.
Work on town house, 417.
Work, etc., on Glover's house, 327.
When settled, 42.
Cooley, Daniel.—
Selectman, 29.
To build water fence, 425.
Cooley, Eliakim.—
Fence viewer, 434.
Granted land, 390, 397.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
Selectman, 29, 30.
Raising Glover's house, 327.
Water fence, 426.
Cooley, Joseph.—
Selectman, 30, 31.
Cooley, Obadiah.—
Appraiser, 437.
Fence viewer, 423, 428.
Granted land, 320, 397, 401.
One day raising, 438.
Raising Glover's house, 327.
Portion of brook fence, 425.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.

COOPER.

Cooper, Thomas.—
Appraiser, 293.
Appraiser of estates and cattle, 225.
Builds meeting-house, 49, 176, 177.
Building allowed, 421.
Cash towards minister's salary, 388.
Constable, 301.
Clerk of Writs, 32, 46, 305.
Concerning pay for building meeting-house, 184.
Contract to build the meeting-house, 145.
Deputy, 37.
Due him, 271.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 337.
Granted land, 171, 172, 173, 220, 221, 231, 238, 240, 250, 265, 283, 288, 317, 320, 366, 389.
Handwriting, 21.
Iron hook and eye at his house belonging to town, 271.
Judge as to repairs on meeting-house, 200.

Digitized by Google

Killed by Indians, 46, 148.
Leave to run ferry at lower wharf, 260.
Minister's maintenance, 192.
On committee to consider Terry's claim, 282.
On first Board of Selectmen, 144.
On committee on accounts, 281.
On committee to grant land, 180, 307.
On committee to purchase Moxon's land, 222.
On committee on corn mill, 352.
On committee to lay out road to Windsor, 140.
On committee to purchase Mr. Moxon's lands, etc., 146.
On committee to build new meeting-house, 149.
On committee to grant land, 351.
On committee to grant land at Woronoco, 245.
Purchase of Cable's land, 154, 155.
Prudential Committee, 175, 193, 195.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.
Rate for Indian purchase, 174.
Released from fine, 377.
Report of committee on Woronoco, 249.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 329, 330.
Selectman, 25, 26, 27, 28, 127, 259, 281, 305, 306, 329, 330, 349, 350, 351, 356, 362, 366, 384, 386, 404, 435.
Subscription for mill, 353.
Surveyor of highways, 268.
Townsman, 199, 217, 219, 227, 235,—refused to serve, 242.
To measure land, 229.
To act with townsmen in relation to church services, 256.
To view grant of land to Pynchon and Holyoke, 233, 234.
To make draught of land at Woronoco, 285.
To report concerning wet meadow, 292.
To lay out highways, 296.
To measure land, 231.
Town measurer, 183, 185, 188, 198.
Use of meeting-house chamber, 251.
When settled, 42.

Cooper, Thomas, Jr.—
Cash towards minister's salary, 388.
Fence viewer, 407.
Granted land, 351.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
Bill for use of his horse to Bay, etc., 365.

Cooper, Timothy.—
Fined for fast riding, 58, 375.
Fence viewer, 363.
Granted land, 341, 348.
His bill for his horse for deputy, 36.
His stone horse, 376.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
Subscription for mill, 353.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.

COPLEY.

Copley, Thomas.—
Granted land, 341.
Grant in relation to fence, 373.
Sells land, 382.

CORNISH.

Cornish, James.—
Clerk of Courts, 64.

CROWFOOT.

Crowfoot, Joseph.—
Defective fence—fined, 362.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 337, 353, 355.
Granted land, 298, 316, 347, 348, 376.
Liberty to build, 278.
Mending pound, 328, 417.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
Subscription for mill, 353.
To make pound, 435.
When settled, 44.
Wood for minister's salary, 387.

Crowfoot, John.—
Work, 439.

DAY.

Day, Thomas.—
Bolts, 439.
Carting clay for Glover's house, 327.
Carting clay, 417.
Concerning fence, 371.
Due for bolts, 437.
Fence viewer, 357, 368, 379, 392, 413.
Granted land, 283, 288, 304, 308, 310, 324, 325, 363, 374, 397, 401.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 329, 330.
Subscription for mill, 353.
Selectman, 28, 414, 440.
To select place for pound, 441.
Tithingman, 436.
Trouble about fence, 411.
When settled, 44.
Wood for minister's salary, 387.

Day, Capt. John.—
Deputy, 39.
Selectman, 30, 31, 32.

Digitized by Google

Day, Samuel.—
Deputy, 39.
Selectman, 30, 31.

DARBY.

Darby, Jo:—
One day's work, 438.

DAVIS.

Davis, William.—
Deputy, 34, 37, 38.
Objected to as deputy, 35.

DENTON.

Denton, Daniel.—
Admitted, 414.
His labor in school work, 427.
Due him, 437, 439.
Examines Selectmen's accounts, 433.
Receives land at Round Hill, 430, 431.
Concerning his salary, 432, 433.
Town Recorder, 47.
Selectman, 28. 434, 436, 437.

DIBBLE.

Dibble, John.—
Granted land, 172, 173, 179.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175.
Rate for purchase of lands, 191.
When settled, 42.

DORCHESTER.

Dorchester, Anthony.—
Appraiser, 307.
Cattle complained of, 386.
Deputy Constable, 255.
Due on rate, 271.
Fence viewer, 227, 251, 307.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 337.
For ferrying, 391.
On committee to build new meeting-house, 148.
Ordered to remove lumber, etc., 334.
Ordered to sit in guard seat to check disorder at church, 59.
Grant of land, 219, 220, 233, 236, 242, 252, 270, 283, 383, 401, 402.
Killing wolves, 408.
Selectman, 28, 396, 412, 414.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329, 330.
To sit in guard seat at meeting-house, 376.
To fence land over river, 290.
To call meeting concerning the lower wharf, etc., 379.
Town rate, 315.
Subscription for mill, 353.
When settled 43.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.
Dorchester, James.—
Granted land, 319.
Killing a wolf, 394.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
Subscription for mill, 353.
Tithingman, 441.
When settled, 45.
Dorchester, John.—
Fence viewer, 410, 423.
For carting the bell, 328.
Four days' work, 438.
Granted land, 319, 352, 401.
Raising town house, 417.
Raising Glover's house, etc., 327.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
Selectman, 28, 29, 416.
To run town lines, 460.
When settled, 45.
Work on meeting-house bell, 416.
Dorchester, Joseph.—
Seat in meeting-house 129.

DOVER.

Dover, John.—
Granted land, 172, 173, 179.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175.
When settled, 42.

DUDLEY.

Dudley, Arthur.—
Warned out of town, but given a month's liberty to stay, 436.
Dudley, Hugh.—
Granted land, 236, 238, 240, 241, 302.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 330.
To serve summonses for town meeting, 148.
To warn people to attend town meetings, 305.
When settled, 44.

DUMBLETON.

Dumbleton, John.—
About rating three-corner meadow, 245, 246.
Appraiser, 293.
Appraiser of estates and cattle, 225.
Bill, 332.
Claims exemption from taxes on three-corner meadow, 69, 70.
Commissioner, 414.
Committee to grant land, 351.

Digitized by Google

Defective fence—fined, 364, 431.
Due for labor, 367.
Fence viewer, 235, 314, 385, 418.
Grant in relation to fence, 373.
Granted land, 221, 226, 233, 236, 240, 277, 205, 346, 366.
Has charge of pound, 337.
Highway surveyor, 292.
Repairing pound, 411.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329, 330.
Selectman, 25, 27, 28, 29, 138, 255, 266, 273, 277, 279, 349, 350, 356, 362, 366, 392, 393, 394, 404, 410, 413, 415, 416, 422, 424, 434, 435.
Townsman, 242.
Town pound in his yard, 420.
To lay out highways, 296.
To get posts, etc., for pound, 349.
To measure land, 290.
To enforce order concerning swine, 434.
Wheat for minister's salary, 388.
When settled, 43.
Work on pound, 365.

EDWARDS.

Edwards, Alexander.—
Appraiser of estates and cattle, 225.
Fence viewer, 196, 223.
Granted land, 171, 172, 173, 179, 180, 191, 198.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175.
Rate for purchase of lands, 191.
When settled, 42.

ELY.

Ely, Nathaniel.—
Admitted inhabitant, 278.
Appraiser, 283.
Bill for nails, etc., 361.
Committee to grant land, 310, 323, 324, 345.
Committee on town bull, 373.
Committee on corn mill, 352.
Committee to consider Terry's claim, 282.
Committee to build new meeting-house, 148.
Committee to examine town's accounts, 367.
Entertainment for Selectmen, 409.
Granted land, 286, 313, 317, 320, 330, 347, 374.
Seat in meeting-house 128, 330.
Selectman, 27, 28, 57, 291, 292, 294, 298, 314, 317, 357, 368, 371, 376, 377, 380, 381, 382, 396, 405, 407.
To lay out highway, 348, 349.
To lay out way, 300.
To hang the bell, 358.
To make a door for meeting-house, 358.
To fence land over river, 290.
To examine Selectmen's accounts, 291.
Use of land for keeping ordinary, 347.
Wheat for minister's salary. 389.
When settled, 44.
Witness before Selectmen, 375.
Ely, John.—
Selectman, 31.
Ely, Samuel.—
Admitted inhabitant, 54, 277.
Appraiser, 381, 416, 421.
Cash towards minister's salary, 388.
Complains of fence viewers, 408.
Entertaining Selectmen, 328, 391, 417.
Entertaining school house raisers, 427.
Entertaining Goodman Messenger, 427.
Examines Selectmen's accounts, 428, 433.
Due him for entertainment, 437.
Due the town, 433.
Fence viewer, 296, 392, 410, 418.
Granted land, 312, 326, 366, 390.
Rum for perambulators, 422, 438.
School at his house, 438, 439.
Selectman, 30, 31, 128, 330.
Sundries due him, 441.
Town pound in his yard, 420.
When settled 44.

EVERETT.

Everett, Richard.—
Chapman for Gregory, 32.
Land for road, 166.
Measuring land, 162.
Minister's rate, 161.
Refused as chapman, 170.
Setting bounds to Plantation. 163.
To set bounds to Plantation, 144.
When settled, 40.
Witness to Indian deed.

EXELL.

Exell, Richard.—
Acquitted of defective fence, 377, 378.
Defective fence—fined, 364.
Fence viewer, 219, 221, 235, 350, 396, 410.
Granted land, 240, 287, 295, 313, 315, 320, 321, 343, 400, 403.
Rate for purchase of lands, 191.

Digitized by Google

Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329, 330.
Wheat for minister's salary, 389.
When settled, 43.

FELLOWS.

Fellows, Richard.—
Forfeiture of land, 67.
Land granted, 265.
Land purchased, 265.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 329.
To furnish horse, 271.
To pay for Chapin's horse. 272.
When settled, 44.

FERRY.

Ferry, Charles.—
Appraiser, 426.
Building allowed, 421.
Fence viewer, 411, 418, 434, 436.
Granted land, 288, 295, 304, 310, 374, 397, 403.
Killing a wolf, 365, 408.
Seat in meeting-house, 128.
Selectman, 29.
Subscription for mill, 353.
To fence land over river, 290.
Wood for minister's salary, 387.
Ferry, John.—
Selectman, 30, 31.

FOSTER.

Foster, Edward.—
Absent from town meeting, 419, 433.
Appraiser, 281.
Cash towards minister's salary, 388.
Cattle complained of, 386.
Defective fence—fined, 377.
Defective fence, 407.
Fence viewer, 357, 368, 376, 440.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 337, 354.
Granted land, 284, 298, 308, 348.
Makes complaint about fence, 57.
On work one day, 438.
Portion of brook fence, 425.
Raising Glover's house, 327.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 330, 331.
To lay out new highway, 424.
When settled, 44.

FOOT.

Foot, Nathaniel.—
Admitted as an inhabitant, 414.

FOWLER.

Fowler, Ambrose.—
Fence viewer, 356.

GILBERT.

Gilbert, Thomas.—
Appraiser, 293.
Fence viewer, 283.
Granted land, 284 286, 288.
Liberty to build, 278.
Selectman, 27, 255, 273, 279.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 329.
When settled, 44.
Gilbert Henry.—
To enforce order concerning swine, 419.
Gilbert, John.—
Granted land, 44.
Granted land at Woronoco, 249, 250.
Grant forfeited, 297.
Gilbert, Jonathan.—
Granted land, 44.
Granted land at Woronoco, 249, 250.

GLEASON.

Gleason, Isaac.—
Admitted, 412.
To look to south door of the meeting-house, 430.

GLOVER.

Glover, Pelatiah.—
Granted land in house meadow, 355.
Salary, 365, 387, 422, 437.
Second permanent minister, 23.
To have use of the house and land, 278.
Glover, Pelatiah, Jr.—
Selectman, 30.

GRANT.

Grant, Tahan.—
Did not remain here, 44.
Nails that he did not make, 270.

GRAVES.

Graves, Samuel, of Hatfield.—
Admitted, 431, 432.

GREGORY.

Gregory, Henry.—
Allowance of land for the meeting-house, 164.
Breaking law about selling canoe, 167.
Land for meeting-house, 49.
Location of his lot, 144.
Granted land, 168.
Sale of land, 170.
Sells land, 32.
Value of estate, 153.
When settled, 41.

Digitized by Google

Gregory, Judah.—
Sale of land, 170.
When settled, 42.

GUTTERIDGE.

Gutteridge, Mr.—
Paid for Chapin's horse, 272.

HALL.

Hall, Isaac.—
A stranger, caused trouble for John Wood, 54.
Entertained by John Wood contrary to town order, 264.

HAYNES.

Haynes, Edmund.—
When settled, 43.
Rate for purchase of lands, 191.
Haynes, John.—
Minister, 22, 23.

HENRISON.

Henrison, John.—
Granted land, 295.
Surety for Hunter, 306.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 330.
When settled, 45.

HARMON.

Harmon, John.—
Appraiser, 426.
Fence viewer, 235, 413.
For killing wolves, 390, 391, 394.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 368.
Granted land, 198, 220, 235, 242, 310, 319.
Portion of brook fence, 425.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175.
Rate for purchase of lands, 191.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329, 330, 331.
Surveyor of highways, 193, 259.
To present breaches of order, 251.
When settled, 42, 45.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.
Harmon, Joseph.—
For killing wolves, 361, 365, 390, 394.
Granted land which founded Suffield, 148.
Granted land, 319, 384.
Seat in meeting-house, 129, 331.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.
Harmon, Nathaniel.—
Granted land, 385.
Viewing Ely's fence, 408.
Harmon, Samuel.—
Granted land which founded Suffield, 148.
Land granted, 310, 319, 384.
For killing wolves, 328, 365, 394, 416.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 330, 331.
When settled, 45.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.

HITCHCOCK.

Hitchcock, Luke.—
Appraiser, 421.
Deputy, 38, 39.
For "fetching Mr. Younglove," 432.
Killing wolf, 442.
Selectman, 29, 30, 31.
To enforce order concerning swine, 419.
When settled, 45.
Hitchcock, Widow Elizabeth.—
When settled, 45.
Hitchcock, Luke, 2d.—
Selectman, 31, 32.
Hitchcock, Eliakim.—
Admitted, 377.
Hitchcock, John.—
Accused of fast riding, 375.
Fined for fast riding, 58, 375.
Defective fence—fined, 436.
Deputy, 38.
For killing wolf, 361, 442.
Journey to Bay, 391.
Seat in meeting-house, 129, 331.
Selectman, 28, 29, 30, 31, 412, 414, 418, 427, 428, 431, 440.
To select place for pound, 441.
When settled, 45.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.

HOLYOKE.

Holyoke, Edward.—
Deputy,—sat for Springfield, but not a resident—father of Elizur, 34, 37.
Holyoke, Elizur.—
About rating three-corner meadow, 245, 246.
Appointed to draw petition to General Court to change price of corn for county rate, 302.
Bondsman for Samuel Ely, 54.
Concerning fences, 372.
Due from him for corn, 392.
Due him on Longmeadow bridge, 361.
Defective fence, 407.
Deputy, 34, 37.
Deputy to General Court, expenses, etc., 409.

Digitized by Google

Death of, 413.
Conducts services, 125, 126, 146, 250, 253, 254, 256.
Granted land, 168, 230, 231, 233, 238, 241, 242, 288, 291, 299, 323.
Carting stuff for minister, 315.
Commissioner, 278, 309.
Claims exemption from taxes on three-corner meadow, 69, 70.
Committee for formation of county,
Land for saw mill, 322.
Leave to cut canoe tree, 168.
On committee to view Longmeadow, etc., for division, 178.
On committee to grant land, 170, 171, 172, 173, 179, 180, 307, 310, 315, 316, 317, 323, 324, 325, 351, 383.
On committee to consult with Mr. Hooker, 262.
On committee to grant land, 318.
On committee to obtain minister in Thompson's place, 247.
Constable, 218.
Commissioner—fines his own sons, 298.
One of Committee to grant land at Woronoco, 245.
Committee to lay out meadow and uplands, 144.
On committee to build new meeting-house, 148.
On committee to consider Terry's claim, 282.
On committee of accounts, 281.
One of the Prudential Committee, 185, 187.
Selectman, 26, 27, 28, 57, 281, 291, 292, 294, 298, 314, 349, 350, 356, 362, 366, 384, 385, 386, 396, 405, 407.
Subscription for mill, 353.
Sundries for mending meeting-house windows, 391.
Making rates, 391.
Minister's maintenance, 192.
Report of committee on Woronoco, 249.
Town clerk, 22.
Town Recorder, 46, 47, 251, 281, 292, 305.
To make draught of land at Woronoco, 285.
To transcribe town orders in the new book, 323.
Toll at mill, 247, 300, 406.
Way to three-corner meadow, 406.
Witness to Stewart's agreement, 64.
Writing town records, 365.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.
Rate for Indian purchase, 174.
Town owes him for writing, 315.
When settled, 42.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.

Holyoke, Mistress Editha.—
Seat in the meeting-house, 330.

Holyoke, Elizur, Jr.—
Complained of for being accessory to a Sunday fight, 59.

Holyoke, John.—
Clerk of Writs, 46.
Complaint concerning fence, 420.
Deputy, 34, 38.
Examines Selectmen's accounts, 418.
Granted land, 309.
Making rates, 427, 437, 439.
Town Recorder, 22, 47.
Work, etc., on Glover's house, 327.
Selectman, 28, 29, 30, 138, 413, 414, 418, 420, 421, 422, 424, 434, 436, 437, 440.

Holyoke, Samuel.—
Clerk of Writs, 46, 414.
Complained of for being accessory to a Sunday fight, 59.
Granted land, 396, 402, 403.
Killing a wolf, 361, 408, 412.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.

HOLTON.

Holton, John.—
Granted land, 397.

HOOKER.

Hooker, Mr.—
Minister, 22, 23.
Accepted as minister, 261.
What is due him, 270.
When settled, 45.

HOSFORD.

Hosford, Mr.—
Minister, 22, 23.
Maintenance, 225.
Bringing up his goods, 225.
When settled, 44.

HORTON.

Horton, Widow Thomas.—
Land grant, 167.

Horton, Thomas.—
Granted land, 162.
Minister's rate, 161.
Selectman, 30.
When settled, 41.

Horton, John.—
Complained of for fighting Sunday, 59.

Digitized by Google

Granted land, 309. 312, 321, 346.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
When settled, 45.
Horton, Jeremy.—
Fence viewer, 393, 434.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 350.
Granted land, 311, 312, 323, 328, 377, 385.
Highway Committee, 283.
Liberty to build, 279.
Seat in meeting-house 128, 331.
Selectman, 28, 410.
When settled, 45.
Wood for minister's salary, 387.

HUBBARD.

Hubbard, Samuel.—
Appointed to keep ordinary, 168.
Granted land, 167, 171, 172, 173.
Land measurer, 166.
Leave to sell canoe, 169.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175.
To lay out lots in Plantation, 144.
When settled, 41.

HUNTER.

Hunter, William.—
Admitted as an inhabitant, 306.
Fence viewer, 385.
Granted land, 304, 313, 363.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
Subscription for mill, 353.
Wheat for minister's salary, 389.
When settled, 45.

HUNWICK.

Hunwick, Joseph.—
For killing wolf, 364, 366.

JONES.

Jones, Griffith.—
Bill for, 331.
Defective fence, 421, 436.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 337, 354.
Fence viewer, 223, 242, 283.
Granted land, 233, 239, 240, 287, 295, 316, 351, 384.
Grant in relation to fence, 373.
Minister's maintenance, 192.
Old Katherine's (this may mean Katherine, widow of Morgan Jones) maintenance, 246.
Rate of purchase of lands, 191.
Rent of corn room, 332.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329, 330.
To present breaches of order, 235.
When settled, 42.
Jones, Ebenezer.—
To enforce order concerning swine, 419.
Jones, Samuel.—
Killing a wolf, 411.
Jones, Morgan.—
Granted land, 171.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175.
When settled, 42.
Jones, Katherine.—
Rate for purchase of lands, 191.

JESSE.

Jesse, William.—
On committee to appraise property for minister's rate, 177.
When settled, 42.

JOHNSON.

Johnson, John.—
Deputy, 34.

KEEP.

Keep, John.—
Cash towards minister's salary, 388.
Death of, 414.
Fence viewer, 314, 357.
Granted entertainment, 285.
Granted land, 286, 302, 325, 403, 404.
Granted pond and land, 342.
Portion of brook fence, 425.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
Selectman, 28, 405, 407, 412.
When settled, 44.

KNOWLTON.

Knowlton, Benjamin.—
Concerning "scoole," 433.
One day's work, 438.
Raising Glover's house, 327.
Raising a pound, 427.
To enforce order concerning swine, 423, 434.

LAMB.

Lamb, John.—
Bill for fencing, 331.
Clay for the school-house, 427.
Concerning fences, 371, 372.
Contracts to groundsill minister's barn, 303.
Fence viewer, 227. 357.
For work, etc., 391.
Granted land, 221, 223, 233, 238, 240, 259, 285, 304, 310, 324, 325, 364, 384, 386, 395, 400, 437.

Digitized by Google

Highway surveyor, 305.
Overseer of highway, 242.
Raising town house, 417.
Raising Glover's house, 327.
Sealer of weights, etc., 410.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329, 330.
Subscription for mill, 353.
Surveyor of highways, 259.
Sundries for Glover's house, 328.
When settled, 44.
Work, 439.
Lamb, Samuel.—
Killing wolves, 436, 438, 439.

LANCTON.

Lancton, George.—
Surveyor of highways, 217.
When settled, 43.

LEE.

Lee, Walter.—
Defective fence—fined, 356.

LEONARD.

Leonard, John.—
Breaking law about selling canoe, 167.
Cash towards minister's salary, 388.
Fence viewer, 363, 364, 405.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 337, 354.
Granted land, 168, 171, 172, 173, 221, 242, 261.
Highway surveyor, 168.
Minister's rate, 161.
On committee to appraise property for minister's rate, 177.
Overseer of highway work, 360.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329, 330, 331.
Subscription for mill, 354.
To present for breach of order, 243.
When settled, 41.
Leonard, Abel.—
Fence viewer, 418.
To run town lines, 440.
Leonard, Benjamin.—
Defective fence—fined 431.
Selectman, 29, 30.
Leonard, Joseph.—
Absent from town meeting—fined, 419.
Contracts to build water fence, 398, 399.
Fence viewer, 413.
For killing wolf, 362.
Granted land, 348, 351, 397, 400.
One day's work, 438.
Raising Glover's house, 327.

LOBDELL.

Lobdell, Simon.—
Granted land, 390, 393.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.

LOMBARD.

Lombard, John.—
Granted land, 220, 241, 248, 286, 287, 319.
Fence viewer, 242, 363.
To fence land over river, 290.
Rate for purchase of land, 191.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 129, 329, 330, 331.
Surveyor of highways, 255, 268.
Subscription for mill, 354.
Wood for minister's salary, 387.
When settled, 43.
Cattle complained of, 386.
Lombard, David.—
Fence viewer, 428.
Killing wolf, 427.

MARSHFIELD.

Marshfield, Samuel.—
Appraiser 283.
Bill for fencing, 331.
Constable, 255.
Deputy, 38.
Deputy constable, 251.
Exchange of land, 384.
Fence viewer, 235, 354.
Land measurer, 292.
Land for keeping ordinary, 279.
Grant in relation to fence, 373.
Handwriting, 21.
Highway surveyor, 292.
Mending the stocks 427.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 354.
Granted land, 221, 223, 232, 241, 262, 277, 283, 284, 316, 341, 346, 385.
Land for saw mill, 322.
Laying out bounds at Suffield, 412.
Complaint concerning fence, 420.
Due him, 441.
Examines Selectmen's accounts, 418, 428.
In relation to highway, 343.
Killing wolves, 432, 436, 438, 439.
Makes oath to Stewart's petition, 65.
Making cartway, 196.
On committee to grant land, 354, 358.

Digitized by Google

On committee to build new meeting-house, 149.
On committee to bind the town concerning toll at mill, 301.
On committee to make and seal "tole dish," 301.
On committee for a corn mill, 352.
On committee to consider Terry's claim, 282.
On committee to examine town accounts, 367.
One of the owners of toll gate and way over Ashley's meadow, 53.
To keep ordinary, 275.
Sealer of weights and measures, 306.
Surveyor of highways, 251.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329, 330.
Selectman, 27, 28, 29, 127, 305, 306, 307, 330, 334, 337, 339, 343, 357, 368, 371, 376, 377, 380, 381, 382, 392, 393, 394, 404, 410, 412, 413, 418, 420, 421, 428, 431, 435.
To fence land over river, 290.
"To do his portion of fence," 426.
To lay out new highway, 424.
To make the stocks, 410, 422.
Town measurer, 281, 305.
To repair pound, 411.
Tithingman, 441.
Wants his Indian mortgage confirmed, 291.
Wheat for minister's salary, 389.
When settled, 43.

Marshfield, Josiah.—
Seat in meeting-house, 429.

MACKCRANNY.

Mackcranny, William.—
Allowance for killing four catamounts, 71.

MACKEY.

Mackey, Hugh.—
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
When settled, 45.

MASCALL.

Mascall, Thomas.—
Admitted, 301.
When settled, 45.

MATTHEWS.

Matthews, John.—
Absent from town meeting—fined, 350, 363, 368, 419.
Beat drum for Sunday meetings, 48.
Fence viewer, 256, 384, 385, 405.
Granted land, 230, 236, 242, 312, 385.
Mending Pynchon's fences, 407.
Minister's maintenance, 192.
Privileges as cooper in respect to timber, 297.
Rate for purchase of lands, 191.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329, 330.
Subscription for mill, 353.
To beat drum for Sunday meeting, etc., 145, 183.
To fence land over river, 290.
When settled, 42.
Wood for minister's salary, 387.

Matthews, Pentecost.—
Killed at the burning of Springfield,

MATHER.

Mather, Timothy.—
Granted land at Woronoco, 60, 311.

MATTOON.

Mattoon, Philip.—
Liberty to abide, 412.

MAUND.

Maund, Richard.—
Granted land, 248.
Purchase of land, 230.
His land sold to Pynchon, 272, 273.
When settled, 44.

MESSENGER.

Messenger, Goodman.—
Entertainment, 427.

MERRICK.

Merrick, Thomas.—
Carting clay for Glover's house, 326.
Cattle complained of, 386.
Complaint concerning fence, 420.
Committee to lay out meadow and upland, 144.
Defective fence, 407.
Fence viewer, 195, 392, 423, 434, 436.
Fixing the school-house, 426.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 337, 355.
Fined for defective fence, 364, 431.
Granted land, 167, 171, 172, 173, 179, 198, 220, 221, 223, 231, 233, 241, 287, 311, 385.
Highway surveyor, 183, 184.
Land measurer, 243, 268.
On committee to grant land, 170.
On committee to view Longmeadow, etc., for division, 178.
One of committee to apportion land, 179.

Digitized by Google

One of committee to grant land, 180.
One of the owners of toll gate and way over Ashley's meadow, 53.
Making cartway, 196.
Minister's rate, 161.
Minister's maintenance, 192.
Portion of brook fence, 425.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.
Restraining Indians, 166.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329, 330.
Sergeant, 179.
Setting bounds to Plantation, 163.
Surveyor of highways, 281.
To measure land, 229.
To set bounds to Plantation, 144.
Town measurer, 281.
When settled, 41.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.
Merrick, James.—
Selectman, 30, 31.
Merrick, John.—
Killing wolves, 439, 440.
Selectman, 29, 30, 31.
Merrick, Tilley.—
Selectman, 30.

MILLER.

Miller, Obadiah.—
Absent from town meeting, 419, 433.
Defective fence—fined, 364.
Fence viewer, 385.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 355.
Grant of land, 237, 241. 287, 316, 325, 343, 356, 370, 401.
Makes oath to Stewart's petition, 65.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 330.
Wheat for minister's salary, 388.
When settled. 44.
Miller, Obadiah, Jr.—
Killing wolves, 432, 442.
Miller, Thomas.—
Appraiser, 483.
Bringing powder from Hartford, 428.
Cash towards minister's salary, 388.
Committee to grant land, 310, 315, 316, 318, 323. 324, 351, 356, 358.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 354.
Fence viewer, 251, 314, 354, 368, 376. 405, 407, 416, 434.
Granted land, 3?. 220. 224, 233. 240, 284, 295, 296, 308, 311, 317, 322, 323, 324, 325, 38? 403.
Has charge of pound, 337.
Killing a fox. 315.
Killing a wolf, 361.
Killed by the Indians at burning of Springfield, 148.
Land for saw mill, 322.
Makes complaint as hayward, 386.
Makes complaint about fence, 57.
Maintaining water fence, 366.
Neglect of law to record his land, 34.
One day's work, 438.
Permission to mow certain land, 239.
Raising Glover's house, 327.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329. 330.
To present for breaches of order, 255.
To run town lines, 440.
To view grant of land to Pynchon and Holyoke, 234.
To measure land, 290.
When settled, 43.
Miller, Thomas, Jr.—
Granted land, 400.
Miller, Widow.—
Defective fence—fined, 431.
Miller, Samuel.—
Fence viewer, 440.
Miller, John.—
Selectman, 30.
To build pound, 414, 435.

MITCHELL.

Mitchell, Matthew.—
Land grant, 157, 159.
Signed agreement, 160.
When settled, 40.
Settler, 143.

MORGAN.

Morgan, Miles.—
Bill, and paid by the town, 225.
Constable, 305.
Defective fence—fined, 364, 399, 400.
Fence viewer, 187, 219, 259, 350, 370, 392, 407, 410. 416.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 355.
For ferrying perambulators, 391.
Granted land, 179, 221, 236, 240, 277, 293, 299, 320, 366.
Highway surveyor, 193, 227, 235.
Liberty to build, 294.
Ordered to sit in gallery to check disorder, 59.
Overseer of highways, 228.
On committee to grant land, 307.
On committee to obtain a blacksmith; 62, 63, 145. 183.
On committee to bind the town concerning toll at mill, 301.

Digitized by Google

One of townsmen, 242.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.
Seat in meeting-house, 127 ,128, 329, 330.
Selectman, 25, 27, 28, 255, 266, 273, 277, 279, 292, 294, 298, 362, 366, 405.
Subscription for mill, 353.
To do his portion of fence, 426.
To keep order among boys at meeting-house, 376.
To have charge of cleaning brook, 275.
To report concerning the wet meadow, 292.
Tithingman, 436.
When settled, 42.
Wood for minister's salary, 387.
Morgan, David.—
Constable, 436, 437.
Due the town, 433.
For making school-house door, 437, 439.
Killing wolf, 436, 438.
Mending pound, 409.
Selectman, 29, 30.
Work on Glover's house, 327.
Morgan, Isaac.—
To enforce order concerning swine, 441.
Morgan, Jonathan.—
Fence viewer, 428.
For killing wolf, 361.
Seat in meeting-house. 128, 331.
Morgan, Pelatiah.—
Granted land, 396.
Morgan, William.—
Granted land, 287, 295, 299.
Seat in meeting-house, 331.
When settled, 44.

MOXON.

Moxon, George.—
Committee to General Court at Hartford, 153.
His land becomes town land, 232.
Land grant, 167, 171, 172, 173, 221.
Maintenance and sale of lands, 222.
Maintenance, 188, 217.
Minister—when settled, 41.
Minister, 22, 23, 144.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.
Rate for Indian purchase, 174.
Return to England, 146.
Restraining Indians, 166.
Sale of lands, 225, 228, 229.

MUNN.

Munn, Benjamin.—
Committee on gate way on meeting-house lane, 378.
Fence viewer, 251.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 337, 355.
Due him on Longmeadow bridge, 361.
Hires training field, 51.
Lease of training field. 232.
Granted land, 221, 240 402.
Rent of corn room, 332.
Ringing the bell, 366. 391, 409.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329, 330.
When settled, 43.
Munn, Nathaniel.—
Selectman, 30.

MUNDEN.

Munden, Abraham.—
Granted land. 179.
When settled, 42.

MURWIN.

Murwin, Miles.—
Land on west side, 370.

NOBLE.

Noble, Thomas.—
Appraiser, 340.
Constable, ~~39~~ 59
Fence, 333.
In trouble over fence, 338.
Grant of land, 241, 261 283, 288, 304, 308, 316, 324, 325, 342, 347.
Land for saw mill, 322.
Leases land. 276.
Rent of land. 314, 315, 362. 367.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 330.
When settled, 44.
Noble, John.—
When settled. 42.

NORTON.

Norton, George.—
One day's work, 438.
Raising Glover's house, 327.
Norton, Rev. John.—
Answer to Pynchon's book, 87, 88.
Norton, John.—
Fence viewer, 428.

OSBORNE.

Osborne, James.—
Fence, 333.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 359.
For killing wolf, 391, 394.
Granted land, 236, 241.
Portion of brook fence, 425.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.

Digitized by Google

Town vote concerning his making bargains above 10s, 359.
When settled, 42.

OWEN.

Owen, Samuel.—
To carry out Petty's lease, 415.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 330, 331.

PARSONS.

Parsons, Benjamin.—
Committee to grant land, 351.
Constable, 292.
Deputy Constable, 281.
Due him, 437.
Fence viewer, 219, 256.
Grant of land, 241, 302, 313, 319, 376, 384.
Granted part of pond, 346.
Granted land which founded Suffield, 148.
One of committee to make and seal "Tole Dish," 301.
Overseer of highway work, 360.
Portion of brook fence, 425.
Repairs on school-house, 427.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128.
Selectman, 27, 28, 29, 138, 266, 273, 277, 279, 349, 350, 356, 362 366, 384, 385, 386, 396, 405, 407, 413, 416, 422, 424, 434, 436, 437.
Subscription for mill, 353.
Surveyor of highwavs. 235.
"To have an eye to the boys," in meeting, 429, 430.
To lay out highway, 297, 389.
To measure land, 72.
To have charge of cleaning brook, 275.
When settled, 44.
Witness to Crowfoot's contract, 435.
Work about schoolhouse, 439.
Work about school-house, 439.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.

Parsons, Joseph.—
Committee to examine Selectmen's accounts, 440.
Bill for hour glass, 225.
Deputy, 38.
Fence viewer, 217.
Highway surveyor, 183, 184, 227.
Overseer of highways, 228.
Permission to buy land, 382.
Rate for purchase of lands, 191.
Selectman, 25, 27, 28, 31, 414, 440.
Townsman, 223.
When settled, 40, 41.
Witness to Indian deed, 18.

Parsons, Ebenezer.—
Selectman, 30, 31.

Parsons, Samuel.—
Seat in meeting-house, 429.

Parsons, Hugh.—
Fence viewer, 195.
Rate for purchase of lands, 191.
Witchcraft, 73, 79.
Witchcraft examination, 146.
When settled, 43.

Parsons, Mary.—
Witchcraft examination, 146.
Witchcraft trial in Boston, 73, 79.

PEPPER.

Pepper, Francis.—
Cleaning Glover's cellar, 327.
For work at minister's house, 391.
Three days' work, 438.
Granted land, 179, 220, 236, 241, 293, 367, 370, 343.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 330, 331.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.
When settled, 42.

PETTY.

Petty, John.—
Admitted, 309.
Cattle complained of, 386.
Defective fence, 407.
Granted land, 363, 394, 395.
Leases land, 415.
Water work, 392.
When settled, 45.

Petty, Anna, widow of John.—
415.
Stranger at her house, 436.

PHILLIPS.

Phillips, Lieutenant.—
Keeper of ship tavern at Boston, 35.

POPE.

Pope, John.—
Making the pulpit in Mrs. Glover's pue, 438.

POWELL.

Powell, Thomas.—
A cooper. Admitted, 339.
Granted land, 346, 347.

PRINGRIDAYS.

Pringridays, Edmund.—
Fined for letting his cattle trespass, 381, 382.
Fence viewer, 363, 364.
Granted land, 367, 370,
Lease of land, 369, 392.
Wheat for minister's salary, 389.

Digitized by Google

PYNCHON.

Pynchon, William.—
Assistant, 34.
Burning of his book in public market place in Boston, 82.
Book condemned by General Court, 23, 82.
Concerning three-corner meadow, 69, 70.
Charged with heresy, 146.
Copy of his book, 89, 121.
Deeds his lands to his son John, 86.
For bell, 218.
His acknowledgment, 85.
Granted land, 157, 158, 159, 163, 171, 172, 173, 196.
Minister's rate, 161.
Minister's maintenance, 192.
Magistrate, 55.
Owner of standard measure, 165.
Publishes his book, 79.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.
Reimbursed for Indian purchase, 145.
Rate for Indian purchase, 174.
Returns to England, 146.
Signed agreement, 160.
Summoned to Boston to court, 84.
To set bounds to Plantation, 144, 163.
Trial for heresy, 79, 88.
When settled, 40.
Pynchon, John.—
About rating three-corner meadow, 245, 246.
Amount of toll for mill, 354.
Builds chamber over meeting-house, 50, 200.
Bill for powder, bullets, match, repairs on meeting-house and hanging bell, 218, 320, 427.
Committee on corn mill, 352.
Committee on formation of county, 298.
Committee to purchase Mr. Moxon's lands, etc., 146.
Claims exemption from taxes on three-corner meadow, 69, 70.
Cash towards minister's salary, 388.
Conducts services, 126.
Commissioner, 25, 27, 223, 289.
Defective fence—fined, 431.
Due him, 270, 428, 437.
Deputy, 34, 37, 38, 39.
Exempt from clearing brush, 429.
Enters records in book of clerk of writs, 22.
Flooring for meeting-house, 225.
Grant of land to raise pork, 59, 280.
Grant of land, 230, 231, 232, 233, 237, 238, 241, 242, 256, 261, 264, 265, 297, 303, 342, 354, 377, 404.
Granted Round Hill for bringing sheep, 61.
Hire of his bull, 365, 391, 392.
His stone horse, 371.
Killing wolf, 328, 366.
Liberty to build near Round Hill, 393, 394.
Moderator, 67, 267, 281, 291, 305.
Minister's maintenance, 192.
Nails, etc., for meeting-house, 365, 433.
One of committee to purchase Moxon's land, 22.
One of committee to consult with Mr. Hooker, 262.
One of committee to obtain minister in Thompson's place, 247.
One of committee to bind the town concerning toll at mill, 301.
On committee to grant land at Woronoco, 245.
On committee to grant land, 345.
On committee to build new meeting-house, 148.
One of committee to grant land, 307.
One of the townsmen, 217, 219, 223.
Permission to build flanker to his new house, 420, 421.
Present to town of a record book, 323.
Permission concerning his barn at Round Hill, 394.
Report of committee on Woronoco, 249.
Selectman, 26, 27, 28, 30, 67, 266, 277, 279, 291, 292, 294, 298, 305, 306, 307, 330, 334, 337, 348, 368, 371, 377, 380, 381, 382, 392, 393.
Sundries for Mr. Glover's house, 417.
Toll at mill, 247.
To pay for building gallery in meeting-house, 147.
To examine accounts of Selectmen, 291.
To act with Townsmen, 242.
To conduct church services, 256.
Town Treasurer, 217, 268, 281, 292.
Town Recorder, 47, 223, 268.
To make draught of land at Woronoco, 285.
To conduct religious services, 146, 147.
To build a new mill, 72.
To lay out way, 300.

Digitized by Google

When settled, 41.
Pynchon, John, Jr.—
For killing wolf, 364.
Selectman, 29, 30.
Town Recorder, 47.
Pynchon, John, 3d.—
Deputy, 38.
Pynchon, Joseph.—
Deputy, 34, 38.
Pynchon, William—not William the founder.—
Deputy, 39.
Town Recorder, 47.
Selectman, 32.

PRITCHARD.

Pritchard, Roger.—
Collector of fines, 170.
Granted land, 172, 173, 174, 179, 220.
Minister's maintenance, 192.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175.
Rate for purchase of lands, 191.
When settled, 42.
Pritchard, Nathaniel.—
Fence viewer, 259, 307, 350, 384, 385, 410.
Granted land, 220, 228, 233, 242, 286, 348, 389, 401.
Ordered to remove wood, etc., 334.
Portion of brook fence, 425.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329, 330.
Surveyor of highways, 251.
To measure land, 72.
To lay out highway, 389.
To fence land over river, 290.
Wood for minister's salary, 387.
When settled, 44.

READER.

Reader, John.—
Granted land, 159.
When settled, 40.

REEVES.

Reeves, Thomas.—
Fence viewer, 195.
Rate for purchase of land, 190.
Minister's maintenance, 192.
When settled, 43.

RILEY.

Riley, John.—
Absent from town meeting—fined, 419.
Behind in rate, 271.
Fence viewer, 307, 368, 397, 399.
Granted land, 306, 315, 374.
Granted permission to build, 361.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128 330.
Surety for Hunter, 306.
Wheat for minister's salary, 389.
When settled, 44.

ROGERS.

Rogers, Henry.—
One day's work, 438.
Raising Glover's house, 326.

RUST.

Rust, Nicholas.—
Fence viewer, 440.

SACKETT.

Sackett, Simon.—
Granted land, 237, 277.
Fence viewer, 256.
Rent of corn room, 332.
When settled, 44.
Behind in rate, 271.
Sackett, John.—
Fence viewer, 356.
Grant at Woronoco, 250.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 330.

SCOT.

Scot, John.—
Cash towards minister's salary, 388.
Cattle complained of, 386.
Fined for defective fence, 56, 337, 405, 407, 421.
Fence viewer, 350, 413.
Granted land, 295, 315, 342.
For killing wolf, 361.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 330.
When settled, 44.

SEARLE.

Searle, John.—
Granted land, 162.
Minister's rate, 161.
Measuring land, 162.
When settled, 41.
Searle, Widow John.—
Granted land, 167.

SIKES.

Sikes, Richard.—
Bill for ringing bell, etc., 331.
Committee to lay out meadow and upland, 144.
For work, 391.
Granted land, 167, 170, 171, 172, 224, 230, 235, 239, 240, 241, 286, 298, 299, 308, 315, 320, 359, 390.
Journey to the Bay, 332.
Judge as to repairs on meeting-house, 200.

Digitized by Google

Mending bell, 391.
Minister's maintenance, 192.
One of Prudential Committee, 175.
On committee to grant land, 170, 180.
On first Board of Selectmen, 144.
Overseer of Highway and bridge work, 170.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.
Rent of corn room, 332.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175.
Selectman, 26, 69.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329, 330, 353.
To ring church bell and sweep meeting-house, 69, 219, 225, 229, 332.
To fence land over river, 290.
To ring bell for church, marriages, burials, and sweeping meeting-house, 224.
To present breaches of order, 219.
Wood for minister's salary, 387.
When settled, 42.
Sikes, Increase.—
Bill for plank, 422.
Boards for Glover's house, 327.
Defective fence—fined, 436.
Fence viewer, 423.
For building town house, 417.
For boards, 438.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
Subscription for mill, 353.
Selectman, 31.
To "keep the east door" of meeting-house, 430.
Sikes, James.—
Complaint concerning fence, 420.
Sikes, Nathaniel.—
Defective fence—fined, 431.
Fence viewer, 434.
Granted land, 401.
Selectman, 31.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
Sikes, Victory.—
For running town lines, 441.
Granted land, 407.
Work on Glover's house 327.

SMITH.

Smith, Henry.—
Births, marriages and deaths recorded, 21.
On committee to grant land, 180.
Committe to lay out meadow and uplands, 144.
Concerning three-corner meadow, 69, 70.
Chosen sergeant of the company, 52.
Chosen sergeant, 165.
Daubing house, etc., 160.
Deputy, 34, 37.
Granted land, 157, 159, 167, 171, 172, 173, 179.
Handwriting, 21.
Minister's rate, 161, 192.
Measuring land, 163.
One of Prudential Committee, 175, 185, 187, 193, 195.
On committee to grant land, 170.
Overseer of highway and bridge work, 170.
On committee to set off swamp land, 173.
On first Board of Selectmen, 144.
One of the Townsmen, 217.
Register of lands, 194.
Rate for Indian purchase, 174.
Restraining Indians, 166.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.
Returns to England, 146.
Setting bounds to Plantation, 163.
Settler, 143.
Selectman, 26.
Signed agreement, 160.
To distribute land, 219.
Town Recorder, 46.
To set bounds to Plantation, 144.
When settled, 40.
Smith, Lieut.—not Henry.—
Messenger to Boston, 328.
Smith, Quince.—
Liberty to remain two months and then warned to leave, 54, 279 285.
When settled, 45.

STEBBINS.

Stebbins, Rowland.—
Fence to be set inward, 333.
Granted land, 167, 171, 172, 173, 231, 241.
One of owners of toll gate and way over Ashley's meadow, 53.
Making cartway, 196.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175.
Rate for purchase of lands, 191.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 329, 330.
When settled, 41.
Stebbins, Benjamin.—
Selectman, 29.
Killing wolves, 439, 440, 442.
Stebbins, Edward.—
Defective fence, 421.
Killed wolf, 440.
Selectman, 29, 30.
Stebbins, Joseph.—
Constable, 439, 442.
Defective fence, 421, 431.
Deputy, 38, 39.

Digitized by Google

Selectman, 29, 30, 31.
To enforce order concerning swine, 423.
Stebbins, John.—
Granted land, 198, 220, 239.
One of Townsmen, 242.
Selectman, 26, 27.
Surveyor of highways, 217.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.
Rents part of meeting-house chamber, 226, 277, 278, 332.
When settled, 41.
Stebbins, Samuel.—
Absent from town meeting—fined, 419.
Fence viewer, 405. 416.
Granted land, 320.
Portion of brook fence, 425.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
To measure upland fence, 426.
Stebbins, Thomas.—
Agreement about town pound, 263.
Allowance of land for meeting-house and road, 163.
Bill for, 331.
Buys land of town, 32.
Cleaning meeting-house, 225.
Committee on gateway on meeting-house-lane, 378.
Fence viewer, 196, 259, 275, 397, 405.
For sundries, 391.
Guard over boys at meeting, 430.
Granted land, 167 171, 172, 173, 199, 220, 238, 309, 348, 389, 403.
Highway Committee, 383.
Hires training field, 51.
Lease of training field, 232.
Liberty to build house, 359.
Land for meeting-house, 49, 149.
Land for burying ground and training field, 50, 51.
Making cartway, 196.
One of Townsmen, 223, 227, 242.
On committee to view Longmeadow, etc., for division, 178.
One of committee to consider Terry's claim, 282.
On committee to grant land, 358.
One of the owners of toll gate and way over Ashley's meadow, 53.
Purchase of Gregory's land, 153.
Repairs on meeting-house, 402.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.
Sweeping meeting-house, 422, 432, 438.
Sweeping meeting-house and beating the drum, 432.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329, 330, 331.
Sale of land for meeting-house and lane, 174.
Sells land for burying ground, 144.
Selectman, 26, 27, 29, 31.
Subscription for mill, 353.
Surveyor, 187.
To build new meeting-house, 148.
To view grant of land to Pynchon and Holyoke, 233, 234.
Town measurer, 233.
Wood for minister's salary, 389.
Witness before Selectmen, 375.
When settled, 41.
Stebbins, Thomas, Jr.—
Appraiser, 426.
Contracts to build school-house, 137, 138.
Fined for fast riding. 58, 375.
Fence viewer, 416, 440.
Granted land, 397.
Repairs on school-house, 427.
To build school-house, 150.
Seat in meeting-house. 129.
Timber, etc., for school-house, 413.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.

STEWART.

Stewart, John.—
Blacksmith, 62, 185.
Captured at battle of Dunbar and deported. Services sold to John Pynchon, 63, 64.
For a branding iron, 366.
Granted land, 241, 236, 320, 356, 389, 397, 401.
Making eye for gate, 427.
Mending meeting-house windows, etc., 391.
Mending pound, 408.
Ordered to remove brush, etc., 334.
Petition for payment for loss of horse, 64, 65.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 330.
Sundries for meeting-house, 391.
To own smith's shop, 261.
To ring swine, 216, 252.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.
When settled, 43.

SEWELL.

Sewell, Thomas.—
When settled, 43.

SKINNER.

Skinner, John.—
Granted land but did not come here, 366.

Digitized by Google

STEVENSON.

Stevenson, James.—
Work on Glover's cellar, 327.
Three days' work, 438.

STILES.

Stiles, John.—
When settled, 44.

SWINK.

Swink, Peter—negro.—
Granted land, 302, 358, 373, 402.
Killing wolf, 416.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 330, 331.
Settled, 44.
Swink, Susannah.—
Death, 22.

TAYLOR.

Taylor, Jonathan.—
Fined for not attending town meeting, 355.
Fence viewer, 354, 357, 396.
Granted land, 221, 239, 242, 310.
Killing wolf, 411, 432.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 330.
Subscription for mill, 353.
When settled, 43.
Taylor, James.—
Cattle complained of, 386.
Fence viewer, 416.
Granted land, 299, 300, 304, 325, 341.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 330, 331.
"To do" his portion of fence, 426.
When settled, 45.
Taylor, Jonathan, Jr.—
Killing wolf, 432.
To enforce order concerning swine, 419.
Taylor, Samuel.—
Fence viewer, 418.
To ring swine, 416.
Taylor, Thomas.—
To build pound, 414, 435.

TERRY.

Terry, Samuel.—
Appraiser, 421.
Absent from town meeting, 433.
Bill against town, 433.
Claims land, 282.
Constable, 437.
Defective fence—fined, 399.
Due the town, 433.
Fence viewer, 392.
Granted land, 236, 240, 244, 262, 289, 304, 309, 310, 320, 324.
Report on his claim, 282.
Seat in meeting-house, 330.
Subscription for mill, 353.
Wood for minister's salary, 387.
When settled, 44.
Terry, Thomas.—
Selectman, 30.

THAYLER.

Thayler, Faithful.—
Witnessed deed, 41.

THOMSON.

Thomson, Mr.—
Granted land, 237, 241.
Maintenance, 244, 240.
To enjoy town land, 243.
Rate for purchase of land, 191.
When settled, 43.

THOMAS.

Thomas, Rowland.—
Boards for school-house, 439.
Building allowed, 421.
Due for boards, 437.
Fence viewer, 227, 283.
Granted land, 220, 248, 257, 259, 277, 289, 312, 321, 326, 348, 351.
Killing a wolf, 394, 408.
Money due him, 315.
Leave to cart stones from Pecowsic, 226.
Liberty to build, 279.
On committee to grant land, 307, 310, 315, 316, 318, 323, 324, 345, 356, 358.
On committee for highway, 383.
On committee for corn mill, 352.
Selectman, 27, 28, 57, 314, 317, 357, 392, 393, 394.
Sealer of weights and measures, 423.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329, 330.
Subscription for mill, 353.
Sundries, 412.
To view grant of land to Pynchon and Holyoke, 233, 234.
To have charge of building Longmeadow bridge, 357.
To make draught of land at Woronoco, 285.
Tithingman, 440.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.
Town hires his bull, 426.
To lay out highway, 348, 349.
To measure land, 231.
When settled, 43.

Digitized by Google

Wood for minister's salary, 387.
Thomas, Benjamin.—
"To look to south door" of meeting-house, 430.
Thomas, Joseph.—
Fence viewer, 434.
Seat in meeting-house. 129, 331.

THOMPSON.

Thompson, Thomas.—
Complained of for fighting Sunday, 59.
Seat in meeting-house, 129, 331.

TOWNES.

Townes, John.—
Witnessed deed, 41.

TILTON.

Tilton, Peter.—
Deputy, 36.

WRIGHT.

Wright, Abel.—
Building allowed, 421.
Deputy, 38.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 368.
Granted land, 237, 241, 251, 252, 263, 286, 299, 300, 304, 308, 310, 313, 316, 321, 324, 325, 342, 363, 395.
Liberty to build, 294.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 330.
Selectman, 29.
Subscription for mill, 353.
To fence land over river, 290.
When settled, 44.
Wright, Samuel.—
On committee to obtain minister in Thompson's place, 247.
Deacon—conducts religious services, 126, 146, 248, 250, 254.
Granted land, 167, 172, 173, 179, 198, 236, 241.
Making cartway, 196.
Minister's maintenance, 192.
One of owners of toll gate and way over Ashley's meadow, 53.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175, 191, 248.
When settled, 41.
Wright, Samuel, Jr.—
Fence viewer, 223.
Granted land, 220.
When settled, 41.
Wright, Benjamin.—
When settled, 41.
Wright, James.—
When settled, 41.

WAITE.

Waite, Richard.—
Two days' work, 437, 439.

WALKLEY.

Walkley, Henry.—
When settled, 43.

WARNER.

Warner Andrew.—
Committee to lay out road to Windsor, 140, 143.
Warner, John.—
Defective fence—fined, 431.
Selectman, 29, 30.
Tithingman, 436.

WARRINER.

Warriner, William.—
Constable, 251.
Committee on gate way on meeting-house lane, 378.
Fence viewer, 105. 217, 223, 256, 307, 363.
Fined twice for selling canoe, 178.
Fined for not attending town meeting, 355.
Granted land, 167, 171, 172, 173, 221, 240, 304, 323, 400.
Leave to cut canoe tree, 168.
Making cartway, 196.
One of owners of toll gate and way over Ashley's meadow, 53.
Rents part of meeting-house chamber, 226, 227.
Rate for Indian purchase, 175.
Rate for purchase of lands, 190.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 128, 329, 330.
Surveyor, 187, 196, 281.
Subscription for mill, 353.
Selectman, 27, 259, 329.
Selectman—arranges seats in meeting-house, 127.
Townsman, 199.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.
Witness to Stewart agreement, 64.
When settled, 41.
Warriner, James.—
Appraiser, 416.
Committee on gate way on meeting-house lane, 378.
Defective fence—fined, 364, 436.
Fence viewer, 368, 370. 397, 423.
Tithingman, 440 .

Digitized by Google

Granted land, 261, 278, 283, 311, 312, 325, 326, 397.
Liberty to build, 279.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.
Selectman, 28, 29, 30, 31.
Seat in meeting-house, 127, 330, 331.
Warriner, James, 2d.—
Selectman, 30, 31.
Warriner, Joseph.—
Granted land, 320.
Killing fox, 315.
Seat in meeting-house, 128, 331.
Town Recorder, 47.
Warriner, Ebenezer.—
Selectman, 31.

WHITING.

Whiting, Mr.—
Claims land at Woronoco, 309.

WILLIAMS.

Williams, Cornelius.—
Granted land, 386.
Due, him on Longmeadow bridge, 361.
Work on meeting-house, 365.
Wood for minister's salary, 388.
Williams, John.—
Defective fence—fined, 356.

WILLISTON.

Williston, Joseph.—
Selectman, 30, 31.

WOOD.

Wood, Edmund.—
Granted land, 159.
When settled, 40.
Settler, 143.
Signed agreement, 160.
Wood, Jonas.—
Granted land, 159.
When settled, 40.
Wood, John.—
Fined for entertaining stranger contrary to order, 54.
Fined for breach of town order, 264.
To be prosecuted for staying in town, 276.
When settled ,44.

WOODCOCK.

Woodcock, John.—
Appropriation of land, 164.
Granted land, 167.
Land goes to Francis Ball, 51.
Minister's rate, 161.
When settled, 41.

WORTHINGTON.

Worthington, John.—
Selectman, 31.

WOODFORD.

Woodford, Thomas.—
Granted land, 159.
Land for road, 166.
When settled, 40.

WOODWARD.

Woodward, Henry.—
Committee to lay out road to Windsor, 140, 143.

UFFORD.

Ufford, Thomas.—
Granted land, 159.
Highway out of his land, 162.
Signed agreement, 160.
Settler, 143.
When settled, 40.

VAUGHAN.

Vaughan, William.—
Lease of land, 176.
Rate for purchase of lands, 191.
When settled 42.

YOUNGLOVE.

Younglove, Mr.—
Minister, 328.
Younglove, John.—
432.
Sundries, 417.

Digitized by Google

1590 015

Digitized by Google

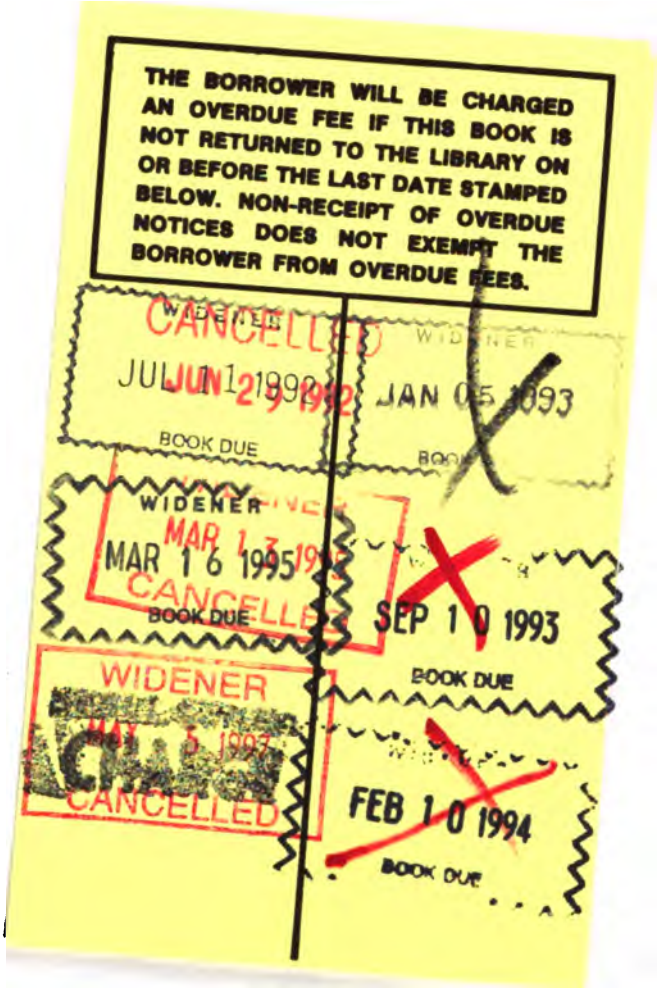
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

3 2044 005 535 349



Digitized by Google